

oH,kwåedum,f

ed'ge0*³/₄oH,kwfygVdawmf

jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó

1-ed'geoH,kwf

1-Ak'´0*f 1-y#dpöorkyÜg'okwf

1/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY} }[lí ac:awmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m; } }[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\
-]]&[ef;wdkY taMumif;aMumifh
jzpfaom]y#dpöorkyÜg'f}w&m;udk oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;tHh? xdkw&m;udk emukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;tHh} }[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]aumif;ygNyD toQif bk&m; } }[lí
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;pum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY taMumif;aMumifh
jzpfaom]y#dpöorkyÜg'f}[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpf&ukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf&\? odrl]0dnmPf}
taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf&\? emrf¹/₂kyf

taMumif;cH aMumifh wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
jzpf&\? tm,weajcmufyg; taMumif;cHaMumifh
awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf&\? awGUxdrl]zó}
taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf&\? cHpm;rl
]a0'em} t aMumif;cHaMumifh wyfrufrl]wPSm}
jzpf&\? wyfrufrl]wPSm} taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm
p]Gvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpf&\? jyif;pGm
p]Gvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf&\?
b0htaMumif;cHaMumifh y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpf&\?
Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh tdkrl]Z&m}? aorl]r&P}?
pdk;&drrl]aomu}? idka<u;rl]y&da'0}?
qif;&Jrl]'ku©}? ESvHk;romrl]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}wdkY jzpfMu& ukef\ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom xdkqif;&Jtpk jzpfyGm;\ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;udk y#dpöorkyÜg'f[k qdktyf\

rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif (t&[wår*fjzifh) t<uif;rjh
csKyfjcif;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} csKyf&\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} csKyfjcif;aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf}
csKyf&\? odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfjcif;aMumifh emrf½kyf
csKyf&\? emrf½kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; csKyf&\?
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; csKyfjcif;aMumifh
awGUxdrl]zó} csKyf&\? awGUxdrl]zó}
csKyfjcif;aMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyf&\?
cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyfjcif;aMumifh wyfrufrl]wPSm}
csKyf&\? wyfrufrl]wPSm} csKyfjcif;aMumifh jyif; pGm
p]Gvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyf&\? jyif;pGm
p]Gvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyfjcif;aMumifh b0 csKyf&\? b0
csKyfjcif; aMumifh y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} csKyf&\?
Zmwd csKyfjcif;aMumifh tdkrl]Z&m}? aorl]r&P}?
pdk;&drrl]aomu}? idka<u;rl]y&da'0}?
qif;&Jrl]'ku©}? ESvHk;romrl]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}wdkY onf csKyfMu&ukef\
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom xdkqif;&Jtpk\

csKyfaysmufjCIF; jzpf\k bw&m; awmfudk
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf a[mMum;awmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrltyf aom
w&m;awmfudk tvGef ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufukef\

yXrokwf/

2-0db*Fokwf

2/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\y/
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; taMumif;aMumifh
jzpfaoM]y#dpöorkyÜg'f} w&m;udk cGJjcm;a0zefí
a[mMum;tHh? xdky#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;udk
emukefavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh?
a[mMum;tHh[k rdefYawmfrl\]]aumif;ygNyD
toQifbk&m;}}[lí xdk &[ef;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
bw&m; pum;udk a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY]y#dpöorkyÜg'f}[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpf&ukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf&\? odrl]0dnmPf}
taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf½kyf jzpf&\? emrf½kyf
taMumif;cHaMumifh wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;
jzpf&\? wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;
taMumif;cHaMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf&\? awGUxdrl
]zó} taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf&\?
cHpm;rl]a0'em} taMumif;cHaMumifh
wyfrufrl]wPSm} jzpf&\? wyfrufrl]wPSm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm pJGvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
jzpf&\? jyif;pGm pJGvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf&\? b0
taMumif;cHaMumifh y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd} jzpf&\?

Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdrl]Z&m}? aorl]r&P}?
pkd;&drfrl]aomu}? ikda<u;rl]y&da'0}?
qif;&J]rl]'ku©}? ESvkH;romrl]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}wdkY jzpfMu&ukef\? podkYvQif
tvkH;pkHaom qif;&J]tpk jzpfyGm;V

&[ef;wdkY tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkdxkdowå0gwdkY\ xkdxkdbkHb0ü tkdrif;jcif;
tkdrif;onf\tjzpf oGm;usKd;jcif; qHjzLjcif; ta&wGefYjcif;
touf\ ,kwfavsmhjcif; £a`E´wdkY\ &ifhusufjcif;[laom
poabmw&m;ukd tkdrl]Z&m}[k qkdyfV/
xkdxkdowå0gwdkY\ xkdxkdbkHb0rS a&GUavsmjcif;
a&GUavsmonf\tjzpf ysufjcif; uG,faysmufjcif; toufukd
pGefYjcif;haojcif; b0tqkH;jyKjcif; cE``mwdkY\
ysufpD;jcif; ukd,faumifukd ypfcs&jcif;[laom
poabmw&m; ukd aorl]r&P}[lí qkdyfV/ &[ef;wdkY
pum; tkdrl]Z&m}wnf;? pum; aorl]r&P}wnf;?
&[ef;wdkY poabmw&m;ukd]]Z&mr&P}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkdxkdowå0gwdkY\ xkdxkdbkHb0ü jzpfay: vmjcif;
tjynfhtpkHjzpfay:vmjcif; trd0rf;odkY 0ifa&mufjcif;
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif; cE``mwdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;
wnf&mtm,wewdkYukd &jcif;[laom
poabmw&m;ukd]]Zmwd}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY b0[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b0wdkYonf
umrb0ç ½lyb0ç t½lyb0 pokH;yg;wdkYwnf;/
pw&m;okH;yg;ukd]]b0}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}wdkYonf umrwdkYukd jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl umrkyg'gef? t,lukd jyif;pGm pGJJvrf;rl 'd|
Kyg'gef? tavi tusifhukd jyif;pGm pGJJvrf;rl
oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twåukd jyif;pGm pGJJvrf;rl
twå0g'kyg'gef pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

pw&m;av;yg;ukd jyif;pGm pGJjvrf;rl]]Oyg'gef}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY wyfrufrl]]wPSm}}[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY wPSmtaygif;wdkYonf tqif;ukd wyfrufrl
½lywPSm? toHukd wyfrufrl o'´wPSm? teHUukd
wyfrufrl *E``wPSm? t&omukd wyfrufrl &owPSm?
tawGUukd wyfrufrl azm|AÁwPSm? oabmukd wyfrufrl
"r® wPSm pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ajcmufyg;ukd wyfrufrl]]wPSm}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY a0'emtaygif;wdkYonf rsufpd
tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl
pu©KoræóZma0'em? em;tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom
cHpm;rl aomw oræóZma0'em?
ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl
CmeoræóZma0'em? vQmtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl Zd0SgoræóZma0'em?
ukd,ftawGUaMumifhjzpfaom cHpm;rl
um,oræóZma0'em? pdwftawGUaMumifhjzpfaom
cHpm;rl raemoræóZma0'em pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY p w&m;ajcmufyg;ukd cHpm;rl]]a0'em}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY awGUxdrl]zó} [lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
zótaygif;wdkYonf rsufpdjzifh awGUxdrl pu©Koræó?
em;jzifh awGUxdrl aomworæó? ESmacgif;jzifh
awGUxdrl Cmeoræó? vQmjzifh awGUxdrl
Zd0Sgoræó? ukd,fjzifh awGUxdrl um,oræó? pdwfjzifh
awGUxdrl raemoræó pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ajcmufyg;ukd xdawGUrl]]zó}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
[lonf tb,fenf;/ rsufpd [laom wnf&m pu©m,we? em;
[laom wnf&m aomwm,we? ESmacgif;[laom wnf&m
Cmem,we? vQm[laom wnf&m Zd0Sg,we? ukd,f[laom

wnf&m um,m,we? pdwf[laom wnf&m rem,we
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;ajcmufyg;ukd
wnf&m]]tm,we}} ajcmufyg;[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf[lonf tb,fenf;/ cHpm;rl a0'em?
rSwfom;rl onm? aphaqmfrl apwem? awGUxdrl zó?
ESvkH;oGif;rl reodum& pw&m;ukd emrf[k qkdyfV/
r[mbkwf av;yg;wdkYvnf;aumif;?
r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYukd rSDí jzpfaom $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfvnf;aumif;
pw&m;ukd $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf[k qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY ponfum;
emrfwnf;? ponfum; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwnf;? poabmw&m;ukd
emrf $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY odrI]0dnmPf}}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
odrI0dnmPftaygif;wdkYonf rsufpdukd rSDí odrI
pu©K0dnmPf? em;ukd rSDí odrI aomw0dnmPf?
ESmacgif;ukd rSDí odrI Cme 0dnmPf?hvQmukd rSDí
odrI Zd0Sg0dnmPf? ukd,fukd rSDí odrI um,0dnmPf?
pdwfukd rSDí odrI raem 0dnmPf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;ajcmufyg;ukd
odrI]]0dnmPf}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY jyKpD&ifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkYonf ukd,fjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl um,ocFg&? Elwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl 0pDocFg&?
pdwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl pdwåocFg& pokH;yg;wdkY wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;okH;yg;ukd jyKpD&ifrl]]oc
Fg&}}wdkY[k qkdyfukefV

&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
qif;&Jjü rodrl? qif;&Jjzpfay: aMumif;ü rodrl?
qif;&JjcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) ü rodrl? qif;&JjcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhü rodrlwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;ukd rodrl]]t0dZÆm}}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkY
jzpfMu&ukef? jyKpD&ifrl]]ocFg&}}

taMumif;cHaMumifh odrI]0dnmPf} jzpf&\y/
podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfyGm;&\
rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif (t&[wår*fjzifh) t<uif;rJjh
csKyfjcf;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfjcf;aMumifh odrI]0dnmPf} csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvkH;pkH aom qif;&Jtpk\ csKyfaysmufjcf; jzpf\k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-y#dy'gokwf

3/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\y/
&[ef;wdkY rSm;;Gif;aom tusifh]rdpämy#dy'g}
ukdvnf;aumif;? rSefuefaom
tusifh]or®my#dy'g}ukdvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh/ xkd w&m;ukd emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]aumif; ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[lí
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY rSm;;Gif;aom tusifh]rdpämy#dy'g}
[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkY
jzpf&ukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrI]0dnmPf} jzpf&\y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpfyGm;&\? &[ef;wdkY poabmw&m; ukd
rSm;;Gif;aom tusifh]rdpämy#dy'g}[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY rSefuefaom tusifh]or®my#dy'g} [lonf
tb,fenf;/ rodrl]t0dZÆm}\ t<uif;rJjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkY csKyfukef\?

jyKpD&ifrl]]ocFg&}}wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} csKyf&\y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&J]tpk csKyfaysmufjcf; jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY
poabmw&m;ukd rSefuefaom tusifh]or®my#dy'g}[k
qkdyfV

wwd,okwf/

4-0dyóDokwf

4/ om0w-djynfö (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\y/
&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom 0dyóDjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
opö mav;yg;ukd rodrD opö mav;yg;w&m;ukd
rodao;aom bk&m;avmif;om jzpfvsuf ptMuHonf
jzpf\-]]powåavmuonf qif;&J]jcf;odkY
a&mufavpGwum;? y#doaE"vnf; ae&\? tkdvnf; tkd&\?
aovnf; ao&\? pkawvnf; pkaw&\? wpfzef y#doaE"vnf;
ae&\ xkdodkYjzpfvsuf p tkdrlqif;&J] aorlqif;&J]
xGufajrmuf&mukd rodEkdif? tb,ftcgrShptkdrlqif;&J]
aorlqif;&J] xGufajrmuf&monf xif&Sm;ygrnfenf;}}[k
tMuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
tkdrl]Z&m}ç aorl]r&P} jzpfoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh tkdrl]Z&m}ç aorl]r&P}
jzpfoenf;}}[k tMuH jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcf;aMumifh]]y#doaE" aerl]Zmwd}
&Sdaomf tkdrlaorl jzpf\? y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd}
taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdrlaorl jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh
xkd;xGif;í odjcf;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpfoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaemuf OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]b0
&SdcJ]haomf Zmwd jzpf\? b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh
Zmwd jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]b,fw&m;&Sdaomf b0
jzpfoenf;? tb,f taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpfoenf;}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;
avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]Oyg'gef&SdcJ]haomf b0
jzpf\? Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf jypGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf
jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]wyfrufri]wPSm}
&SdcJ]haomf jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpf\?
wyfrufri]wPSm} taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í
odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
wyfrufri]wPSm} jzpfoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
wyfrufri]wPSm} jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;

oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]cHpm;rl]a0'em}&Sdaomf
wyfrufrl]wPSm} jzpf\? cHpm;rl]a0'em}
taMumif;cHaMumifh wyfrufrl]wPSm} jzpf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfo enf;? tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]awGUxdrl]zó}&Sdaomf
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf\? awGUxdrl]zó}
taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf awGUxdrl
]zó} jzpfo enf;? tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
awGUxdrl]zó} jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) &Sdaomf awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf\?
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
taMumif;cHaMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) jzpfoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;h
(oVm ,we) jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh

ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]emrf¹/₂kyf&Sdaomf
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm ,we) jzpf\? emrf¹/₂kyf
taMumif;cHaMumifh wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf emrf¹/₂kyf
jzpfoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf
jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]odrl]0dnmPf}&Sdaomf
emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\? odrl]0dnmPf} taMumif;cHaMumifh
emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfo enf;? tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
&Sdaomf odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}
taMumif;cHaMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh
xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpf ukefoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukefoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpf jyef\? &[ef;wdkY
xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]rodrl]t0dZÆm}&Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukef\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

podkYvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&J]tpk jzpfyGm;V

&[ef;wdkY]]jzpfay:\? jzpfay:\}}[k
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; a&S;u rMum;zl;ukefaom
w&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? tjym;tm;jzifh
odrl]ynm}onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? xkd;xGif;í
odrl]0dZÆm}onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
ta&miftvif;]tmavmu}onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P csKyfoenf;}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd}
r&Sdaomf tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P rjzpf?
y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd} csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tkdrl Z&mç
aorlr&P csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd} rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd} csKyfoenf;}}
[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xdkYtcg
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]b0 r&Sdaomf
y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd} rjzpf? b0 csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd} csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í
odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf b0
rjzpfoenf;? tb,f w&m; csKyfjCIF;aMumifh b0
csKyfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
0dyóDbk&m; avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]jyif;pGmpGJjvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
hr&Sdaomf b0 rjzpf? jyif;pGmpGJjvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh b0 csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í
odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf jyif;pGm
pGJjvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyif;pGm pGJjvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
csKyfoenf;}}[k p tMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]wyfrufrl]wPSm} r&Sdaomf
jyif;pGm pGJjvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} rjzpf? wyfrufrl]wPSm}
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyif;pGm pGJjvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
wyfrufrl]wPSm} rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrl]wPSm} csKyfoenf;}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpf jyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]cHpm;rl]a0'em} r&Sdaomf
wyfrufrl]wPSm} rjzpf? cHpm;rl]a0'em}
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrl]wPSm} csKyf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
0dyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf cHpm;rl
]a0'em} rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpf jyef\?

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]awGUxdrl]zó} r&Sdaomf
cHpm;rl]a0'em} rjzpf? awGUxdrl]zó}
csKyfjcf;aMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcf;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
awGUxdrl]zó} rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} csKyfoenf;}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpfjyef? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) r&Sdaomf awGUxdrl]zó} rjzpf?
wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
csKyfjcf;aMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh
xkd;xGif;í odjcf; onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) rjzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) csKyfoenf;}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpfjyef? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]emrf½kyf r&Sdaomf
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm ,we) rjzpf? emrf½kyf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcf;onf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
emrf½kyf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
emrf½kyf csKyfoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef?

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]odrl]0dnmPf} r&Sdaomf
emrf½kyf rjzpf? odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfjcf;aMumifh
emrf½kyf csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcf;onf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
odrl]0dnmPf} rjzpf oenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfoenf;}}[k
þtMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
r&Sdaomf odrl]0dnmPf} rjzpf?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfh\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í
odjcf;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaemuf
OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY rjzpfukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k þtMuH onf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY
xkdtcg OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif; aMumifh]]rodrl]t0dZÆm} r&Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY rjzpfukef? rodrl]t0dZÆm}
csKyfjcf;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukef\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcf;onf jzpfV

þodkYvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm} csKyfjcf;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} csKyf\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}
csKyfjcf; aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/y/ þodkYvQif
tvkH;pkHaom qif;&Jtpk csKyfaysmuf&V/
&[ef;wdkY]]csKyf\ csKyf\}}[k OdyóDbk&m;avmif;tm;
a&S;u rMum;zlukefaom w&m;wdkYü ynmrsufpdonf

xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
tjym;tm;jzifh odrl]ynm}onf xif&Sm;jzpf ay:\?
xkd;xGif;í odrl]0dZÆm}onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
ta&miftvif;]tmavmu}onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:\

pwkw→okwf/

**«ckepfqlaom bk&m;oQifwdkY\vnf; ptwl
csJJUtyf\»/**

5-odcDokwf

5/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom odcDjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;/y/

6-a0óblokwf

6/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom a0óbljrwfpGmbk&m;tm;/y/

7-uukoE"okwf

7/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom uukoefjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;/y/

8-aumPm*reokwf

8/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom aumPm*kHjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;/y/

9-uóyokwf

9/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom uóyjrwpGmbk&m;tm;/y/

10-a*gwrokwf

10/ &[ef;wdkY opöma;yg;ukd rodrD
opöma;yg;w&m;ukd rodao;aom bk&m;avmif;
omvQif jzpfaom ightm; ptMuHonf
jzpf\-]]powåavmuonf qif;&Jjcif;odkY
a&mufavpGhwum;? y#doaE``vnf; ae&\? tdkvnf;
tkd&\? aovnf; ao&\? pkawvnf; pkaw&\?
wpfzefy#doaE``vnf; ae&\? xkdodkYjzpfvsuf tkdrlqif;&J
aorlqif;&J\ xGufajrmuf&mukd rodEkdif? tb,ftcgrS
ptkdrlqif;&J aorlqif;&J\ xGufajrmuf&monf
xif&Sm;ygrnfenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV

&[ef;wkdkY xkdightm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P jzpfoenf;}}[k
podkY tMuH jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY xkdightm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
&Sdaomf tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P jzpf\?
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdrlZ&mç
aorlr&P jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xkdightm;]]tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpfoenf;/y/ b0/ jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}/
cHpm;rl]a0'em}/ awGUxdrl]zó}/
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmuf yg;]]oVm,we}}/ emrf¹/₂kyf/
odrl]0dnmPf}/ jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukefoenf;? tb,ftaMumif; cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukefoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf
jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY xkdightm; oifh avsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]rodrl]t0dZÆm} &Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukef\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjcif; onf jzpfV/
podkYvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&J]tpk jzpfyGm;V

&[ef;wdkY]]jzpfay:\ jzpfay:\}}[k a&S;u
rMum;zl;ukefaom w&m;wdkYü ightm; ynmrsufpd onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
tjym;tm;jzifh odrl]ynm}onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:\?
xkd;xGif;odrl]0dZÆm} onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\?
ta&miftvif;]tmavmu} onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:V

&[ef;wkdkY xkdightm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P rjzpfoenf;? tb,f w&m;
csKyfjcif;aMumifh tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P csKyfoenf;}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xkdightm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}r&Sd
aomf tkdrlZ&mç aorl r&P rjzpf? y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
csKyfjcif;aMumifh tkdrlZ&mç aorlr&P csKyf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xkd; xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xkdightm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd} rjzpfoenf;/y/ b0/ jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}/
cHpm;rl]a0'em}/ awGUxdrl]zó}/ wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg;]]oVm,we}}/ emrf¹/₂kyf/ odrl]0dnmPf}/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY rjzpfukefoenf;? tb,f w&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY
xkdightm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvkH;oGif;jcf;aMumifh]]rodrl]t0dZÆm} r&Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY onf rjzpfukef?
rodrl]t0dZÆm} csKyfjcf;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfukef\}}[k ynmjzifh xkd;
xGif;í odjcf;onf jzpfV

podkYvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm} csKyfjcf;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfukef?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&JJtpk csKyfaysmufV &[ef;wdkY]]csKyf\ csKyf\}}
[k a&S;u rMum;zI;ukefaom w&m;wdkYü ightm;
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? todÓPfonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? tjym;tm;jzifh odrl]ynm}onf
xif&Sm;jzpf ay:\? xkdxGif;odrl]0dZÆm}onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? ta&miftvif;]tmavmu}onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom Ak''0*f NyD;V

2-tm[m&0*f 1-tm[m&okwf

11/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf

temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;okH;) aeawmfri\? &[ef;wdkY jzpfNyD;
owå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
jzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; wnfaejcif;iSg
csD;ajr\$mufjicif;iSg aqmifwwfaom
oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpfap?
El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfap tvkwf tavG;jyKí
rsKdtyfaom]uAVDum&tm[m&}? ESpfckajrmuf
awGUxdri]zóm[m&}? okH;ckajrmuf pdwfukd
vIHUaqmfri]raemoalöwem[m&}? av;ckajrmuf txl;odri
]0dnmPm[m&}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

jzpfNyD;owå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
jzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; wnfaejcif;iSg csD;
ajr\$mufjicif;iSg aqmifwwfaom oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf
pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pav;yg;aom tm[m&wdkYonf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,f w&m;vQif
trGeftp&Sdukefoenf;/ pav;yg;aom tm[m&wdkYonf
wyfrufri]wPSm}vQif t aMumif;&Sdukef\
wyfrufri]wPSm}vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdukef\
wyfrufri]wPSm}vQif jzpfamumif; &Sdukef\
wyfrufri]wPSm}vQif trGeftp&SdukefV

&[ef;wdkY pwyfrufri]wPSm}onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m; vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp
&Sdoenf;/ wyfrufri]wPSm}onf cHpm;ri]a0'em}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? cHpm;ri]a0'em}vQif jzpfay:
aMumif;&Sd\? cHpm;ri]a0'em}vQif jzpfamumif;&Sd\
cHpm;ri]a0'em}vQif trGeftp&SdV

&[ef;wdkY ꞑcHpm;rl ꞑa0'em} onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdo
enf;/ ꞑHpm;rl ꞑa0'em} onf awGUxdrl ꞑzó}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? awGUxdrl ꞑzó}vQif jzpfay:aMumif;
&Sd\? awGUxdrl ꞑzó}vQif jzpfamumif;&Sd\? awGUxdrl
ꞑzó}vQif trGeftp&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY ꞑawGUxdrl ꞑzó}onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdo
enf;/ awGUxdrl ꞑzó}onf wnf&m ꞑtm,we}
ajcmufyg;vQif taMumif;&Sd\? wnf&m ꞑtm,we}
ajcmufyg;vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\? wnf&m ꞑtm,we}
ajcmufyg;vQif jzpfamumif;&Sd\? wnf&m ꞑtm,we}
ajcmufyg;vQif trGeftp&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY ꞑwnf&m ꞑtm,we} ajcmufyg;onf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
trGeftp&Sdoenf;/ wnf&m ꞑtm,we}ajcmufyg;onf
emrf¹/₂kyfvQif taMumif;&Sd\? emrf¹/₂kyfvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\? emrf¹/₂kyfvQif jzpfamumif;&Sd\?
emrf¹/₂kyfvQif trGeftp&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY ꞑemrf¹/₂kyfonf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif jzpfay:
aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;/
emrf¹/₂kyfonf odr ꞑ0dnmPf}vQif taMumif;&Sd\?
odr ꞑ0dnmPf}vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\?
odr ꞑ0dnmPf}vQif jzpfamumif;&Sd\?
odr ꞑ0dnmPf}vQif trGeftp&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY podrl]0dnmPf} onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdo
enf;/ odrl]0dnmPf}onf jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}vQif jzpfay:aMumif;
&Sd\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}vQif jzpfamumif;&Sd\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}vQif trGeftp&SdV

&[ef;wdkY pjyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,f w&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfamumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fw&m; vQif
trGeftp&Sdukefoenf;/ jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf
rodrl]t0dZÆm}vQif taMumif;&Sdukef\?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdukef\?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}vQif jzpfamumif;&Sdukef\?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}vQif trGeftp&SdukefV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukef\? jyKpD &ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&Jltpk jzpfyGm;V rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif
(t&[wår*fjzifh) t<uif;rJjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfukefV
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
qif;&Jltpk csKyfaysmufV

yXrokwf/

2-armVd,z*³/₄Keokwf

12/ om0w¬djynfű (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY jzpfNyD;owå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
jzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; wnfaejcif;iSg
csD;ajr\$mu fjcif;iSg
aqmifwwfaomoabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf
pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpfap?
El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfap tvkwf tavG;jyKí
rsKdtyfaom]uAVDum&tm[m&}? ESpfckajrmuf
awGUxdrl]zó[m&}? okH;ckajrmuf pdwfukd
vIHUaqmfrl]raemoalöwem[m&}? av;ckajrmuf txl;odrl
]0dnmPm[m&} pav;yg;wdkY wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jzpfNyD;owå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
jzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; wnfaejcif;iSg
csD;ajr\$mu fjcif;iSg aqmifwwfaom
oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

podkY a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
toQifarmVd,z³/₄Keonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf odrl[laom
aqmifwwfaom oabm]0dnmPm[m&} ukd
aqmifygoenf;}}[k avQmuf\?]]tar;onf
roifhavsmfacs}}?]]aqmif\}}[lí ig ra[m/]]aqmif\}}[k
tu,fí ig a[mcJ]hygrl xkdt&mü]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf
aqmifygoenf;}}[laom tar;onf oifhavsmfonf jzpf&m\
podkYum; ig ra[m? podkY ra[maom ighukd tMuifolonf
]]toQif bk&m; odrl[laom aqmifwwfaom
oabm]0dnmPm[m&}onf tb,fw&m;\ taMumif; jzpf
oenf;}}[k podkY ar;cJ]hrl xkdol\ ptar;um;
oifhavsmf\?]]0dnmPm[m&onf aemifwpfzef b0opfű
jzpfamumif; jzpf\? xkd0dnmPm[m& jzpfonf&Sdaomf
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; jzpf\? wnf&m]tm,we}
taMumif;cHaMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf\}}[k xkdtar;ü
ptajzonf oifh avsmf[k jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf awGUxdygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\?]]tar;onf roifhavsmfacs}}?]]awGUxd\}}[k
ig ra[m/]]awGUxdf\}}[k tu,fí ig a[mc]Jhygrl
xkdt&mü]]toQifbk&m;htb,folonf awGUxdygoenf;}}
[laom tar;onf oifhavsmfonf jzpf&m\? podkYum; ig
ra[m? podkY ra[maom ighukd
tMuifolonf]]toQifbk&m; tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
awGUxdrl]zó} jzpfygoenf;}}[k podkY ar;c]Jhrl xkdol\
ptar;um; oifhavsmf\?]]wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;
taMumif;cHaMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf\
awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em}
jzpf\}}[k xkdtar;ü ptajzonf oifhavsmf\k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf cHpm;ygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\?]]tar;onf roifhavsmfacs}}?]]cHpm;\}}[k ig
ra[m/]]cHpm;\}}[k tu,fí ig a[mc]Jhygrl
xkdt&mü]]toQifbk&m; tb,f olonf cHpm;ygoenf;}}
[laom tar;onf oifhavsmfonf jzpf&m\? podkYum; ig
ra[m? podkY ra[maom ighukd
tMuifolonf]]toQifbk&m; tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfygoenf;}}[k podkY ar;c]Jhrl
xkdol\ ptar;um; oifhavsmf\?]]awGUxdrl]zó}
taMumif;cH aMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf\
cHpm;rl]a0'em} taMumif;cHaMumifh
wyfrufrl]wPSm} jzpf\}}[k xkdtar;ü ptajzonf
oifhavsmf\k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf wyfrufygoenf;}}[k
avQmuf\?]]tar;onf roifhavsmf acs}}?]]wyfruf\}}[k ig
ra[m/]]wyfruf\}}[k tu,fí ig a[mc]Jhygrl
xkdt&mü]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf wyfrufygoenf;}}
[laom tar;onf oifhavsmfonf jzpf&m\? podkYum; ig
ra[m? podkY ra[maom ighukd
tMuifolonf]]toQifbk&m; tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
wyfrufrl]wPSm} jzpfygoenf;}}[k podkY ar;c]Jhrl

xkdol\ ptar;onf oifhavsmf\?]]cHpm;rl]a0'em}
taMumif;cHaMumifh wyfrufri]wPSm} jzpf\?
wyfrufri]wPSm} taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm
pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpf\}}[k xkdtar;ü ptajzonf
oifhavsmf\[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV

]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;ygoenf;}}[k
avQmufl\?]]tar;onf roifh avsmfacs}}?]]jyif;pGm
pGJ]vrf;\}}[k ig ra[m/]]jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;\}}[k tu,fi ig
a[mcJ]hygrl xkdt&mü]]toQifbk&m; tb,folonf jyif;pGm
pGJ]vrf;ygoenf;}}[laom tar;onf oifhavsmf onf
jzpf&m\? podkYum; ig ra[m? podkY ra[maom ighukd
tMuifolonf]]toQifbk&m; tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh
jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfygoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;cJ]hrl xkdol\ p tar;um;
oifhavsmf\?]]wyfrufri]wPSm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyif;pGm pGGGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpf\? jyif;pGm
pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\}}[k
xkdtar;ü ptajzonf oifhavsmf\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfriV/y/ podkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom xkdqif;&J]tpk
jzpfay:V

z^{*3/4}Ke ajcmufyg;aom awGUxdri\
wnf&m]zóm,we}wdkY\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJ]h
csKyfjcif;aMumifh awGUxdri]zó} csKyf\?
awGUxdri]zó} csKyfjcif;aMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em}
csKyf\? cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyfjcif;aMumifh
wyfrufri]wPSm} csKyf\? wyfrufri]wPSm} csKyfjcif;
aMumifh jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyf\?
jyif;pGm pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyfjcif;aMumifh b0
csKyf\? b0 csKyfjcif;aMumifh y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
csKyf\? y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} csKyfjcif;aMumifh
tkdri]Z&m}? aorl]r&P}? pkd;&drfri]aomu}?
ikda<u;rl]y&da'0}? qif;&Jrl]'ku©}?
ESvkH;romrl]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}wdkY csKyfukef\? podkYvQif

tvkH;pkHaom qif;&J]tpk csKyf\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mMum;awmfri\

'kwd,okwf/

3-orPjAm[®Pokwf

13/ om0w-djynfü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfri\?
&[ef;wdkY rnfonfh orPwdkYjzpfap? rnf onfh
jAm[®PwdkYjzpfap tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}ukd
rodukef? tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}\ jzpfay: aMumif;ukd
rodukef? tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}\ csKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) ukd rodukef? tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/

y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} ukd/y/ b0ukd/ jyif;pGm
pGJ]vrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/ wyfrufri]wPSm}ukd/ cHpm;rl
]a0'em}ukd/ awGUxdfri]zó}ukd/
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;ukd/ emrf½kyfukd/
odrl]0dnmPf} ukd/ jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd
rodukef? jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd
rodukef? jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) ukd rodukef? jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&muf
aMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/

&[ef;wdkY xkdorPwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
xkdjAm[®PwdkYukdvnf;aumif; orPwdkYürlvnf; orP[Í
rorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[Í
rorkwftyfukef/ xkdtoQifwdkY onf orPtjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY rnfonfh orPwdkYjzpfap? rnfonfh
jAm[®PwdkYjzpfap tkdrl]Z&m}çaorl]r&P}ukd
odukef\? tkdrl]Z&m}ç aorl]r&P}\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd
odukef\? tkdrl]Z&m}ç aorl]r&P}\ csKyf Nidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) ukd odukef\? tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhukd odukef\

y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}ukd/y/ b0ukd/ jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}ukd/ cHpm;rl
]a0'em}ukd/ awGUxdrl]zó}ukd/ wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg;ukd/ emrf¹/₂kyfukd/ odrl]0dnmPf}ukd/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYukd odukef\
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef)
ukd odukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhukd odukef\

&[ef;wdkY xkdorPwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
xkdjAm[®PwdkYukdvnf;aumif; orPwdkYürlvnf; orP[lí
orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[lí
orkwftyfukef\ xkdtoQifwdkY onf orPtjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufb0ü ukd,fwkdif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, orP jAm[®Pokwf

14/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY rnfonfh orPwdkYjzpfap? rnf onfh
jAm[®PwdkYjzpfap bw&m;wdkYukd rodukef?
bw&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef? b

w&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd rodukef?
pw&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhukd rodukef/

tb,fw&m;wdkYukd rodukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd rodukefoenf;?
tb,fw&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef)
odkYha&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukefoenf;/
tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}ukd rodukef? tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P}\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef? tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P}\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd rodukef?
tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/

y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}ukd/y/ b0ukd/ jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}ukd/ cHpm;rl
]a0'em}ukd/ awGUxdfrl]zó}ukd/ wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg;ukd/ emrf¹/₂kyfukd/ odrl]0dnmPf} ukd/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYukd rodukef?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef)
ukd rodukef? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhukd rodukef/
pw&m;wdkYukd rodukef? pw&m;wdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd rodukef? pw&m;wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd rodukef? pw&m;wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/

&[ef;wdkY xkdorPwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
xkdjAm[®PwdkYukdvnf;aumif; orPwdkYürlvnf; orP[lí
rorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[lí
rorkwftyfukef/ xkdtoQifwdkYonf orPtjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptjzpf[laom

tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; rsuf arSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY rnfonfh orPwdkYjzpfap? rnfonfh
jAm[®PwdkYjzpfap pw&m;wdkYukd odukef\
pw&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\
pw&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd odukef\
p w&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\

tb,fw&m;wdkYukd odukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd odukefoenf;?
tb,fw&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukefoenf;/ tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P}ukd odukef\? tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}wdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\? tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd od
ukef\? tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}\ csKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\

y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}ukd/y/ b0ukd/ jyif;pGm
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}ukd/ cHpm;rl
]a0'em}ukd/ awGUxdrf]zó} ukd/ wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg;ukd/ emrf½kyfukd/ odrf]0dnmPf}ukd/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYukd odukef\
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef)
ukd odukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhukd odukef\
pw&m;wdkYukd odukef\? pw&m;wdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\? p w&m;wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) ukd odukef\? pw&m;wdkY\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhukd odukef\

&[ef;wdkY xkdorPwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
xkdjAm[®PwdkYukdvnf;aumif; orPwdkYürlvnf; orP[lí
orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[lí
orkwftyfukef\ xkdtoQifwdkY onf orPtjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptjzpf[laom
tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\

pwkw→okwf/

5-upöme a*gwåokwf

15/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfri\? xkdtcg
toQifupömea*gwåonf jrwpfGmbk&m; xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;h]]toQifbk&m;
rSefaomtjrif]or®m'd|d} rSefaomtjrif]or®m'd|d}[lí
qkdyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,frQjzifh rSefaomtjrif]or®m'd|
d} jzpfygoenf;}}[k þpum;ukd avQmuf\

upöme þowå0gtaygif;onf rsm;aomtm;jzifh &Sdonf\
tjzpfukdvnf;aumif;? r&Sdonf\ tjzpfukdvnf;aumif;
ESpfyg;ukd rSD\ upöme ocFg&avmu\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd[kwfrSefaom twkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrifaom oltm; ocFg&avmuü r&Sd[laom t,lonf
rjzpf/ upöme ocFg&avmu\
csKyfNidrf;&mukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrifaom oltm; (ocFg&) avmuü &Sd[laom
t,lonf rjzpf/ upöme þowå0gtaygif;ukd
uyfa&mufri]Oy,}? jyif;pGm pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}?
epfjrKyfpl;0ifri]tbdeda0o}wdkYonf owå0gtaygif;ukd
rsm;aomtm;jzifh aESmifzGJJUtyf\
pt&d,mwynfhonfum; pdwf\ wnf&m epfjrKyfpl;0if&m
udef;atmif;&mjzpfao xkduyfa&mufri]Oy,}?

jyif;pGm pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd]]ig\ twåwnf;}}[k
 ruyfa&muf? rpGJJvrf;? raqmufwnf/]]jzpfclJhaomf
 qif;&Jlom jzpf\? csKyfclJhaomf qif;&Jlom csKyf\}}
 [k ,kHrSm;rl r&Sd? awG; awmrl r&Sd/ pt&mü
 xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; olwpfyg;ukd tm;xm;í ,kHMunfonf
 r[kwf? (ukd,fwkdif) odjcif;om jzpfV upöme þrQjzifh
 rSefaomtjrif]or®m'd|d} jzpfV

upöme]]tvkH;pkHonf &Sd\}}[laom pt,lonf
 wpfckaom tpGef;aywnf;?]]tvkH;pkHonf r&Sd\}}[laom
 pt,lonfvnf; ESpfckajrmufjzpfaoom tpGef;aywnf;/ upöme
 þESpfyg;aom tpGef;wdkYukd ruyfa&mufrlí
 tv,ftvwftm;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;onf w&m;a[mawmfrl\?
 rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
 jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
 jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
 odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ þodkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
 qif;&Jltpk jzpfay:\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif
 t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJjh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
 jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfukef\?
 jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
 odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/y/ þodkYvQif tvkH;pkHaom
 qif;&Jltpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-"r®uxduokwf

16/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m; ukd
 &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þpum;ukd avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m;
 w&m;a[mol]"r®uxdu} w&m;a[mol]"r®uxdu}[lí
 qkdyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,frQjzifh
 w&m;a[mol]"r®uxdu} jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; tu,fí tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}ukd NiD;aiGU&ef
wyfrufrluif;&ef csKyfNidrf;&ef w&m;
a[mc]Jhrl]]w&m;a[mol]"r®uxdu}&[ef;}}[lí
qkdjCIF;iSg oifh\? &[ef; tu,fí tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}ukd
NiD;aiGU&ef wyfrufrluif;&ef csKyfNidrf;&ef
usifhcJhrl]]w&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhaom
&[ef;}} [lí qkdjCIF;iSg oifh\? &[ef; tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P}ukd NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrl
uif;jCIF;aMumifh csKyfNidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rpGJJvrf;rlí
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufonf jzpf
cJhrl]]rsufarSmufb0ü edAÁmefodkY a&mufaom
&[ef;}}[lí qkdjCIF;iSg oifh\

&[ef; y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}ukd/y/ b0ukd/
pGJJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}ukd/ cHpm;rl
]a0'em}ukd/ awGUxdrl]zó}ukd/ wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg;ukd/ emrf½kyfukd/ odrl]0dnmPf}ukd/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYukd/ &[ef;
rodrl]t0dZÆm}ukd NiD;aiGU&ef
wyfrufrluif;&efhcsKyfNidrf;&ef w&m;
a[mc]Jhrl]]w&m;a[mol]"r®uxdu}&[ef;}}[lí
qkdjCIF;iSg oifh\? &[ef; rodrl]t0dZÆm}ukd
NiD;aiGU&ef wyfrufrluif;&ef csKyfNidrf;&ef
usifhcJhrl]]w&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhaom
&[ef;}}[lí qkdjCIF;iSg oifh\? &[ef; rodrl]t0dZÆm}ukd
NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrluif;jCIF;aMumifh
csKyfNidrf;jCIF; aMumifh rpGJJvrf;rlí (udavomwdkYrS)
vGwfajrmufol jzpf cJhrl]]rsufarSmufb0ü
edAÁmefodkY a&muf aom &[ef;}}[lí qkdjCIF;iSg oifh\

q|okwf/

7-tapvuóyokwf

17/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
&SOofheufwdkYudk tpmauR;í arG;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcgü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl\? tapvuóyonf <uvmaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk ta0;rS jrifavvQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmuf zG,f
trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdkNyD;qHk; apNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfNyD;aomf]]toQif a*gwronf
tuREkfyfwdkY\ tar;udk ajzMum;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKcJhygrl
tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifa*gwrtm; wpfpHkwpfckaom
taMumif;t&mudk ar;vdkygukef\}}[k avQmufV

uóy ar;csdef r[kwfao;? &GmwGif;odkY 0ifqj
jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
tapvuóyonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfwdkY\ tar;udk ajz Mum;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKcJhygrl tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifa*gwrtm;
wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;t&mudk ar; vdkygukef\}}
[k avQmufV uóy ar;csdef r[kwfao;? &GmwGif;odkY
0ifqj jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
tapvuóyonf/y/ &GmwGif;odkY 0ifqj jzpfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)? podkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
tapvuóyonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]tuREkfyfwdkYonf
toQifa*gwru dk rsm;pGm rar;vdkygukef\}}[k avQmuf\?
uóy ar;vdkaom taMumif;t&mudk ar;avmh[k
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? qif;&Judk udk,fwdkif
jyKtyfygoavm?]]uóy podkY rqdk vifh\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? qif;&Judk olwpfyg; jyKtyfygo avm?]]uóy
podkY rqdkvifh\}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV

toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? qif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf;
jyKtyf? olwpyfg;vnf; jyKtyfygoavm[k
ar;avQmufjyef\?]]uóy podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? qif;&Jonf udk,fwdkif jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
olwpyfg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? taMumif;rjh
jzpfygoavm?]]uóy podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? qif;&Jonf r&Sdygo avm? uóy qif;&
r&Sdonf r[kwf? uóy qif;&J &Sdonfomwnf;/
odkYjzpfvQif toQif a*gwrnf qif;&Judk rod
rjryfygoavm? uóy igonf qif;&Judk rod rjryfonf r[kwf?
uóy igonf qif;&Judk od\? qif;&Judk jryfV

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? qif;&Judk udk,fwdkif
jyKtyfygoavm}}[k podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf]]uóy podkY
rqdkvifh}}[k qdkbd\?]]toQifa*gwr qif;&Judk olwpyfg;
jyKtyfygoavm}}[k ar;onf&Sdaomf]]uóy podkY
rqdkvifh}}[k qdkbd\?]]toQifa*gwr qif;&Judk
udk,fwdkifvnf;hjyKtyf? olwpyfg;vnf; jyKtyfygoavm}}
[k podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf]]uóy podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
qdkbd\?]]toQifa*gwr qif;&Jonf udk,fwdkifvnf;
jyKtyfonf r[kwf? olwpyfg;vnf; jyKtyf onf r[kwf?
taMumif;rjh jzpfygoavm}}[k podkY
ar;onf&Sdaomf]]uóy podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
qdkbd\?]]toQifa*gwr qif;&Jlonf r&Sdygoavm}}[k
podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf]]uóy qif;&J onf r&Sdonf r[kwf?
uóy qif;&Jonf &Sdonfomwnf;}}[k qdkbd\?
odkYjzpfvQif]]toQif a*gwrnf qif;&Judk rod
rjryfygoavm}}[k podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf]]uóy igonf
qif;&Judk rod rjryfonf r[kwf? uóy igonf qif;&Judk od\?
qif;&Judk jryf\}}[k qdkbdV toQif bk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm; qif;&Judk
ajymMum;awmfrlygavmh? toQifbk&m;

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm; qif;&Judk
a[mMum;awmfrlygavmh[k (avQmuf\)/

uóy]]xdkolonf jyK\? xdkolonf cHpm;\}}[lí tpuyif
&SdcJhaomf]]qif;&Judk udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\}}[lí
qdkaom olonf oówt,lodkY a&mufV]]uóy olwpfyg;
jyK\? olwpfyg; cHpm;\}}[k tpuyif &SdcJhaomf a0'em
ESdyfpufpOf]]qif;&Judk olwpfyg; jyKtyf\}}[lí qdkaom
olonf Oapä''d|dodkY a&mufV uóy xdkESpfyg;aom
tpGef;wdkYudk ruyfa&mufrlí tv,f tvwftm;jzifh
jrwfpGmbk&m; w&m;a[mawmfrl\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpfay:V rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rjh csKyfjcf; aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk csKyfV

podkY a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf tapvuóyonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&SdpGwum;?
toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&SdpGwum;? toQifbk&m; arSmufí
xm;aom0w→Kudk
vSefbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;/y/]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuukefvwåHU}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmif udk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlomvQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh
w&m;awmfudk jyawmfrlygay\? toQifbk&m;
xdktuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmfudkvnf;aumif; udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf yg\?

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwwpGmbk&m;\ txHawmfü
&Siftjzpf &[ef;tjzpfudk &vdk yg\}}[k avQmufV

]]uóy omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom t,ludk ,lzl;olonf
p"r®0de, (omoemawmf) ü &Siftjzpfudk &vdkrl
ylöif;tjzpfudk &vdkrl av;vwdkYywfVHk;
tprf;usifhoHk;&\? av;vvGefaomtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
ESpfoufaom pdwf&SdMuvQif &SifjyKay;Muukef\?
&[ef;jzpf&ef ylöif;jyKay;Muukef\? pifppfaomfum;
pt&mü igbk&m;onf yk*³/₄dKvf\ xl;jcm;onf\ tjzpfudk
odawmfrl\}}[k (rdefY awmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom
t,ludk ,lzl;olonf p"r®0de, (omoemawmf) ü
&Siftjzpfudk &vdkrl ylöif;tjzpfudk &vdkrl av;vywfVHk;
tprf;usifhoHk;&rnf? av;vvGefaomtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
ESpfoufaom pdwf&SdMuvQif tu,fí &SifjyKay;Muukefrl
&[ef;jzpf&ef ylöif;jyKay; Muukefrl tuREkfyfonf
av;ESpfwdkYywfVHk; tprf;usifhoHk;ygrnf?
av;ESpfvGefNyD;aomtcg &[ef;wdkY onf ESpfoufaom
pdwf&SdMuvQif &SifjyKay;awmfrlMuygukef?
&[ef;jzpf&ef ylöif;jyKay;awmfrlMu ygukef}}[k
avQmufV

tapvuóyonf jrwwpGmbk&m;\ txHawmfü
&Siftjzpfudk &av\? ylöif;tjzpfudk &av\? ylöif;jzpfí
rMumao;aom toQifuóyonf wpfa,mufwnf;
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfvuf rarhravsmh jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfonf jzpfí edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdvsuf aeonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGmomvQif
tdrf&maxmifaom vIUabmifrS tdrf&mrxmifaom
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufMu aom
trsKd;aumif;om;rsm; vdkvm;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
tusifhjrww\ tqHk;jzpfao t&[wå zdkvfudk
rMumrD ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí

ae&\?]]y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (pr*f) udpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\
toQifuóyonf &[EÅmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfV

owârokwf/

8-wdrÁ½kuokwf

18/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg
wdrÁ½kuy&dAdkZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
atmufarhzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdk
NyD;qHk;apNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
wdrÁ½kuy&dAdkZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmuf\-

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? csrf;omqif;&Judk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyfygoavm}}[k
avQmufxm;\?]]wdrÁ½ku podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? csrf;omqif;&Judk olwpfyg;
jyKtyfygoavm[k avQmufjyef\?]]wdrÁ½ku podkY
rqdkvifh}}[k jrwfpGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? csrf;omqif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf; jyKtyf?
olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyfygoavm[k
avQmufjyef\?]]wdrÁ½ku podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; rdefYawmfrlV toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? csrf;omqif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf;
jyKtyfonf r[kwf? olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyfonf r[kwf?
taMumif;rJh jzpfygoavm[k avQmufjyef\?]]wdrÁ½ku
podkY rqdkvifh}}[k jrwfpGmbk&m;
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;?
csrf;omqif;&Jonf r&Sdyg oavm}}[k avQmufjyef\?

wdrÁ½ku csrf;omqif;&Jonf r&Sdonf r[kwf? wdrÁ½ku
csrf;omqif;&J onf &Sdonfomwnf;[k rdefYawmfrlV
odkYjzpfvQif toQifa*gwr onf csrf;omqif;&Judk rodyg
oavm? rjrifygoavm[k avQmufjyef\? wdrÁ½ku
igbk&m;onf csrf;omqif;&Judk rodonf r[kwf? rjrifonf
r[kwf? wdrÁ½ku igbk&m;onf csrf;om qif;&Judk od\
csrf;omqif;&Judk jrif\[k rdefYawmfrlV

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? csrf;omqif;&Judk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyfygoavm}}[k podkY ar;
tyfonf&Sdaomf]]wdrÁ½ku podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlbdV]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;?
csrf;omqif;&Judk olwpfyg; jyKtyfygoavm}}[k
ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf]]wdrÁ½ku podkY rqdkvifh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlbdV]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;?
csrf;omqif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf; jyKtyf olwpfyg;vnf;
jyKtyfygoavm}}[k ar;onf&Sdaomf]]wdrÁ½ku podkY
rqdkvifh}}[k rdefYawmfrlbdV]]toQif a*gwr
todkYygenf;? csrf;omqif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf;
jyKtyfonf r[kwf? olwpfyg;vnf; jyK tyfonf r[kwf?
taMumif;rjh jzpfygoavm}}[k
ar;avQmufonf&Sdaomf]]wdrÁ½ku podkY rqdkvifh}}
[k rdefYawmfrlbd\?]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;?
csrf;omqif;&Jonf r&Sdygoavm}}[k ar;avQmuf
onf&Sdaomf]]wdrÁ½ku csrf;omqif;&Jonf r&Sdonf
r[kwf? wdrÁ½kuhcsrf;omqif;&Jonf &Sd\}}[k
rdefYqdkawmfrlbdV odkYjzpfvQif toQifa*gwr onf
csrf;omqif;&Judk rod rjrifygoavm}}[k podkY
ar;avQmufonf&Sdaomf]]wdrÁ½ku pifppf igbk&m;onf
csrf;omqif;&Judk rodonf r[kwf? rjrif onf r[kwf?
wdrÁ½ku igbk&m;onf csrf;omqif;&Judk od\
csrf;omqif;&Judk jrif\}}[k rdefYqdk awmfrlbdV
toQifa*gwr onf tuREkfyftm; csrf;omqif;&Judk
ajymMum;awmfrlygavmh? toQif a*gwr onf

tuREkfyftm; csrf;omqif;&Judk
a[mMum;awmfrlygavmh[k avQmuf\

wdrÁ½ku]]xdkt&monfyif a0'emwnf;?
xdka0'emonfyif cHpm;\}}[lí tpuyif
&SdcJhrl]]csrf;omqif;&Judk udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\}}[laom
t,lonf jzpfCjh\? podkY xdkt&monfyif a0'em?
xdka0'emonfyif cHpm;\[lívnf; ig rqdk/]]wdrÁ½ku
a0'emonf wjcm;wnf;? cHpm;olonf wjcm;wnf;}}[lí
tpuyif &SdcJhrl a0'emESdyfpufrl
jzpfvwfaomf]]csrf;omqif;&Judk olwpyf; jyK tyf\}}
[laom t,lonf jzpfCjh\? podkY a0'emonf wjcm;
cHpm;olonf wjcm;wnf;[lívnf; ig rqdk/ wdrÁ½ku
xdkESpyf; aom tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí
tv,ftvwftm;jzifh igbk&m; w&m;a[mawmfrl\? t0dZÆm
taMumif;cHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\? ocFg&
taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\ t0dZÆm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyfukef\? ocFg&wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmPf
csKyf\y/ podkY vQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k
a[mawmfrl\

podkY a[mMum;awmfrlonf &Sdaomf
wdrÁ½kuy&dAdkZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; podkYaom
pum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdpGwum;/y/ xdk tuREkfyfonf
toQifa*gwrudk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
w&m;awmfudkvnf;aumif;? oHCm awmfudkvnf;aumif;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\ toQifa*gwrnf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrS tp jyKí toufxufqHk;
&wemoHk;yg;udk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[lí
rSwfawmfrlygavmh}}[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

9-Amv y@dwokwf

19/ om0w¬djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} tydwfyifcH&aom
wyfrufrl]wPSm}ESifh ,SOfaom olrdkuftm; podkY
pudk,fonf jzpfay:vm\ podkYvQif pudk,fvnf;aumif;?
tyoEÅmefű emrf¹/₂kyfvnf;aumif; podkYtm;jzifh
pESpfyg;pHkonf jzpf\ ESpfyg;pHk udkvnf;aumif;?
tm,weajcmufyg;wdkYudknf;aumif; pGJí
awGUxdrl]zó}
jzpf\ ,if;zóm ,weajcmufyg;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
xdkajcmufyg;wdkYwGif wpyg;yg;jzifhvnf;aumif;
awGUxdaom olrdkufonf csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;\

&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh tydwfyifcH&aom
wyfrufrl]wPSm} ESifh ,SOfaom ynm&Sdtm; podkY
pudk,fonf jzpfay:vm\ podkYvQif pudk,fvnf;aumif;?
tyoEÅmefű emrf¹/₂kyfvnf;aumif; podkYtm;jzifh
pESpfyg;pHkonf jzpf\ pESpfyg;pHkudknf;aumif;?
tm,weajcmufyg;wdkYudknf;aumif; pGJí
awGUxdrl]zó}
jzpf\ ,if;zóm,weajcmufyg;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
xdkajcmuf yg;wdkYwGif wpyg;yg;jzifhvnf;aumif;
awGUxdaom ynm&Sdonf csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;\

&[ef;wdkY xdkyk^{*3}/₄dKvfESpfa,mufwdkYwGif
olrdkufESifh ynm&Sd\ xl;jcm;csufum; tb,fenf;?
huGJvGJcsufum; tb,fenf;? xl;aom taMumif;um; tb,fenf;
[k (ar;awmfrl\)? toQifbk&m; pw&m;awmfwdkYonf
tuREkfyfwdkYtm; jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif
t&if;rlv&Sdygukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;om vQif
xkwfaqmifol&Sdygukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif
vjavsmif;&m&Sdygukef\? toQifbk&m; awmif;
yefygukef\? a[mawmfrltyfaom xdkw&m;awmf\
teufudk jrwpGmbk&m;\ ÓPű xifapawmfrylgavmh?

jrwfpGmbk&m;xHrS Mum;em&í &[ef;wdkYonf
aqmifxm;Mu&ygukefvwåHU[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY]]odkYjzpfvQif emukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
(rdefY awmfrl\)?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufMu ukef\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifU tydwfyifcH&aom
wyfrufri]wPSm}ESifh ,SOfaom olrdkufm; pudk,fonf
jzpfay:vm\? olrdkufonf xdk0dZÆmudkvnf; ry,ftyfao;?
xdkwPSmonfvnf; rukefcef;ao;? xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY olrdkufonf
0#fqif;&Jukef&ef jrwfaomtusifhudk aumif;pGm
rusifh? xdkYaMumifh olrdkufonf cE``mudk,f
ysufpD;aomf cE``mudk,fudk &jyef\? xdkolrdkufonf
cE``mudk,fudk &onf&Sdaomf y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}?
tdkrl]Z&m}? aorl]r&P}? pdk;&drfri]aomu}?
idka<u;rl]y&da'0}? qif;&Jrl]'ku©}?
ESvHk;romrl]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}wdkYrS rvGwf?]]qif;&JrS
rvGwfajrmuf}}[k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifU tydwfyifcH&aom
wyfrufri]wPSm}ESifh ,SOfaom ynm&Sdtm; pudk,fonf
jzpfay:vm\? ynm&Sdtm; xdk0dZÆmudkvnf;
y,ftyfNyD;NyD? xdkwPSmonfvnf; ukef cef;NyD?
xdkodkY jzpfjcf;onf tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
ynm&Sdonf 0#fqif;&Jukef&ef jrwf aomtusifhudk
aumif;pGm usifh\? xdkYaMumifh ynm&Sdonf
cE``mudk,f ysufpD;NyD;aomf cE``mudk,fudk wpfzef
r&? xdkynm&Sdonf cE``mudk,fudk wpfzef
r&c]honf&Sdaomf y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}?
tdkrl]Z&m}? aorl]r&P}? pdk;&drfri]aomu}?

idka<u;rl]y&da'0}? qif;&Jrl]'ku©}?
 ESvHk;romrl]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
 yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}wdkYrS vGwf\?]]qif;&JrS
 vGwfajrmuf\}}[k ig qdkV &[ef;wdkY bjrwaom
 tusifhudk usifhoHk;jcif;onf olrdkufESifh ynm&Sd\
 xl;jcm;csufwnf;? uGJvGJcsufwnf;? xl;aom
 taMumif;wnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ypö,okwf

20/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
 &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; taMumif;]y#dpöorkyÜg'f}
 w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? pGJí jzpfaom
 tusKd;]y#dpöorkyÜEé}w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
 a[mtHh/ xdk w&m;udk emukefavmh? aumif;pGm
 ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;
 aumif;ygNyD}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufukef\
 jrwpGmbk&m;onf bw&m;pum; udk a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY taMumif;]y#dpöorkyÜg'f} w&m;onf
 tb,fenf;/ y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;ch aMumifh
 tdkrl]Z&m} ç aorl]r&P} jzpf\? taMumif;w&m;wdkY\
 wnfonf\tjzpf taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jrJonf\tjzpf
 tusKd;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;\tjzpf[laom poabmonf
 jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY yGifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
 ryGifhaomfvnf;aumif; wnf&Sdaeonfomwnf;/
 xdktaMumif;w&m;udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk;xGif;í
 odawmfrl\? (ÓPfjzifh) ouf0ifawmfrl\? odawmfrlNyD;íh
 (ÓPfjzifh) ouf0ifawmfrlí a[mMum;awmfrl\
 a[mawmfrl\? odapawmfrl\? jzpfapawmfrl\
 zGifhjyawmfrl\? a0zefawmfrl\? ay:vGifatmif
 jyKawmfrl\?]]½lukefavmh}}[lívnf; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY y#d oaE``aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;cHaMumifh
tdkrl]Z&m} ç aorl]r&P} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpfV\y/ &[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpfV
&[ef;wdkY wyfrufrl]wPSm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
cHpm;rl]a0'em} taMumif;cHaMumifh wyfruf]wPSm}
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;cHaMumifh
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) taMumif;cHaMumifh
awGUxdrl]zó} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY emrf¹/₂kyf taMumif;cH
aMumifh wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) jzpfV
&[ef;wdkY odrl]0dnmPf} taMumif;cH aMumifh
emrf¹/₂kyf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}
taMumif;cHaMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukefV
taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ wnfonf\tjzpf
taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jrJonf\tjzpf tusKd;wdkY\
taMumif;w&m;\tjzpf[l aom poabmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY yGifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ryGifhaomfvnf;aumif; wnf&Sdae onfomwnf;/
xdktaMumif;w&m;udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk;xGif;í
odawmfrl\? (ÓPjzifh) ouf 0ifawmfrl\? odawmfrlNyD;í
(ÓPjzifh) ouf0ifawmfrlNyD;í a[mMum;awmfrl\?
a[mawmfrl\? odapawmfrl\? jzpfapawmfrl\?
zGifhjyawmfrl\? a0zefawmfrl\? ay:vGifatmif
jyKawmfrl\?]]¹/₂lukef avmh}}[lívnf; a[mawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif]]ZmwdaMumifh
Z&mr&Pjzpf\}}ponfwdkYü rSefonf\tjzpf
rcRwf ,Gif;onf\tjzpf wpfyg;aom oabmtm;jzifh rjzpfonf\

tjzpf tusKd;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;\ tjzpfudk
taBumif;]y#dpöorkyÜg'f} w&m;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY tusKd;]y#dpöorkyÜEé} w&m;wdkY[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY tdkrl]Z&m} ç aorl]r&P}onf rjrJ?
jyKpD&ifcH&\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf\?
ukefjCIF;oabm&Sd\? ysufjCIF;oabm&Sd\?
uif;jywfjCIF;oabm&Sd\? csKyfjCIF;oabm&SdV &[ef;wdkY
y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd}onf rjrJ? jyKpD&if cH&\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf\? ukefjCIF;oabm&Sd\?
ysufjCIF;oabm&Sd\? uif;jywfjCIF;oabm &Sd\?
csKyfjCIF;oabm&SdV &[ef;wdkY b0onf rjrJ?
jyKpD&ifcH&\? taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf\? ukefjCIF;
oabm&Sd\? ysufjCIF;oabm&Sd\?
uif;jywfjCIF;oabm&Sd\? csKyfjCIF;oabm&SdV &[ef;wdkY
jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} onf/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufrl]wPSm} onf/ &[ef;wdkY awGUxdrl]zó} onf/
&[ef;wdkY wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) onf/
&[ef;wdkY]emrf½kyf}onf/ &[ef;wdkY odrl]0dnmPf}
onf/ &[ef;wdkY jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf/
&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}onf rjrJ? jyK pD&ifcH&\?
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpf\? ukefjCIF;oabm&Sd\?
ysufjCIF;oabm&Sd\? uif;jywfjCIF; oabm&Sd\?
csKyfjCIF;oabm&SdV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYudk
taMumif;udk pGJí jzpfom tusKd;]y#dpöorkyÜEé}
w&m;wdkY[lí qdktyfukefV

&[ef;wdkY tMuifcgu t&d,mwynfhtm; ponfum;
taMumif;]y#dpöorkyÜg'f} w&m;wnf;? ponfum;
tusKd;]y#dpöorkyÜEé} w&m;wdkYwnf;
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rSefuefaom ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm jriptyfukef\? xdktcg
xdkt&d,mwynfhonf]]igonf vGefcJhaom umvu
jzpfzl;NyDavm? vGefcJhaom umvu rjzpfzl;oavm?
vGefcJhaom umvu tb,fodkY jzpfCJhoenf;? vGefcJhaom
umvu tb,fyHk jzpfCJhoenf;? igonf vGefcJhaom umvu

tb,fodkY jzpfNyD;íhtb,fodkY jzpf cJhoenf;}}[k
a&S;tzdkYodkYvnf; ajy;0ifvwåHU/]]igonf aemifumvü
jzpfvwåHUavm? aemifumvü rjzpfvwåHUavm?
aemifumvü tb,fodkY jzpfvwåHUenf;? aemifumvü
tb,fyHk jzpfvwåHUenf;? igonf aemifumvü tb,fodkY
jzpfí tb,fodkY jzpfvwåHUenf;}}[k aemuftzdkYodkYvnf;
ajy;0if vwåHU/]]igonf jzpfaeoavm? rjzpfaeoavm?
tb,fodkY jzpfaeoenf;? tb,fyHk jzpfae oenf;?
powå0gonf tb,ft&yfrS vmcJhoenf;? xdkowå0gonf
tb,ft&yfudk oGm;vwåHU enf;}}[k þ,ck
rsufarSmufavmuüvnf; rdrdcE``mudk,fü odkYavm
odkYavm (,HkrSm;jcif;) jzpf vwåHU[laom
xdktaMumif;onf r&Sd/ xdkodkY r&Sdjcif;onf
tb,fUaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY t&d,m wynfhtm;
ponfum; taMumif;]y#dpöorkyÜg'f}w&m;wnf;?
ponfwdkYum; tusKd;]y#dpöorkyÜEé}
w&m;wdkYwnf;[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rSefuefaom
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifaomaMumifhyifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf tm[m&0*f NyD;V

3-'oAv0*f 1-'oAvokwf

21/ om0w—djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onf tm;awmf q,fyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrljcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? av;yg;aom
&J&ifhjCIF;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfrljcif;
aMumifhvnf;aumif; jrwwfaomt&mü wnf[
k0efcHawmfrlV y&dowfwdkYü jcaoFhoHujhodkY
MuHK;0g; awmfrlV jrwwfaom w&m;pufudk
vnfapawmfrlV -

ponfum; ½kyfwnf;? podkY ½kyfjzpfay:\? podkY
 ½kyfcsKyfV ponfum; a0'emwnf;? podkY
 a0'emjzpfay:\? podkY a0'emcsKyfV ponfum;
 onmwnf;? podkY onm jzpfay:\? podkY onmcsKyfV
 ponfum; ocFg&wdkYwnf;? podkY ocFg&wdkY
 jzpfay:ukef\? podkY ocFg&wdkY csKyfukefV ponfum;
 OdnmPfwnf;? podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:\? podkY
 OdnmPfcsKyfV podkY ptaMumif;w&m; &SdcJhaomf
 ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh
 ptusKd; w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; r&SdcJhaomf
 ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;
 aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; csKyfV

,if;odkY taMumif;tusKd; jzpfyHkcsKyfyHkum;
 rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
 jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
 jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
 odrl]OdnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
 qif;&Jtpk jzpfay:V rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif
 (t&[wår*f)jzifh t<uif;rjh csKyfjcif;aMumifh jyKpD&if
 rl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
 csKyfjcif;aMumifh odrl]OdnmPf} csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif
 tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (MuHK;0g;awmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, 'oAvokwf

22/ om0w¬djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
 &[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onf tm;awmf q,fyg;ESifh
 jynfhpHkawmfrljcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? av;yg;aom
 &J&ifhjcif;wdkYESifU jynfhpHkawmfrljcif;
 aMumifhvnf;aumif; jrwfaomt&mü wnf\k
 OefcHawmfrl\? y&dowfwdkYü jcaoFhoHuJhodkY

MuHK;0g; awmfrl\? jrwfaom w&m;pufudk
vnfapawmfrl\ -

ponfum; ½kyfwnf;? podkY ½kyfjzpfay:\? podkY
½kyfcsKyf\ ponfum; a0'emwnf;?hpodkY
a0'emjzpfay:\? podkY a0'emcsKyf\ ponfum;
onmwnf;? podkY onmjzpfay:\? podkY onmcsKyf\
ponfum; ocFg&wdkYwnf;? podkY ocFg&wdkY
jzpfay:ukef? podkY ocFg&wdkY csKyfukef\ ponfum;
OdnmPfwnf;? podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:\? podkY
OdnmPfcsKyf\ podkY ptaMumif;w&m; &SdcJhaomf
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
ptusKd; w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; r&SdcJhaomf
ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m; csKyfjCIF;
aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; csKyf\

,if;odkY taMumif;tusKd; jzpfyHkcsKyfyHkum;
rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;chAMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\
jypD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY taBumif;chABumifU
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHk aom
qif;&Jtpk jzpf\ rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif (t&[wår*f)jzifh
t<uif;rjh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyKpD &ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukef\ jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf w&m;udk podkY
aumif;pGm a[mtyf\? ay:vGifaptyf\? zGifhvSpf tyf\
tpkwftjywf tcsKyftzm r&Sdaom ykqdk;opfujhodkY
a0zefjytyf\? &[ef;wdkY igonf podkY
y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;udk aumif;pGm a[mtyf
ay:vGifaptyf zGifhvSpftyf tpkwftjywf tcsKyftzm r&Sd
aom ykqdk;opfujhodkY a0zeftyfonf &Sdaomf
o'`gw&m;jzifh &[ef;jyKaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf]]ta&
taMum? t½dk;om <uif;í udk,fü tom;? taoG; ukefcef;

ajcmufaoGUapOD;awmh/ a,musfm;wdkY\ tm;tpGrf;?
a,musfm;wdkY\ vkHYv? a,musfm;wdkY\ tm;xkwfrljzifh
a&mufyfaom t&[wåzdkvfodkY ra&mufrlí vkHYv\
&yfwHhjcif; rjzpfthH}}[k tm;xkwfjcif;iSg
oifhonfomvQif wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ysif;&daom olonf ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYjzifh a&m>yrf;onfjzpfí qif;&JpGm
ae&\? BuD;rm;vSaom rdrdtusKd;udkvnf; qkwf,kwfap\
&[ef;wdkY xufoeafaom
vkHYv&Sdolum; ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrSvnf; uif;qdwfonfjzpfí
csrf;ompGm ae&\? BuD;rm;vSaom rdrdtusKd;udkvnf;
jynfhpHkap\? &[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom vkHYvjzifh
jrifhjrwaom (t&[wåzdkvf) tqifhodkY ra&mufEdkif?
xufjruf jrifhjrwaom vkHYvjzifhom jrifhjrwaom (t&[wå
zdkvf) tqifhodkY a&mufEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY þjrwaom tusifhonf Munfvifaom
aomufzG,f jzpf\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;
rsufarSmuf&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
þomoemawmfü ra&mufao;onfh t&[wåzdkvf
(edAÁmef) odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;onfudk &&ef
rsufarSmuf rjyK&ao;onfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef vkHYv
udk tm;xkwfMuukefavmh?]]podkYvQif igwdkY\
þ&[ef;tjzpfonf igwdkYtm; rjrHKonf tusKd; &Sdonf
BuD;yGm;jcif;&Sdonf jzpfvåHU? tMuifolwdkY\
ouFef;ç qGrf;ç ausmif;tdyf&mae&mç olem\
taxmufyHh aq; toHk;taqmifudk igwdkY
oHk;aqmifrSD0Jtyfukef\? igwdkYü jyKtyfukefaom
xdkolwdkY\ aumif;rlwdkYonfvnf; BuD;aom
tusKd;tmedoif &SdukefvåHU}}[k
tm;xkwfMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY þodkY usifh&rnf-
&[ef;wdkY rdrd\ tusKd;udkvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;wdkY\
tusKd;udkvnf;aumif;? rdrdtusKd; olwpfyg;tusKd;
ESpfyg;pHkudkvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm jrifaom olonf

rarhravsmhrl tyÜrm'w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg
oifhonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-Oyedookwf

23/ om0w—djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY odaomol jrifaomoltm;om tmo0wdkY\
ukefjCIF;udk ig qkd\? rodaomol rjrifaomoltm;
tmo0wdkY\
ukefjCIF;udk ig rqkd/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fudk
odaomol jrifaomoltm; tmo0wdkYukefjCIF; jzpfoenf;?
ponfum; ½kyf wnf;? podkY ½kyfjzpfay:\? podkY
½kyfcsKyfV ponfum; a0'emwnf;/y/ ponfum; onm wnf;/
ponfum; ocFg&wdkYwnf;/ ponfum; OdnmPfwnf;?
podkY OdnmPfjzpfay:\? podkY OdnmPfcsKyf\k podkY
odol podkY jrifoltm; tmo0wdkY ukefjCIF; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkodol jrifoltm; tmo0wdkY\
ukef&m
t&[wåzdkvf jzpfvwfaomf tmo0wdkY ukef&m
t&[wåzdkvfÜ odaom ypöa0u©PmÓPfudkvnf;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\k igqdk\? t aMumif;r&Sdbj
jzpf\k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY tmo0wdkY ukef&m
t&[wåzdkvfÜ odaom (ypöa0u©Pm ÓPf)\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;[k (ar;aomf)]]tmo0wdkYrS vGwfajrmufrl
t&[wåzdkvf}}[lí qdk&mV &[ef;wdkY vGwfajrmufrl
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\k igqdk\?
t aMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY
vGwfajrmufrl t&[wåzdkvf\ taMumif;um; tb,f
enf;?]]wyfjCIF;uif;rl t&[wår*fwnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfjCIF;uif;rl (t&[wår*f) udkvnf; t aMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\k igrqdk/
&[ef;wdkY wyfjCIF;uif;rl (t&[wår*f)\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?]]NiD;aiGUrI]edAÁd'gÓPf}wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY
NiD;aiGUrI]edAÁd'gÓPf}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG

jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/
&[ef;wdkY NiD;aiGUrl]edAÁd'gÓPf}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?][kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifaom ÓPftjrif
wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifaom
ÓPftjrifudkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k igqdk\?
taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/
&[ef;wdkY[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifaom ÓPftjrif\
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;?]]wnfMunfrl]orm"d}wnf;}}/
&[ef;wdkY wnfMunfrl]orm"d}udkvnf;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj
jzpf\[k igrqdk/

&[ef;wdkY wnfMunfrl]orm"d}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?][csrf;omjcif;]okc} wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY
csrf;omjcif;]okc}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k
igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY
csrf;omjcif;]okc}\ taMumif;um; tb,fenf;?][Nidrf;csrf;rl
]yó""d}wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY Nidrf;csrf;rl]yó""d}udkvnf;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj
jzpf\[k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY Nidrf;csrf;rl]yó""d}\
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;?][ESpfoufrl]yDwd}wnf;}}/
&[ef;wdkY ESpfoufrl]yDwd}udkvnf;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj
jzpf\[k ig rqdk/ &[ef;wdkY ESpfoufrl]yDwd}\
taMumif;um;

tb,fenf;?][0rf;ajrmufrl]ygarmZÆ}wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY
0rf;ajrmufrl]ygarmZÆ}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/
&[ef;wdkY 0rf;ajrmufrl]ygarmZÆ}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?][,HkMunfrl]o""g} wnf;}}/
&[ef;wdkY ,HkMunfrl]o""g}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifh
wuG jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/

&[ef;wdkY ,HkMunfrl]o""g}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?][qif;&Jrl]'ku©}wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY
qif;&Jrl]'ku©}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k

igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkqif;&Jrl]'ku©}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?]]y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd}wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY
y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\
[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/

&[ef;wdkY y#doaE"aerl]Zmwd}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?]]b0wnf;}}/ &[ef;wdkY b0udkvnf;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj
jzpf\[k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY b0\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?]]jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}wnf;}}/
&[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} udkvnf;
taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj
jzpf\[k igrqdk/ &[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}\
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;?]]wyfrufrl]wPSm}wnf;}}/
&[ef;wdkY wyfrufrl]wPSm}udkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif; r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/

&[ef;wdkY wyfrufrl]wPSm}\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;?]]cHpm;rl
]a0'em}wnf;}}/y/]]awGUxdrl]zó}wnf;}}/]]wnf&m]t
m,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
wnf;}}/]]emrf¹/₂kyfwnf;}}/ odrl]0dnmPf}/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYudkvnf; taMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\[k igqdk\? taMumif;r&Sdbj jzpf\[k igrqdk/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ taMumif;um; tb,f
enf;?]]rodrl]t0dZÆm}wnf;}}/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf
rodrl]t0dZÆm}vQif taMumif;&Sdukef\?
odrl]0dnmPf}onf jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? emrf¹/₂kyfonf odrl]0dnmPf}vQif
taMumif; &Sd\? wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
onf emrf¹/₂kyfvQif taMumif;&Sd\? awGUxdrl]zó} onf
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) vQif

taMumif;&Sd\? cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf
awGUxdrl]zó}vQif taMumif;&Sd\?
wyfrufrl]wPSm}onf cHpm;rl]a0'em}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onf
wyfrufrl]wPSm}vQif taMumif;&Sd\? b0onf jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}vQif taMumif;&Sd\?
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}onf b0vQif taMumif;&Sd\?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}onf y#doaE`` aerl]Zmwd}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? ,HkMunfrl]o``g}onf
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}vQif taMumif;&Sd\? 0rf;
ajrmufjCIF;]ygarmZÆ}onf ,HkMunfrl]o``g}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? ESpfoufjCIF;]yDwd}onf
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;]ygarmZÆ}vQif taMumif;&Sd\?
Nidrf;at;jCIF;]yó``d}onf ESpfoufjCIF;]yDwd}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? csrf;omjCIF;]okc}onf
Nidrf;at;jCIF;]yó``d}vQif taMumif;&Sd\?
wnfMunfrl]orm"d}onf csrf;omjCIF;]okc}vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? ,xmblwÓPftjrifonf
wnfMunfrl]orm"d}vQif taMumif;&Sd\? edAÁd'gÓPfonf
,xmblwÓPfvQif taMumif;&Sd\? wyfjCIF;uif;rl (t&[wår*f)
onf edAÁd'gÓPf vQif taMumif;&Sd\? 0drkwåd ([laom
t&[wåzdkvf) onf wyfjCIF;uif;rl (t&[wår*f) vQif taMumif;
&Sd\? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjCIF;ü odaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPfonf 0drkwåd ([laom t&[wåzdkvf) vQif
taMumif;&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; awmifxdyfü wcJeuf
rdk;onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;onf&Sdaomf xdka& onf
edrfh&m edrfh&modkY pD;oGm;í awmif acsmuf
yyfMum;uGJ ajrmif;i,f ajrmif;BuD;wdkYudk jynfhap\?
awmif acsmuf yyfMum;uGJ ajrmif;i,f ajrmif;BuD;wdkY
jynfhvwfaomf tdkifi,fwdkYudk jynfhapukef\?
tdkifi,fwdkY jynfhvwfaomf tdkifBuD;wdkYudk
jynfhapukef\? tdkifBuD;wdkY jynfhvwfaomf
jrpfi,fwdkYudk jynfhapukef\? jrpfi,fwdkY jynfhvwfaomf

jrpfbuD;wdkYudk jynfhapukef\? jrpfbuD;wdkY
jynfhvwfaomf r[mork'´&mudk jynfhapukef\

&[ef;wdkY bOyrmtwlomvQif ocFg&wdkYonf
t0dZÆmvQif taMumif;&Sdukef\? 0dnmPfonf
ocFg&wdkYvQif taMumif;&Sd\? emrf½kyfonf
0dnmPfvQif taMumif;&Sd\? oVm,weonf emrf½kyf vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? zóonf oVm,wevQif taMumif;&Sd\?
a0'emonf zóvQif taMumif; &Sd\? wPSmonf a0'emvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? Oyg'gefonf wPSmvQif taMumif;&Sd\?
b0onf Oyg'gefvQif taMumif;&Sd\? Zmwdonf b0vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? 'ku©onf ZmwdvQif taMumif;&Sd\?
o''gonf 'ku©vQif taMumif;&Sd\? ygarmZÆonf
o''gvQif taMumif;&Sd\? yDwdonf ygarmZÆvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? yó''donf yDwdvQif taMumif;&Sd\?
okconf yó''dvQif taMumif;&Sd\? orm"d onf okcvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? ,xmblwÓPftjrifonf orm"dvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? edAÁd'gÓPf onf ,xmblwÓPftjrifvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? wyfjCIF;uif;rl (t&[wår*f) onf
edAÁd'gÓPfvQif taMumif;&Sd\? 0drkwåd ([laom
t&[wåzdkvf) onf wyfjCIF;uif;rl (t&[wår*f) vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;ü odaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPfonf 0drkwåd ([laom t&[wåzdkvf) vQif
taMumif;&Sd\[k a[mawmfrl\

wwd,okwf/

4-tnwdw¬d,okwf

24/ &mZN*dK[fjynf a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xdktcg toQifom&dykwå&m onf eHeuftcg
ouFef;udk aumif;pGm jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk
aqmif,lNyD;vQif &mZN*dK[fjynf odkY
qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl\? xdktcg
toQifom&dykwå&mtm;-]]&mZN*dK[fjynfü

qGrf;cHjCIF;iSg tvGefapm ao;\?
omoemawmfjyifyjzpfonfh wdw¬dy&dAdkZfwdkY
ausmif;wdkufodkY igcsOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuH jzpfV

xdkYaemuf toQifom&dykwå&monf
omoemawmfjyify wdw¬dy&dAdkZfwdkY
ausmif;wdkufodkY csOf; uyfNyD;í
wdw¬dy&dAdkZfwdkYESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
toQifom&dykwå&mtm; wdw¬dy&dAdkZfwdkYonf
podkY qdkMuukef\-

]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m qif;&Judk udk,fwdkifjyKtyf\
[k ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'D orPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkY
&Sdukef\? ighoQifom&dykwå&m qif;&Judk
olwpfyg;jyKtyf\[k ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'D
orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY &Sdukef\?
ighoQifom&dykwå&m qif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf; jyKtyf?
olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\[k ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'D
orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY &Sdukef\?
ighoQifom&dykwå&m qif;&Judk
udk,fwdkifjyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg;jyKtyfonfvnf;
r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\[k ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'D
orPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY &Sdukef\?
ighoQifom&dykwå&m pt&mü &[ef; a*gwronf tb,fodkY
t,l&Sdygoenf;? tb,fodkY a[mMum;ygoenf;?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf tb,f odkY ajymMum;onf&Sdaomf
&[ef;a*gwr (qdkaom) pum;udkyif twkvdkufí qdkonf
rnfygukef oenf;? &[ef;a*gwrudk r[kwfrSefaom
pum;jzifh rpGyfpGJonf rnfygukeftHhenf;? toQifa*gwr\
w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;udkvnf; ajymMum;onf
rnfygukeftHhenf;? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjCIF;onf wfpfHkwpf&m

uJh&JUzG,ftaMumif;odkY ra&mufbj
&SdygukeftHhenf;}}[k qdk MuukefV

ighoQifwdkY qif;&J'ku©udk y#dpöorkyÜEé (pGJí
jzpfaom) w&m;[k jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrltyf\?
tb,fudk pGJí jzpfoenf;? awGUxdrl]zó}udk pGJí jzpf\?
podkY qdkaomolonf jrwpGmbk&m; qdkaom
pum;udkyif twkvdkufí qdkonf rnf\? jrwpGmbk&m;udk
r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh rpGyfpGJonf rnf\?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;udkvnf;
ajymMum;onf rnf\? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjcif;onf wfpfHkwpf&m uJh&JUzG,f
taMumif;odkY ra&mufbjh&Sd&mV

ighoQifwdkY xdk,t,lav;yg;wdkYwGif
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwkdYonf qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\lí ynwfukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwkdY\
a0'emonfvnf; awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;ch aMumifh
jzpfV tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwkdYonf qif;&J'ku©udk
olwpfyg; jyKtyf\lí ynwf ukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwkdY\
a0'emonfvnf; awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;chHaMumifh
jzpfV tMuif ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
qif;&J'ku©udk udk,fwdkifvnf; jyKtyf\? olwpfyg;vnf;
jyKtyf\lí ynwfukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwkdY\
a0'emonfvnf; awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;chHaMumifh
jzpfV tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwkdYonf qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkif jyKonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg;wdkY jyKonfvnf;
r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\k ynwfukef\?
xdkorPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'emonfvnf; awGUxdrl]zó}
taMumif;chHaMumifh jzpfV

ighoQifwdkY xdk,t,lav;yg;wdkYwGif qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkifjyKtyf\k ynwfukefaom ur®0g'D
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf pifppftm;jzifh awGUxdrl]zó}udk
MuOfxm;í qif;&J'ku©udk chpm;ukefvwåHU [laom
ptaMumif;onf r&Sd/ qif;&J'ku©udk olwpfyg;jyKtyf\k

ynwfukefaom ur®0g'DorP jAm[®PwdekYonf
pifppftm;jzifh awGUxdrl]zó}udk MuOfxm;í
qif;&J'ku©udk cHpm;ukefvwåHU[laom ptaMumif;onf
r&Sd/ qif;&J'ku©udk udk,fwdkifvnf; jyKtyf\?
olwpyfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\lí ynwfukeyaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdekYonf pifppftm;jzifh
awGUxdrl]zó}udk MuOfxm;í qif;&J 'ku©udk
cHpm;ukefvwåHU[laom ptaMumif;onf r&Sd/
qif;&J'ku©wdekYudk udk,fwdkifvnf; jyKtyfonf r[kwf?
olwpyfyg;vnf; jyKtyfonf r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\lí
ynwfukefaom ur®0g'DorP jAm[®PwdekYonf
pifppftm;jzifh awGUxdrl]zó}udk MuOfxm;í
qif;&J'ku©udk cHpm;ukefvwåHU[laom ptaMumif;onf
r&Sd[k a[mawmfrlV

toQiftmeE´monf omoemjyifyt,l&Sdaom
wdw→dy&dAdkZfwdkYESifh twl toQifom&dykwå&m\
bpum;ajyma[maeonfudk Mum;avaomf
&mZN*dK[fjynfü qGrf;cHNyD;vQif
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf; cH&GmrS zjcJhí
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfum
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkif NyD;aomf omoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdaom
wdw→dy&dAdkZfwdkYESifh twl toQifom&dykwå&m\
ajymorQ pum;tvHk;pHkudk jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufMum;V

tmeE´m aumif;pG aumif;pG? aumif;pGm
ajzMum;vdkolonf om&dykwå&m ajzMum;ouJhodkY
ajzMum;&m\? tmeE´m qif;&J'ku©udk y#dpöorkyÜEé
(pGJí jzpfaom) w&m;lí igbk&m; a[mV tb,fudk pGJí
jzpfoenf;?]zó}udk pGJí jzpf\? podkY qdkaomolonf
igbk&m;qdkaom pum; udkyif twkvdkufí qdkonf
rnf&m\? igbk&m;udkvnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh
rpGyfpGJonf jzpf&m\? igbk&m;\ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
w&m;udkvnf; ajymMum;onf rnf&m\? taMumif;ESifh

wuG t,lodkY usa&mufjCIF;onf wPfpHkwpf&m
uJh&JhzG,f taMumif;odkY ra&mufbJ &Sd&mV

tmeE´m xdkT,lav;yg;wdkYwGif
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwDkYonf qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\lí ynwfuKEf\? xdkorPjAm[®PwDkY\
a0'emonfvnf; awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;ch aMumifh
jzpfV/y/ tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwDkYonf/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwDkYonf um;/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwDkYonf qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkifjyKonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpf yg; jyKonfvnf;
r[kwf? taMumif;rJh jzpf\k ynwfuKEf\?
xdkorPjAm[®PwDkY\ a0'emonfvnf; awGUxdrl]zó}
taMumif;ch aMumifh jzpf\?

tmeE´m xdkT,lav;yg;wdkYwGif qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkifjyKtyfonf\lí ynwfMuukefaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwDkYonf zóudk MuOfxm;í
qif;&J'ku©udk cHpm;ukefvwåHU[laom p taMumif;onf
r&Sd? orPjAm[®PwDkYonf/y/ orPjAm[®PwDkYonf/y/
qif;&J'ku©udk udk,fwdkif jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
olwpfyg;jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? taMumif;rJh jzpf\k
ynwfuKEfaom ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwDkYonf
pifppftm;jzifh zóudk MuOfxm;í qif;&J'ku©udk
cHpm;ukefvwåHU[l aom ptaMumif;onf r&Sd/

tmeE´m tcgwpfyg;ü igbk&m;onf
p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyifvQif &SOfUeufwdkYudk tpmauR;í
arG;&mjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? tmeE´m xdktcg igbk&m;onf eHeuf tcgü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk aqmif,INyD;vQif
&mZN*dK[fjynfü qGrf;ch0if\? tmeE´m xdkigbk&m;tm;
]]&mZN*dK[fjynfodkY qGrf;chJcif;iSg tvGefapmao;\?
igonf omoemawmfjyifyt,l &Sdukefaom
wdw→dy&dAdkZfwdkY\ t&HodkY csOf;uyf&rlum;
aumif;&m\}}[k tMuH jzpfV

tmeE´m xdktcg igbk&m;onf
omoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdukefaom
wdw→dy&dAdkZfwdkY\ t&HodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
xdkomoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdukefaom
wdw→dy&dAdkZfwdkYESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
ElwfqufajymqdkNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\?
tmeE´m wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
igbk&m;tm; xdkomoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdukefaom
wdw→dy&dAdkZfwdkYonf bpum;udk avQmufukef\-

]]ighoQifa*gwr qif;&Judk udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\[k
ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'DorPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkY
&Sdukef\? ighoQifa*gwr qif;&Judk olwpfyg; jyKtyf\[k
ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'DorPjAm[®P tcsKdUwdkY
&Sdukef\? ighoQifa*gwr qif;&Judk udk,fwdkifvnf;
jyKtyf? olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\[k ynwfMuonfh
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY &Sdukef\?
ighoQifa*gwr qif;&Judk udk,fwdkif jyKtyf onfvnf;
r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\
[k ynwfMuonfh ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY
&Sdukef\? pt&mü toQifa*gwronf tb,fodkY
t,l&Sdygoenf;? tb,fodkY a[mMum;ygoenf;? tb,fodkY
ajymMum;onf&Sdaomf toQifa*gwr
qdkaompum;udkyif twkvdkufí qdkonf
rnfygukeftHhenf;? toQifa*gwrudk r[kwfrSefaom
pum;jzifh rpGyfpGJonf rnfygukeftHhenf;? toQifa*gwr\
w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;udkvnf; ajymMum;onf
rnfygukef tHhenf;? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjcif;onf wfpfHkwpf&m ujh&jhzG,f
taMumif;odkY ra&mufb] &SdygukeftHhenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m podkY qdktyfonf&Sdaomf igonf
omoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdukefaom
xdky&dAdkZfwdkYtm; podkYaom pum;udk rdefYqdk\-

]ighoQifwdkY qif;&J'ku©udk y#dpöorkyÜEé (pGJí jzpfaom) w&m;[lí ig a[mtyfV/ tb,fudk pGJí jzpfoenf;? zóudk pGJí jzpfV/ podkY qdkaom olonf igqdkaom pum;udkyif twkvdkufí qdkonf rnf&m\? ighudkvnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh rpGyfpGJonf rnf\? ig\ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;udkvnf; ajymMum;onf rnf\? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY usa&mufjcif;onf wpfpHkwpf&m ujh&jhzG,ftaMumif;odkY ra&mufbJ &Sd&m\}}[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQifwdkY xdk,t,lav;yg;wdkYwGif
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\lí ynwfukef\? xdkorPjAm[®PwdkY\
a0'emonfvnf; zó taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpf\?
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfum; qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf;
r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\lí ynwfukef\?
xdkorPjAm[®PwdkY\ha0'emonfvnf; zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpf\?

ighoQifwdkY xdk,t,lav;yg;wdkYwGif qif;&J'ku©udk
udk,fwdkif jyKtyf\lí ynwfukefaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh zóudk
MuOfxm;í qif;&Judk cHpm;ukefvwåHU[laom
ptaMumif;onf r&Sd? orPjAm[®PwdkYonf/y/
orPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/ qif;&J'ku©udk udk,fwdkif
jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
taMumif;rjh jzpf\k ynwfukefaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh zóudk
MuOfxm;í qif;&Judk cHpm; ukefvwåHU[laom
ptaMumif;onf r&Sd[k a[mawmfriV/ toQifbk&m;
tHhzG,f&Sdyg\? toQif bk&m; rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfyg\? ,if;odkYaom t&mü wpfckaom yk'fjzifh
tvHk;pHkaom teufudk a[m tyfonf jzpfbd\? toQifbk&m;

pteufudkyifvQif tus,ftm;jzifh a[monf&Sdaomf
eufeJonfvnf; jzpf&m\? eufeJaom toGif&Sdonfvnf;
jzpf&m\[k avQmufV

tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif pt&m0,f oifhÓPfü
xifapavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m tdkjcif;]Z&m}
aojcif;]r&P}onf tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;cH&Sdo enf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; vQif
trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k ar;vmMuygukefrl]]ighoQifwdkY
tdkjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}onf pifppf]Zmwd}vQif
taMumif;cH&Sd\? ZmwdvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\?]Zmwd}aMumifh
jzpf\?]Zmwd}vQif trGef tp&Sd\}}[k podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m
y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd}onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;cH&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k
ar;vmMuukefrl]]y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd}onf b0vQif
taMumif;cH &Sd\? b0vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\?
b0aMumifh jzpf\? b0vQif trGeftp&Sd\}}[k podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m b0onf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;cH&Sdoenf;? tb,f w&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k
ar;vmMuukefrl]]b0onf Oyg'gefw&m;vQif
taMumif;cH&Sd\? Oyg'gefvQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\?
Oyg'gefaMumifh jzpf\? Oyg'gefvQif trGeftp&Sd\}}[k
podkY ajzMum;ygtHh/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onf/y/ ighoQif wyf
rufrl]wPSm}onf/y/ ighoQif cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf/y/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfudk]]ighoQiftmeE´m
awGUxdrl]zó}onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;cH&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdo enf;? tb,fw&m;aMumifh
jzpfenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k
ar;vmMuukefrl]]awGUxdrl]zó}onf wnf&m]tm,we}
ajcmufyg;vQif taMumif;cH&Sd\? tm,weajcmufyg;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif; &Sd\? tm,weajcmufyg;aMumifh jzpf\?
tm,weajcmufyg;vQif trGeftp&Sd\}}[k podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh/]]ighoQif zó\
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;wdkY\ (t&[wår*fjzifh) t<uif;
rjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} csKyf\?
awGUxdrl]zó} csKyfjcf;aMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em}
csKyf\? cHpm;rl]a0'em} csKyfjcf;aMumifh
wyfrufrl]wPSm} csKyf\? wyfrufrl]wPSm}
csKyfjcf;aMumifh jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyf\?
jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0
csKyf\? b0 csKyfjcf;aMumifh y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
csLyf\? y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} csLyfjcf;aMumifh
tkdjcf;]Z&m}? aojcf;]r&P}? pkd;&drfjcf;]aomu}?
ikda<u;jcf;]y&da'0}? qif;&jjcf;]'ku©}?
ESvHk;romjcf;]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcf;]Oyg,mo}wdkYhcsLyfukef\ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&jtpk csKyf\[k podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh[k (avQmuf\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-blrdZ okwf

25/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
toQifblrdZonf naecsr;tcg wpfyg; wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrS xvsuf toQifom&dykwå&mxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQifom&dykwå&mESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufpum; ajymqkdNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf toQif
om&dykwå&mtm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\-

]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m csrf;omqif;&Jukd
ukd,fwkdif jyKtyf\lí ynwfukefaom ur®0g'DorP
jAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY &SdMuukef\?
ighoQifom&dykwå&m csrf;omqif;&Jukd olwpfyg;
jyKtyf\lí ynwfukefaom ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY
&SdMuukef\?
ighoQifom&dykwå&m csrf;omqif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdivnf;
jyKtyf olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\lí ynwfukefaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PtcsKdUwdkY &SdMu ukef\?
ighoQifom&dykwå&m csrf;omqif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif
jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyf onfvnf; r[kwf?
taMumif;rjh jzpf\lí ynwfukefaom ur®0g'DorPjAm[®P
tcsKdUwdkY &SdMu ukef\ ighoQifom&dykwå&m
pt&mü tuREkfyfwdkY\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,fodkY
t,l&Sdygoenf;? tb,fodkY a[mMum;ygoenf;? tb,fodkY
ajymMum;onf&Sdaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ a[maom
pum; ukdyif twkvkdufí qkdonf rnfygukeftHhenf;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdvnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh
rpGyfpJGonf rnfygukeftHhenf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukdvnf; ajymMum;onf
rnfygukeftHhenf;? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjcif;onf wfpfHkwpf&m ujh&JUzG,fodkY
ra&mufb] &SdygtHhenf;}}[k avQmuf\

ighoQif csrf;omqif;&Jukd y#dpöorkyÜEé (pGJí
jzpfaom) w&m;lí jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ tb,fukd
pGJí jzpfoenf;? zóukd pGJí jzpf\ podkY qkdaomolonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl tyfaom pum;ukdyif

twkvkdufí qkdonf rnf&m\? jrwpGmbk&m;ukdvnf;
r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh rpGyfpJGonf rnf&m\?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukdvnf;
ajymMum; onf rnf&m\? taMumif;ESifhwuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjcif;onf wfpfHkwpf&mujh&JUzG,fodkY
ra&mufbj &Sd&mV

ighoQif xkdt,lav;yg;wdkYwGif
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf csrf;omqif;&Jukd
ukd,fwkdif jyKtyf\lí ynwfukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\
a0'emonfvnf; zó taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpf\?
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;
csrf;omqif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\lí
ynwfukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\ a0'emonfvnf; zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpfV

ighoQif xkdt,lav;yg;wdkYwGif csrf;omqif;&Jukd
ukd,fwkdif jyKtyf\lí ynwfukefaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh zóukd
MuOfxm;í csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;Muukef
vwåHU[laom ptaMumif;onf r&Sd?
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;
csrf;omqif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? taMumif;rjh jzpf\lí
ynwfukef\? xkd orPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh
zóukd MuOfxm;í csrf;omqif;&Jukd
cHpm;MuukefvwåHU[lhaom ptaMumif;onf r&Sd[k
rdefYqkdV

toQiftmeE´monf toQifblrdZESifh twl
toQifom&dykwå&m\ a[morQ pum;tvHk;pHkukd

Mum;av\? xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd; vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aomf toQifblrdZESifh twl
toQifom&dykwå&m\ ajyma[morQ pum;tvHk;pHkukd
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; avQmufMum;V

tmeE´m aumif;pG aumif;pG? aumif;pGm
ajzMum;vkdolnf om&dykwå&m ajzMum;ouJhodkY
ajzMum;&m\? tmeE´m pifppf csrf;omqif;&Jukd
y#dpöorkyÜEé (pGJí jzpfaom) w&m;[lí iga[m tyfV/
tb,fukd pGJí jzpfoenf;? zóukd pGJí jzpfV podkY
qkdaomolnf igbk&m;a[m tyfaom pum;ukdyif
twkvkdufí qkdonf rnf&m\? igbk&m;ukdvnf;
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh rpGyfpJGonf rnf&m\?
igbk&m;\ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukdvnf;
ajymMum;onf rnf&m\? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjcif;onf wpfpHkwpf&m
uJh&JUzG,ftMumif;odkY ra&mufbj &Sd&mV

tmeE´m xkdt,lav;yg;wdkYwGif
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf csrf;omqif;&Jukd
ukd,f wkdif jyKtyf\[lí ynwfukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\
a0'emonfvnf; zó taMuif;cHaMumifh jzpf\?
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/ tMuifur®0g'D
orPjAm[®PwdkYonfum; qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif
jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpyf; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
taMumif;rJh jzpf\[lí ynwfukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\
a0'emonfvnf; zó taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpfV

tmeE´m xkdt,lav;yg;wdkYwGif csrf;omqif;&Jukd
ukd,fwkdif jyKtyf\[lí ynwfMuukefaom
ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh zóukd
MuOfxm;í csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;Muukef
vwåHU[laom ptaMumif;onf r&Sd?

tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuifur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
csrf;omqif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif jyKtyf onfvnf; r[kwf?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? taMumif;rJh jzpf\lí
ynwfMuukefaom ur®0g'DorPjAm[®PwdkYonf
pifppftm;jzifh zóukd MuOfxm;í csrf;omqif;&Jukd
cHpm;ukefvwåHU [laom þtaMumif;onf r&Sd/

tmeE´m ukd,f]um,} &SdcJhaomf ukd,fü jzpfaom
aphaqmfrl]um,oaíöwem}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
twGif;oEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&J jzpfV tmeE´m
Elwf]0gpm} &SdcJhaomf Elwfü jzpfaom
aphaqmfrl]0pDoaíöwem}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
twGif;oEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&J jzpfV tmeE´m
pdwf]raem} &SdcJhaomf pdwfü jzpfaom
aphaqmfrl]raemoaíöwem}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
twGif;oEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&J jzpfV þapwemonf
rodrl]t0dZÆem} taMumif;aMumifhvnf; jzpfV

tmeE´m tMuifukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}
[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpf\? xkdukd,fjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}ukd ukd,fwkdifrlvnf; jyKpD&ifV
tmeE´m tMuifukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf
jzpf\? xkdukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}ukd
olwpfyg;wdkYrlvnf; jyKpD&ifukefV tmeE´m
tMuifukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf
jzpf\? xkdukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}ukd
aumif;pGm odonf jzpfírlvnf; jyKpD&ifV tmeE´m
tMuifukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}[laom
taMumif;aMumifhhrdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf
jzpf\? xkdukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}ukd
aumif;pGm rodrlívnf; jyKpD&ifV

tmeE´m tMuifElwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}
[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om
qif;&Jonf jzpf\? xkdElwfjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}ukd ukd,fwkdifrlvnf; jyKpD&ifV/
tmeE´m tMuifElwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpf\? xkdElwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}ukd
olwpyfg;wdkYrlvnf; jyKpD&ifukefV tmeE´m
tMuifElwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpf\? xkdElwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}ukd
aumif;pGm odonf jzpfírlvnf; jyKpD&ifV/y/ rodrlívnf;
jyKpD&ifV

tmeE´m tMuifpdwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]raemocFg&}
[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om
qif;&Jonf jzpf\? xkdpdwfjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]raemocFg&}ukd ukd,fwkdifrlvnf;
jyKpD&if\? tmeE´m tMuifpdwfjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]raemocFg&}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpf\? xkdpdwfjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]raemocFg&}ukd olwpyfg;wdkYrlvnf;
jyKpD&ifukef\? tmeE´m tMuif pdwfjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]raemocFg&}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpf\? xkdpdwfjzifh
jyKpD&ifrl]raemocFg&}ukd aumif;pGm odonf
jzpfírlvnf; jyKpD&ifV/y/ rodrlívnf; jyKpD&ifV

tmeE´m pw&m;wdkYü rodrl]t0dZÆm}onf
usa&muf\? tmeE´m tMuifapwemum,[l aom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpf\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif t&[wår*f jzifU t<uif;rjh
csLyfjcf;aMumifh xkdapwemum,onf rjzpf/
tMuifapwem0gpm[laom taMumif; aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpf\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}\
omvQif t&[wår*fjzifU t<uif;rjh csLyfjcf;aMumifh

xkdapwem0gpmonf rjzpf/ tMuifraem[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpf\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rjh
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh xkdraemuHonf rjzpf/ xkdapwemonf
(csrf;omqif;&J\) aygufa&muf&m v,fajr r[kwf/y/
xkdapwemonf (csrf;omqif;&J\) wnf&m ,majr r[kwf/y/
xkdapwemonf (csrf;omqif;&J\) wnf&m tm,we r[kwf/y/
tMuifraem[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
csrf;omqif;&J onf jzpf\? xkdapwemonf csrf;omqif;&J\
taMumif; r[kwf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-Oy0gPokwf

26/ om0wådjynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
toQifOy0gPonf jrwpGmbk&m; xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\-

]]toQifbk&m; qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdifjyKtyf\k
ynwfukefaom tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkY &Sdukef\?
qif;&Jukd olwpfyg;jyKtyf\k ynwfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkY &Sdukef\? qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdivnf;
jyKtyf olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\k ynwfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orP jAm[®PwdkY &Sdukef\? qif;&Jukd ukd,fwdkifvnf;
jyKtyfonf r[kwf? olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyfonf r[kwf?
taMumif;rjh jzpf\lí ynwfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkY &Sdukef\ pt&mü tuREkfyfwdkY\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tb,fodkY t,l&Sdygoenf;? tb,fodkY
a[mMum;ygoenf;?htuREkfyfwdkYonf tb,fodkY
ajymMum;onf&Sdaomf jrwpGmbk&m; a[maom
pum;ukdyif twkvkdufí qkdonf rnfygukeftHhenf;?
jrwpGmbk&m;ukdivnf; r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh

rpGyfpJGonf rnfyg ukeftHhenf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[maom w&m;ESifh avsmfaom w&m;ukdvnf; ajymonf
rnfygukef tHhenf;? taMumif;ESifh wuG t,lodkY
usa&mufjcf;onf wpfpHkwpf&m ujh&JUzG,fodkY
ra&mufbj &SdygtHhenf;}}[k avQmufV

Oy0gP qif;&Jukd y#dpöorkyÜEé (pJGí jzpfaom)
w&m;[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfriV tb,fukd pGJJí jzpfoenf;?
awGUxdri]zó}ukd pGJJí jzpfV podkY qkdaomolonf
igbk&m; a[maom pum; ukdyif twkvkdufí qkdonf
rnf&m\? igbk&m;ukdvnf; r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh
rpGyfpJGonf rnf&m\? igbk&m;\ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
w&m;ukdvnf; ajymMum;onf rnf&m\? taMumif;ESifh
wuG t,lodkY usa&mufjcf;onf ujh&JUzG,f
wpfpHkwpf&modkY ra&mufbj &Sd&mV

Oy0gP xkdt,lav;yg;wdkYwGif
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdifvnf;
jyKtyf[k ynwfMuukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\
a0'emonf awGUxdri]zó}taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpf\
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/ tMuiforP
jAm[®PwdkYonf qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif jyKtyfonfvnf;
r[kwf olwpfyg; jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf taMumif;rJh jzpf[lí
ynwfukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\ a0'emonfvnf;
awGUxdri]zó} taMumif;cHaMumifh jzpfV

Oy0gP xkdt,lav;yg;wdkYwGif qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif
jyKtyf[k ynwfukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkYonf
pifppftm;jzifh awGUxdri]zó}ukd MuOfxm;í qif;&Jukd
cHpm;MuukefvwåHU[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&Sd/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonfum;/y/
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf qif;&Jukd ukd,fwkdif
jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyf onfvnf; r[kwf?
taMumif;rJh jzpf[k ynwfukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkYonf

pifppf awGUxdrl]zó}ukd MuOfxm;í qif;&Jukd
cHpm;MuukefvwåHU[laom þtaMumif;rsKd;onf r&Sd[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-ypö,okwf

27/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf\y/ þodkY vQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}onf tb,fenf;?
xkdxkdowå0gwdkYtm; xkdxkdbkHb0ü tMuiftdkcif;
tkdonftjzpf oGm;usKd;jcif; qHjzLjcif; ta&wGefYjcif;
touf\ qkwf,kwfjcif; £a`E´wdkY\ &ifhusufjcif;[laom
þoabmw&m;ukd tkdjcif;]Z&m}[lí qkdtyfV
xkdxkdowå0gwdkY\ xkdxkdbkHb0rS a&GUavsmjcif;
a&GUavsmonftjzpf ysufjcif; uG,faysmufjcif; toufukd
pGefYjcif; aojcif; b0tqHk;ukd jyKjcif; cE`mwdkY\
ysufjcif; ukd,faumifukd ypfcs&jcif;[laom oabmw&m;
ukd aojcif;]r&P}[lí qkdtyfV
þtkdjcif;]Z&m}onfvnf;aumif;?
aojcif;]r&P}onfvnf;aumif; &SdV &[ef;wdkY
þoabmw&m;ukd Z&mr&P[lí qkdtyfV Zmwd
jzpfjcif;aMumifh Z&m r&P jzpfay:\? Zmwd
csKyfjcif;aMumifh Z&mr&P csKyf\
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom þt&d,mr*fonf Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhaywnf;/
ponfum; tb,fenf;? rSef uefaom tjrif? rSefuefaom
tMuH? rSefuefaom pum;? rSefuefaom tvkyf?

rSefuefaom toufarG;rl? rSefuefaom tm;xkwfrl?
rSefuefaom atmufarUrl? rSefuefaom wnfMunfrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}[lonf tb,fenf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY b0[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufrl]wPSm}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
cHpm;rl]a0'em}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
awGUxdrl]zó}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
emrf¹/₂kyf[l onf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY odrl]0dnmPf}[lonf
tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wdkY jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf p
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}?
Elwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]0pDocFg&}? pdwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl
]pdwåocFg&}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYukd jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY[lí
qkdyfukef\ rodrl]t0dZÆm} jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? t0dZÆm
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY csKyfukef\?
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,mr*fonf ocFg&wdkY\
csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;/
ponfum; tb,fenf;? rSefuefaomtjrif/y/ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY t&d,mwynfhonf podkY taMumif;ukd
od\? podkY taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd
od\? podkY taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ csKyf&mukd od\?
podkY taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd od\? xkdaMumifh
pt&d,mwynfhukd t,IESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
polawmfaumif;w&m;odkY a&mufvmol[lívnf;aumif;?
polawmfaumif;w&m;ukd jrifol[lívnf;aumif;?

usifhqJ]aou©} ÓPfESifh jynfhpHkol[lvnf;aumif;?
usifhqJ]aou©}0dZÆmESifh jynfhpHkol[lvnf;aumif;?
w&m;t,OfodkY a&mufol[lívnf;aumif;? (udavomukd)
azmufcJGEkdifaom t&d,mynm&Sd[lívnf;aumif;?
tNrdKuf (edAÁmef) wHcg;odkY a&mufí
wnfol[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfV

owårokwf/

8-bdu©Kokwf

28/ om0wådjynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
xkdtcgü/y/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfÜ &[ef;onf tkdjCIF;
]Z&m} aojCIF;]r&P}ukd od\? tkdjCIF;]Z&m}
aojCIF;]r&P} jzpfay:aMumif;ukd od\? tkdjCIF;]Z&m}
aojCIF;]r&P}\ csKyf&mukd od\? tkdjCIF;]Z&m}
aojCIF;]r&P}\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odV y#doaE
´aerl]Zmwd}ukd odV/y/ b0ukd odV jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd odV wyfrufri]wPSm}ukd odV
cHpm;rl]a0'em} ukd odV awGUxdri]zó}ukd odV
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) ukd odV
emrf½kyfukd odV odrI]0dnmPf}ukd odV
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd od\
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfamumif;ukd od\
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf &mukd od\
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odV

&[ef;wdkY tkdjCIF;]Z&m} aojCIF;]r&P}onf tb,fenf;?
xkdxkdowå0gwdkYtm; xkdxkdbkHb0ühtkdjCIF; tkdonf\
tjzpf oGm;usKd;jCIF; qHjzLjCIF; ta&wGefYjCIF; touf\
qkwf,kwfjCIF; £a`E´wdkY\ &ifhusufjCIF;[laom
poabmw&m;ukd tkdjCIF;]Z&m}[lí qkdyfV
xkdxkdowå0gwdkY\ xkdxkd bkHb0rS a&GUavsmjCIF;

a&GUavsmonf\tjzpf ysufjcif; uG,faysmufjcif; toufukd
pGefYjcif; aojcif; b0tqHk;ukd jyKjcif; cE``mwdkY\
ysufjcif; ukd,faumifukd ypfcs&jcif;[laom
poabmw&m;ukd aojcif;]r&P}[lí qkdyfV/
ptdkjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}onf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ukd tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}[lí qkdyfV/
Zmwd jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh Z&mr&P jzpf\? Zmwd
csKyfjcif;aMumifh Z&mr&P csKyf\?
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,mr*fonf Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;/ ponfum;
tb,fenf;/ rSefuefaom tjrif/y/ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY Zmwd[lonf tb,fenf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY b0[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY Oyg'gef[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wPSm[lonf tb,fenf;/ a0'em[lon f/ zó[l onf/
oVm,we[lonf/ emrf¹/₂kyf[lonf/ 0dnmPf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ukd,fjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]um,ocFg&}? Elwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl
]0pDocFg&}? pdwfjzifh jyKpD&ifrl]pdwå
ocFg&}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfwkdkYukd
ocFg&wdkY[lí qkdyfukefV t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh
ocFg&wdkY jzpfay:ukef\? t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh
ocFg&wdkY csKyfukef\? t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,m
r*fonyifvQif ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;/ ponfum; tb,f enf;?
rSefuefaom tjrif/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf podkY Z&mr&Pudk od\? podkY
Z&mr&P jzpfay:aMumif;ukd od\? podkY Z&mr&P\
csKyf&mukd od\? podkY Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifh ukd od\? podkY
Zmwdukd od\y/ b0ukd/ Oyg'gefukd/ wPSmukd/
a0'emukd/ zóukd/ oVm ,weukd/ emrf¹/₂kyfukd/

0dnmPfukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/ ocFg&wdkY\
 jzpfaMumif;ukd/ ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&mukd/
 ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
 a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd od\ &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;ukd
 aumif;aom t,lESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
 ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;? polawmfaumif;
 w&m;odkY a&mufvmol[lívnf;aumif;?
 polawmfaumif;w&m;ukd ½ljrifol[lívnf;aumif;?
 usifhqj]aou©} ÓPfESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
 usifhqj]aou©}0dZÆmESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
 w&m;t,OfodkY a&mufol[lívnf;aumif;? (udavomukd)
 azmufcJGEkdifaom t&d,mynm&Sd[lívnf;aumif;?
 tNrdKuf (edAÁmef\) wHcg;odkY a&mufí
 wnfol[lívnf;aumif; qkdyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-orPjAm[®Pokwf

29/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
 xkdtcgü/y/ &[ef;wdkY tMuiforPwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
 jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif; tkdjcif;]Z&m}
 aojcif;]r&P}ukd rodukef? tkdjcif;]Z&m}
 aojcif;]r&P}\ jzpfaMumif;ukd rodukef?
 tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&mukd rodukef?
 tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
 odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/
 y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} ukd rodukef/y/ b0ukd/ jyif;pGm
 pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/ wyfrufri]wPSm}ukd/
 cHpm;rl]a0'em}ukd/ awGUxdri]zó}ukd/
 wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;h (oVm,we) ukd/
 emrf½kyfukd/ odrí]0dnmPf}ukd/
 jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd/
 jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;ukd/

jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&mukd/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf&m]edAÁmef}odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/ &[ef;wdkY xkd
orPwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? jAm[®PwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
orPwdkYürlvnf; orP[lí rorkwftyf ukef?
jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[lí rorkwftyfukef?
xkdtoQifwdkYonf orPtjzpfukdvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ptjzpfukdvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufb0üyif
ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiforPwkdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif; Z&mr&Pukd odukef\
Z&mr&P\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef? Z&mr&P\
csKyf&mukd odukef? Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\ Zmwdukd
odukef\y/ b0ukd/ Oyg'gefukd/ wPSmukd/ a0'emukd/
zóukd/ oVm,weukd/ emrf½kyfukd/ 0dnmPfukd/
ocFg&wdkYukd? ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfamumif;ukd?
ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&mukd? ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\
&[ef;wdkY xkdorPwkdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PwdkYukdvnf;aumif; orPwdkYürlvnf; orPwdkY[lí
orkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®PwdkY[lí
orkwftyfukef? xkdtoQifwdkYonf
orPtjzpfukdvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptjzpfukdvnf;aumif;
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, orPjAm[®Pokwf

30/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
xkdtcgü/y/ &[ef;wdkY tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf

tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}ukd rodukef?
tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd
rodukef? tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&mukd
rodukef? tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef?
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf tkdjcif;]Z&m}
aojcif;]r&P}ukd vGefí wnfukefvråHU[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&Sd/ y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}ukd
rodukef/y/ b0ukd/ jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd/
wyfrufri]wPSm}ukd/ cHpm;rl]a0'em}ukd/
awGUxdri]zó}ukd/ wnf&m]tm,we} ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) ukd/ emrf½kyfukd/ odrl]0dnmPf}ukd/
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd rodukef?
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfamumif;ukd rodukef?
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf &mukd rodukef?
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef? xkdorP
jAm[®PwkdYonf jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd vGefí
wnfukefvråHU[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEkdif[k
a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf Z&mr&Pukd
rodukef\? Z&mr&P\ jzpfay: aMumif;ukd odukef\?
Z&mr&P\ csKyf&mukd odukef\? Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&muf aMumif;tusifhukd odukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf Z&mr&Pukd vGefí
wnfukefvråHU[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdEkdifV

Zmwdukd odukef/y/ b0ukd/ Oyg'gefukd/
wPSmukd/ a0'emukd/ zóukd/ oVm,weukd/
emrf½kyfukd/ 0dnmPfukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd odukef\?
ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\?
ocFg&hwdkY\ csKyf&mukd odukef\? ocFg&wdkY\
csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd
rodukef\? xkd orPjAm[®PwkdYonf

jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYukd vGefí wnfvwåHU[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdEkdif\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf 'oAv0*f NyD;V/

4-uVm&cwåd,0*f 1-blwokwf

31/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynfü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
toQifom&dykwå&mukd ac:awmfrl\?]]om&dykwå&m
yg&m,e0*f tZdwvkvif ar;tyfaom tar;ü-

]](toQifbk&m;)	pomoemawmfü
tMuifyk* ³ / ₄ dKvfwdkYonf	odtyfNyD;aom
w&m;&Sdukef\?	rsm;pGmaom
tMuifyk* ³ / ₄ dKvfwdkYonfvnf;	usifhqJjzpfukef\? xkd
yk* ³ / ₄ KdvfwdkY\	tusifhukd tuREkfyf ar;tyfaom
&ifhusufaom ynm&Sdawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf	
a[mawmfrllygavmh}}[k pw&m;pum;ukd a[mtyfNyD/	

om&dykwå&m tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom pw&m;\
teufukd tus,ftm;jzifh tb,fodkY rSwftyfoenf;}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\? podkY rdefYawmfrlonf &Sdaomf
toQifom&dykwå&monf qdwfqdwf ae\?
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
toQifom&dykwå&mukd rdefYawmfrlV/y/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifom&dykwå&monf
qdwfqdwf ae\? okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;
onf toQifom&dykwå&mukd
rdefYawmfrlV/]]om&dykwå&m yg&m,e0*f tZdwvkvif
ar;tyfaom tar;ü-

]](toQifbk&m;)	pomoemawmfü
tMuifyk* ³ / ₄ dKvfwdkYonf	odtyfNyD;aom w&m;

&Sdukef\? rsm;pGmaom tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonfvnf;
usifhqJjzpfukef\? xkd yk*³/₄KdvfwdkY\ tusifhukd
tuREkfyf ar;tyfaom &ifhusufaom ynm&Sdawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlygavmh}}[k
pw&m;pum;ukd a[mtyfNyD/

om&dykwå&m tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom pw&m;\
teufukd tus,ftm;jzifh tb,fodkY rSwftyfoenf;}}[k
rdefYawmfrljyef\? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
toQifom&dykwå&monf qdwfqdwf ae\

om&dykwå&m]]ponfum; cE"mig;yg;wnf;}}[k
¹/₂lavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;]]p onfum;
cE"mig;yg;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ¹/₂\?]]ponfum; cE"mig;yg;wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh ¹/₂INyD;í
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg wyfrufrl uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg usifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/]]xkdcE"mig;yg;onf tm[m&vQif
jzpf aMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ¹/₂\?]]xkdcE"mig;yg;onf tm[m& vQif
jzpf aMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ¹/₂INyD;vQif tm[m&vQif jzpf aMumif;&Sdaom
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg wyfrufrl uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg usifh\?]]xkdtm[m&
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cE"mig;yg;onf
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh ¹/₂\?]]xkdtm[m&
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cE"mig;yg;onf
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh ¹/₂Í csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg wyfrufrl uif;jCIF;iSg
csKyfNidrf;jCIF;iSg usifhygV toQifbk&m; podkYvQif
usifhqJ]aou©} jzpfygV

toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYvQif odyfNyD;aom
w&m;&Sdol jzpfoenf;/ toQifbk&m;]]ponf um;
cE"mig;yg;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ½l\?]]ponfum; cE"m ig;yg;wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh ½lNyD;í
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;aMumifh wyfrufrl
uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh rpJGvrf;rlí
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfjCIF;onf
jzpfV]]xkdcE"mig;yg;onf tm[m&vQif
jzpfAMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ½l\?]]cE"mig;yg;onf tm[m&vQif
jzpfAMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ½lNyD;í tm[m&vQif jzpfAMumif;&Sdaom
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrl
uif;jCIF;aMumifh csKyfNidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rpJGvrf;rlí
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfjCIF;onf jzpfV]]xkdtm[m&\
csKyfjCIF; aMumifh cE"mig;yg;onf
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh½l\?]]xkdtm[m&\
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cE"mig;yg;onf
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;
aom ynmjzifh jrifí csKyfNidrf;rloabm&Sdaom
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrl uif;jCIF;
aMumifh csKyfNidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rpJGvrf;rlí
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufjCIF;onf jzpfV toQifbk&m;
podkYvQif odyfNyD;aom w&m;&Sdol
jzpfygV]]t&Sifbk&m; podkYvQif yg&m,e0*f tZdwkvif
ar;tyfaom tar;ü-

]](toQifbk&m;) pomoemawmfü
tMuifyk*¾dKvfwdkYonf odyfNyD;aom
w&m;&Sdukef\? rsm;pGmaom
tMuifyk*¾dKvfwdkYonfvnf; usifhqJjzpfukef\? xkd
yk*¾dKdvfwdkY\ tusifhukd tuREkfyf ar;tyfaom

&ifhusufaom ynm&Sdawmfraom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrlygavmh}}[k bw&m;pum;ukd a[mtyfNyD/

toQifbk&m; tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mawmfrltyfaom
bw&m;\ teufukd podkYvQif tus,f tm;jzifh tuREkfyf
odyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykwå&m aumif;pG aumif;pG? om&dykwå&m
]]ponfum; cE``mig;yg;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSef aomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrif\?]]ponfum; cE``mig;yg;wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrifí
cE``mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg wyfrufrl uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg usifh\]]xkdcE``mig;yg;onf
tm[m&vQif jzpfaMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrif\?]]xkdcE``mig;yg;onf
tm[m&vQif jzpfaMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrifí tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom
cE``mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg wyfrufrl uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg usifh\?]]xkdtm[m&\
csKyfjcif;aMumifh cE``mig;yg;onf
csKyfjcif;oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrif\?]]xkdtm[m&\
csKyfjcif;aMumifh cE``mig;yg;onf csKyfjcif;
oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrifí csKyfjcif;oabm&Sdaom cE``mig;yg; ukd
NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg wyfrufrluif;jcif;iSg csKyfNidrf;jcif;iSg
usifh\? om&dykwå&m podkYvQif usifhq]jzpfV

om&dykwå&m tb,fodkYvQif odtyfNyD;aom
w&m;&Sdol Nzpfoenf;/ om&dykwå&m]]ponf um;
cE``mig;yg;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrif\?]]ponfum; cE``m ig;yg;wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrifí
cE``mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;aMumifh wyfrufrl
uif;jcif;aMumifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh rpJGvrf;rlí
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfjcif;onf

jzpfV/]]xkdcE"mig;yg;onf tm[m&vQif
jzpfMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrif\?]]xkdcE"mig;yg;onf tm[m&vQif
jzpfMumif;&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;haumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrifí tm[m&vQif jzpfMumif;&Sdaom
cE"mig;yg;ukd NiD;aiGUjcif;aMumifh wyfrufrl uif;jcif;
aMumifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh rpjGvrf;rlí
(udavomwdkYrS) vGwfjCIF;onf jzpfV/]]xkdtm[m&\
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cE"mig;yg;onf
csKyfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrif\?]]xkdtm[m&\
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh cE"mig;yg;onf csKyfjCIF;oabm
&Sd\}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh jrifí
csKyfNidrf;rloabm&Sdaom cE"mig;yg;ukd
NiD;aiGUjCIF;aMumifh wyfrufrl uif;jCIF;aMumifh
csKyfNidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rpjGvrf;rlí (udavomwdkYrS)
vGwfjCIF;onf jzpfV/ om&dykwå&m podkYvQif
odtyfNyD;aom w&m;&Sdol jzpfV/]]om&dykwå&m
podkYvQif yg&m,e0*f tZdwvkvif ar;tyfaom tar;ü-

]](toQifbk&m;) pomoemawmfü
tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf odtyfNyD;aom
w&m;&Sdukef\? rsm;pGmaom
tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf usifhqj jzpfukef\?
xkdyk*³/₄KdvfwdkY\ tusifhukd tuREkfyf ar;tyfaom
&ifhusufaom ynm&Sdawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrlygavmh}}[k pw&m;pum;ukd a[mtyfNyD/
om&dykwå&m tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom pw&m;\
teufukd podkYvQif tus,ftm;jzifh rSwftyf\}}[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-uVm&okwf

32/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
uVm&cwåd,rnfaom &[ef;onf
toQifom&dykwå&mxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifom&dykwå&mESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajym qkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
ajymqkdNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aomf toQifom&dykwå&mtm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\?]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m
armVd,z*³/₄Kernfaom &[ef; onf odu©mukd csí
vlxGuf\}}[k avQmuf\? xkdtoQifonf p"r®0de,
(omoemawmf) ü oufom&mukd r&cJhavwum;[k
rdefYawmfrl\? odkYjzpfvQif toQifom&dykwå&monf
p"r®0de, (omoemawmf) ü oufom&mukd &ygoavm[k
(ar;avQmufjyef\)? ighoQif igonf ,HkrSm;r&Sd[k
(rdefYqkd\)? ighoQif aemiftcgüvnf; oufom&m
&ygrnfavm[k avQmufjyef\? ighoQif igonf
awG;awmjcif; r&Sd[k (rdefYqkd\)? xkdtcg
uVm&cwåd,rnfaom &[ef;onf ae&mrS xí
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdkY csOf;uyfum
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
podkYaom pum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
toQifom&dykwå&monf]y#doaE" aerl]Zmwd}
ukefNyD? jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}[lí t&[wåzkdkvfukd
ajymMum;yg\}}[k avQmuf\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]&[ef;
oifonf vmcJhavmh? igbk&m;\
pum;jzifh]ighoQifom&dykwå&m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
oifhukd ac:awmfrl\}[k qkdí om&dykwå&mukd ac:
acsavmh\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD\}}[k xkd&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHNyD; vQif toQifom&dykwå&mxHodkY csOf;uyfí

toQifom&dykwå&mukd]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m
jrwpGmbk&m; onf oifhukd ac:awmfrl\}}[k ppum;ukd
avQmuf\?]]ighoQif aumif;NyD}}[k
toQifom&dykwå&m onf xkd&[ef;tm; 0efcHí
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfum
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sd;ckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifom&dykwå&mtm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\?]]om&d
ykwå&m oifonf]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?hjkZG,fudpöukd
jyKNyD;NyD? pt&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg wpfzef
jyKZG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}[lí t&[wåzkdkvfukd
ajymMum;\ [lonf rSefoavm}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf xkdyk'f xkdo'´gwdkYjzifh
t"dyÜg,fukd (wkduf½dkuf) rqkdyg[k avQmuf\?
om&dykwå&m rnfonfhy&d,m,frsKd;jzifhrqkd
trsKd;aumif;om;onf t&[wåzkdvfukd ajymMum;\?
rnfhodkYyifjzpfap ajymMum;onfukd
ajymMum;aomtm;jzifh rSwftyf\k rdefYawmfrl\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfvnf;]]xkdyk'f
xkdo'´gwdkYjzifh t"dyÜg,fukd (wkduf½dkuf) rodyg[k
podkY avQmufxm;NyD;onf r[kwfygavm}}[k avQmufV
]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m oifonf tb,fodkY
odaomaMumifh tb,fodkY jrifaomaMumifh]y#doaE``
aerl ukefNyD? jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKZG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pt&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg
wpfzef jyKZG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}[lí
t&[wåzkdkvfukd ajymMum;oenf;}}[k oifhukd ar;Murl
oif tb,fodkY ajzMum;rnfenf;[k
ar;awmfrlV]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m oifonf tb,fodkY od
aomaMumifh tb,fodkY jrifaomaMumifh]y#doaE``aerl
ukefNyD? jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKZG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pt&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg
wpfzef jyKZG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}[lí

t&[wåzkdkvfukd ajymMum;oenf;}}[k tuREkfyfukd
ar;Muukefrl tuREkfyfonf bqkdvwåHUaom twkdif;
ajzMum;ygtHh/]]ighoQifwdkY tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpf\? xkdaMumif;\n
ukefjcf;aMumifh (y#doaE``aerl) ukef&mü (igonf
y#doaE``aerl) ukefNyD[lí odyfNyD? (igonf
y#doaE``aerl) ukef\lí odNyD;aomf ]y#doaE``aerl
ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pt&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg
wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k odyg\}[k
tuREkfyfonf podkY ajzMum;ygtHh}}[k avQmufV

]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}onf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,f w&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,faMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdo enf;}}[k podkY oifhukd
ar;Muukefrl oif tb,fodkY ajzMum;rnfenf;[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]ighoQif om&dykwå&m
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;/y/ tb,fw&m;vQif
trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;Muukefrl]]ighoQifwdkY y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} onf
b0vQif t aMumif;&Sd\? b0vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\
b0aMumifh jzpf\? b0vQif trGeftp&Sd\}}[lí tuREkfyf
onf podkY ajzMum;ygtHh[k avQmufV

]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m b0onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif jzpf
ay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,faMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k ar;Mu ukefrl oif
tb,fodkY ajzMum;rnfenf;[k ar;awmfrlV]]toQifbk&m;
ighoQifom&dykwå&m b0 onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,f aMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[k
ar;Muukefrl]]ighoQifwdkY b0onf Oyg'gefvQif

jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\? Oyg'gefaMumifh jzpf\?
Oyg'gefvQif trGeftp&Sd\}}[lí tuREkfyfonf podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh[k avQmuf\

]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m p]Gvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} onf/y/
podkY oifhukd ar;Muukefrl
om&dykwå&m]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m
wyfrufrl]wPSm}onf tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m; vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m;aMumifU jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
trGeftp&Sdo enf;}}[k oifhukd ar;Muukefrl oif tb,fodkY
ajzMum;rnfenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; ighoQifom&dykwå&m
wyfrufrl]wPSm}onf tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdo enf;?
htb,fw&m;vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; vQif
trGeftp&Sdoenf;}}[lí ar;Muukefrl]]ighoQifwdkY
wyfrufrl]wPSm}onf a0'emvQif t aMumif;&Sd\?
a0'emvQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\? a0'emaMumifh jzpf\?
a0'emvQif trGeftp&Sd\}}[lí tuREkfyfonf podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh? podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf podkY
ajzMum;ygtHh[k avQmuf\

]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m oifonf tb,fodkY
odaomaMumifh tb,fodkY jrifaomaMumifh
a0'emwdkYü ESpfoufjcf; rxifygoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;Muukefrl oif tb,fodkY ajzMum;rnfenf;[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m oifonf tb,fodkY
odaomaMumifh tb,fodkY jrifaomaMumifh
a0'emwdkYü ESpfoufjcf; rxifygoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;Muukefrl]]ighoQifwdkY cHpm;rl]a0'em}wdkY onf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-
okca0'em? 'ku©a0'em? t'ku©rokca0'emwdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pa0'emoHk;yg;wdkYonf pifppf rjrJukef?
tMuifw&m;onf rjrJ? xkdw&m; onf qif;&J'ku©wnf;?

podkY odonf&Sdaomf a0'emwdkYü ESpfoufjCIF; rxif}}
[lí tuREkfyf podkY ajzMum;ygtHh? podkY
ar;onf&Sdaomf podkY ajzMum;ygtHh[k avQmufV

om&dykwå&m aumif;pG aumif;pG?]]a0'em[lorQ
tm;vHk;onf 'ku©jzpf\}}[laom ppum; onf xkdw&m;\
teufukdyif tusOf;tm;jzifh ajzMum;jCIF;iSg
taMumif;y&d,m,fyif jzpfV

ighoQifom&dykwå&m]]oifonf tb,fodkY
vGwfajrmufjCIF;aMumifh]y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd}
ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pt&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg
wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö r&SdNyD[k podkY od\}[lí
t&[wåzkdkvfukd ajymMum;oenf;}}[k ar;vmMuukefrl
oif tb,fodkY ajzMum;rnfenf;[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m oifonf tb,fodkY
vGwfajrmufjCIF;aMumifh]y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd}
ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pt&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg
wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\}[lí
t&[wåzkdkvfukd ajymMum;o enf;}}[k
ar;vmMuukefrl]]ighoQifwdkY igonf tZöswåoEÅmefü
jzpfaoM vGwfajrmufjCIF;aMumifh jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh tMuiftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh owd
&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom tuREkfyfukd
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf rpD;0ifEkdifukef?
rdrdukD,fukdvnf; t,kwf tm;jzifh rod?
xkdtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh owdESifh jynfhpHkol jzpfí
aeyg\}}[kavQmufV

om&dykwå&m aumif;pG
aumif;pG?]]orPjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a[mMum;tyf aom tmo0w&m;wdkYü ig ,HkrSm; r&Sd?
xkdtmo0w&m;wdkYukd ig y,fNyD;NyDavm[lívnf;

awG; awmrl rjzpf}}[laom ppum;onf xkdw&m;\
teufukdyif tusOf;tm;jzifh ajzMum;jcif;iSg
taMumif;y&d,m,f jzpfay\[k rdefYawmfrl\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;i
ae&mrS xum ausmif;odkY 0ifawmfrl\

xkdtcg toQifom&dykwå&monf jrwpGmbk&m;
<uoGm;i rMumjrifhrDyif &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]ighoQifwdkY pt&mukd ar;vdrfhrnf[k
BudKwifí rodao;aom ightm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
yXrjyóemukd ar;awmfrl\? xkdightm; aESmifhaES;jcif;
jzpfCjh\? ighoQifwdkY ightm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
yXrjyóemukd 0rf;ajrmufawmfrl\? ighoQifwdkY
xkdightm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\?]wpfaeY
vHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ightm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? wpfaeYvHk;vnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; wpfrsKd;
wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
ajzMum;tHh/ wpfnoFhvHk;hvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ightm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? wpfnoFhvHk;vnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aom
yk'fwdkYjzifh wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh
xkdteufukd ajzMum;tHh/
wpfnoFhwpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ightm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? wpfnoFhwpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; wpfrsKd;
wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xdkteufukd

ajzMum;tHh/ ESpfnofhESpfaeYwdkY ywfvHk;vnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ightm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh/y/ ESpfnofhESpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;tHh/y/
oHk;nOfhoHk;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ightm; xkdteufukd tu,fí ar;jim;tHh/y/
oHk;nOfhoHk;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;tHh/y/
av;nOfhav;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ightm; xkdteufukd tu,fí ar; jim;tHh/y/
av;nOfhav;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;tHh/y/
ig;nOfhig;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ightm; xkdteufukd tu,fí ar;jim;tHh/y/ ig;nOfh
ig;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
xkdteufukd ajzMum;tHh/y/
ajcmufnofhajcmufaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ightm; xkdteufukd tu,fí
ar;jim;tHh/y/ ajcmufnofhajcmuf aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;tHh/y/
ckepfnOfhckepfaeYwdkY ywfvHk;vnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ightm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? ckepfnOfhckepfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
ajzMum;tHh}[k tMuH onf jzpf\}][k rdefYqkdV
xkdtcg uVm&cwåd,&[ef;onf ae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;xHokd csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m; ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
toQifom&dykwå&monf jcaoFUrif;\
MuHK;0g;jcif;uJhodkY MuHK;0g;yg\? ighoQifwdkY b
t&mukd ar;vdrfhrnf[k BudKwifí rodao;aom ightm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf yXrjyóemukd ar; awmfrl\?
xkdightm; aESmifhaES;jcif; jzpfclh\? ighoQifwdkY
ightm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf yXrjyóemukd
Orf;ajrmufawmfrl\? ighoQifwdkY xkdightm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\ -]wpfaeYvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ightm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? wpfaeYvHk;vnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&mtm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
ajzMum;tHh? wpfnOfhywfvHk;vnf;/y/ wpfnOfhwpf
aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ighukd/y/
ESpfnOfhESpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ighukd/y/ oHk;nOfhoHk;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ighukd/y/
av;nOfhav;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;/
ig;nOfhig;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;/
ajcmufnOfhajcmufaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;/
ckepfnOfhckepfaeYwdkY ywfvHk;vnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ighukd
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh?
ckESpfnOfhckESpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
ajzMum;tHh}[k tMuHonf jzpf\ [k MuHK;0g;yg\} } [k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; om&dykwå&mtm;
tMuif"r®"mwfom0uyg&rDÓPfü xkd;xGif;í odonf\
tjzpfaMumifh wpfaeYvHk;vnf; igbk&m;onf
om&dykwå&mtm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aom y&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? wpfaeYvHk;vnf; om&dykwå&monf
igbk&m;tm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
ajzMum;&m\ wpf nOfhywfvHk;vnf; igbk&m;onf
om&dykwå&mtm; wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aom y&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
tu,fí ar;jim;tHh? wpfnOfhywfvHk;vnf;
om&dykwå&monf igbk&m; tm; xkdteufukd
ajzMum;&m\y/ wpfnOfhwpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igbk&m;onf om&dykwå&mtm; xkdteufukd tu,fí
ar;jim;tHh? wpfnOfhwpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
om&dykwå&monf igbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd
ajzMum;&m\ ESpfnofhESpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igbk&m;onf om&dykwå&mtm; xkdteuf ukd tu,fí
ar;jim;tHh? ESpfnofhESpfaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
om&dykwå&monf igbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd
ajzMum;&m\ oHk;nOfhoHk;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
igbk&m;onf om&dykwå&mtm; xkdteufukd tu,fí
ar;jim;tHh? oHk;nOfhoHk;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf;
om&dykwå&monf igbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;
&m\ av;nOfhav;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igbk&m;onf
om&dykwå&mtm; xkdteufukd tu,fí ar; jim;tHh?
av;nOfhav;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; om&dykwå&monf
igbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;&m\?
ig;nOfhig;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igbk&m;onf
om&dykwå&mtm; xkdteufukd tu,fí ar;jim;tHh?
ig;nOfhig;aeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; om&dykwå&monf
igbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd ajzMum;&m\? ajcmufnOfh
ajcmufaeYwdkYywfvHk;vnf; igbk&m;onf

om&dykwå&mtm; xkdteufukd tu,fí ar;jim;tHh?
ajcmufnOfh ajcmufaeYwdkYywfVHk;vnf;
om&dykwå&monf igbk&m;tm; xkdteufukd
ajzMum;&m\? ckepfnoFh ckepfaeYwdkYywfVHk;vnf;
igbk&m;onf om&dykwå&mtm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh wpfrsKd;
wpfrsKd;aom y&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd tu,fí
ar;jim;tHh? ckepfnoFhckepfaeYwdkYywfVHk;vnf;
om&dykwå&monf igbk&m;tm;
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomyk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;aomy&d,m,fwdkYjzifh xkdteufukd
ajzMum;&m\? xkd"r®"mwfom0uyg&rDÓPfukd
xkd;xGif;í odNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf

3-ÓP0w→Kokwf

33/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; av;q,fhav;yg;ukef aom
ÓPf[laom wnf&m]ÓP0w→K}wdkYukd
a[mMum;aytHh? xkdw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY av;q,fhav;yg;ukefaom ÓPf[laom
wnf&m]ÓP0w→K}wdkYonf tb,fwdkY enf;?
tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}ü odaomÓPf?
tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ jzpfay:aMumif;ü
odaomÓPf? tkdjcif;]Z&m}aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&mü
odaomÓPf? tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhü odaomÓPf/

y#doaE``aerl ]Zmwd}ü odaomÓPf? y#doaE``
aerl]Zmwd} jzpfay:aMumif;ü odaomÓPf?
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}\ csKyf&mü odaomÓPf?
y#doaE`` aerl]Zmwd}\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhü odaomÓPf/ b0ühodaomÓPf?
b0\ jzpfay:aMumif;ü odaomÓPf? b0\ csKyf&mü
odaomÓPf? b0\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&muf
aMumif;tusifhü odaomÓPf/ jyif;pGm
pGJvef;rl]Oyg'gef}ü odaomÓPf? jyif;pGm
pGJvef;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfay:aMumif;ü odaomÓPf?
jyif;pGm pGJvef;rl]Oyg'gef}\ csKyf&mü odaomÓPf?
jyif;pGm pGJvef;rl]Oyg'gef}\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhü odaomÓPf/
wyfrufrl]wPSm}ü odaom ÓPf? wyfrufrl]wPSm}
jzpfay:aMumif;ü odaomÓPf? wyfrufrl]wPSm}\
csKyf&mü odaom ÓPf? wyfrufrl]wPSm}\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhü odaomÓPf/
cHpm;rl]a0'em}ü odaomÓPf? cHpm;rl]a0'em}
jzpfay:aMumif;ü odaomÓPf? cHpm;rl]a0'em}\
csKyf&mü odaomÓPf? cHpm;rl]a0'em}\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhü odaomÓPf/
awGUxdrl]zó}ü odaomÓPf/y/
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) ü odaomÓPf/
emrf½kyfü odaomÓPf/ odrl]0dnmPf}ü odaomÓPf/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYü odaomÓPf?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfay:aMumif;ü odaomÓPf?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf&mü odaomÓPf?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhü odaomÓPfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYukd av;q,fh av;yg;ukefaom ÓPf[laom
wnf&m]ÓP0w¬K}wdkY[lí qkdtYfukef\

&[ef;wdkY tkdjcif;]Z&m} ç aojcif;]r&P}[lonf
tb,fenf;? xkdxkdowa0gwdkYtm; xkdxkd bHkb0ü
tkdjcif; tkdonf\ tjzpf oGm;usKd;jcif; qHjzLjCIF;

ta&wGefYjCIF; touf\ qkwf,kwfjCIF; £a`E´wdkY\
&ifhusufjCIF;[laom poabmw&m;ukd tkdJcif;]Z&m}[lí
qkdtyfV xkdxkdowa0gwdkY\ xkdxkdbHkb0rS
a&GUavsmjCIF; a&GUavsmonf\ tjzpf ysufjCIF;
uG,faysmufjCIF; toufukd pGefYjCIF; aojCIF; b0tqHk;ukd
jyKjCIF; cE``mwdkY\ ysufjCIF; ukd,faumifukd ypfcsjCIF;
[laom oabmukd r&P [lí qkdtyfV ponfum;
tkdJcif;]Z&m}wnf;? ponfum; aojCIF;]r&P}wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY poabmw&m;ukd tkdJcif;]Z&m} ç
aojCIF;]r&P}[k qkdtyfV

y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpfjCIF;aMumifh tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P} jzpf\? y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P} csKyf\
t*Fg&Spfyg;½dSaom pt&d,r*fonfyif tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P} csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh jzpfV ponfwdkYum;
tb,fwdkYenf;? rSefuef aom tjrif/y/ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfrlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY t&d,mwynfhonf podkY tkdJcif;]Z&m}
aojCIF;]r&P}ukd od\? podkY tkdJcif; aojCIF;\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd od\? podkY tkdJcif;aojCIF;\
csKyf&mukd od\? podkY tkdJcif;aojCIF;\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odV
ponfum; xkdt&d,mwynfh\ w&m;ü od aom ÓPfwnf;?
xkdt&d,mwynfhonf jriftyf odtyf tcgrvifh tusKd;ukd
ay;wwf a&muftyf ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí ,ltyfaom
popömaV;yg;w&m;wdkYjzifh twdwftem*wfü enf;ukd
aqmifV

vGefavNyD;aom]twdwf}umvü
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf tkdJcif;]Z&m}
aojCIF;]r&P}ukd odukef\? tkdJcif;aojCIF;\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukef\? tkdJcif;aojCIF;\
csKyf&mukd odukef\? tkdJcif; aojCIF;\ csKyf&m

(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wdkYonf ,cktcgü ig
odouJUodkY ptwlomvQif odukefV

aemif]tem*wf}umvü tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf
tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}ukd odukef vwåHU?
tkdjcif;aojcif;\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd odukefvwåHU?
tkdjcif;aojcif;\ csKyf&mukd odukefvwåHU?
tkdjcif;aojcif;\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukefvwåHU?
xkdorPjAm[®Phtm;vHk;wdkYonf ,cktcgü ig
odouJUodkY ptwlomvQif odMuukefvwåHU[k
twdwftem*wfwdkYü enf;ukd aqmif\? ponfum;
xkdt&d,mwynfh\ (r*fÓPfodkY) tpOfvkdufjcif;ü jzpfaom
ÓPf wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü t&d,mwynfhtm; (opö mav;yg;)
w&m;ü odaomÓPfvnf;aumif;? r*fÓPfodkY
tpOfvkdufjcif;ü odaom (ypöa0u©Pm) ÓPfvnf;aumif;
pESpfyg;aom ÓPfwdkY onf pifMu,fukef\? jzLpifukefV/
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
pt&d,mwynfhukd]]rSefuefaomt,IESifh jynfhphHkol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]rSefuefaomÓPftjrifESifh jynfhphHkol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]polawmf aumif;w&m;odkY
a&mufvmol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]polawmf aumif;w&m;ukd
jrifol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]usifhq]]aou©}ÓPfESifh
jynfhphHkol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]usifhq]]aou©}0dZÆmESifh
jynfhphHkol}} [lívnf;aumif;?]]w&m;t,OfodkY
aumif;pGm a&mufol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]](udavomukd)
azmuf cGJaom t&d,mynm½dS}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]tNrdKufedAÁmef wHcg;0odkY a&mufí
wnfol}}[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd}[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY b0[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm

pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufri]wPSm}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
cHpm;rl]a0'em}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
awGUxdri]zó}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) [lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY]emrf½kyf}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
odri]0dnmPf}[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY jyKjyifpD&if
ri]ocFg&}wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY jyKjyifpD&ifri
]ocFg&}wdkYonf ukd,fjzifh
jyKjyifpD&ifri]um,ocFg&}? Elwfjzifh
jyKjyifpD&ifri]0pDocFg&}? pdwfjzifh
jyKjyifpD&ifri]pdwåocFg&}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;wdkYukd ocFg&wdkY[lí qkdyfukefV

rodri]t0dZÆm} jzpfjcif;aMumifh
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfay:\? rodri]t0dZÆm}
csKyfjcif;aMumifh jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY csKyf\?
t*Fg&Spfyg;½dSaom pt&d,mr*fw&m;onfyif jyKpD&ifri
]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;/ ponfum; tb,fenf;?
rSefuefaomtjrif/y/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfriwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd od\? podkY
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfay:aMumif;ukd od\?
podkY jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&mukd od\?
podkY jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd od\? ponfum; xkdt&d,m
wynfh\ opö mav;yg;w&m;ü odaomÓPfwf;/
xkdt&d,mwynfhonf jriptyf odtyf tcgrvifh tusKd;ukd
ay;wwf a&muptyf ÓPjzifh ouf0ifí ,ltyfaom
popö mav;yg;w&m;jzifh twdwf tem*wfü enf;ukd
aqmifV

vGefNyD;aom]twdwf}umvü
tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYukd

odukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfay:aMumif;ukd
odukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&mukd
odukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd odukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®P tm;vHk;wdkY onf ,cktcg ig
odouJUodkY ptwlomvQif odukefV

aemif]tem*wf}umvü tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYukd odukefvwåHU?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;ukd
odukefvwåHU? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&mukd
odukefvwåHU? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd
odukefvwåHU? xkdorPjAm[®P
tm;vHk;wdkYonf ,cktcg ig odouJUodkY ptwlomvQif
odMuukefvwåHU[k enf;ukd aqmif\? p onfum;
xkdt&d,mwynfh\ (r*fÓPfodkY) tpOfvkdufjcif;ü jzpfao
ÓPfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü t&d,mwynfhm; (opöma;yg;)
w&m;ü odaom ÓPfvnf;aumif;? r*fÓPfodkY
tpOfvkdufjcif;ü odaom (ypöa0u©Pm) ÓPfvnf;aumif;
pESpfyg;aom ÓPfwdkY onf pifMu,fukef\? jzLpifukefV
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
pt&d,mwynfhukd]]rSefuefaomt,IESifh jynfhpHkol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]rSefuefaomÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]polawmf aumif;w&m;odkY
a&mufvmol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]polawmf aumif;w&m;ukd
jrifol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]usifhqj]aou©}ÓPfESifh
jynfhpHkol}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]usifhqj]aou©}0dZÆmESifh
jynfhpHkol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]w&m;t,OfodkY
aumif;pGm a&mufol}}[lívnf;aumif;?]](udavomukd)
azmufcGj Ekdifaom t&d,mynm½dS}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]tNrdKufedAÁmef wHcg;0odkY a&mufi
wnfol}}[lívnf;aumif; qkdtYf\k (a[mawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd,ÓP0w¬Kokwf

34/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; ckepfq,fhckepfyg;ukef aom
ÓPf[laom wnf&m]ÓP0wåK}wdkYukd a[maytHh?
xkdw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY ckepfq,fhckepfyg;aom ÓPf[laom wnf&m
]ÓP0w¬K}wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;?
y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;cHaMumifh
tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P} jzpf\lí odaomÓPf? y#doaE¨
aerl]Zmwd} r¹/₂dScJhaomf tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}
r¹/₂dS[k odaomÓPf/ vGefNyD;]twdwf}umvüvnf;
y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;cHaMumifh
tkdrl]Z&m}aorl]r&P} jzpf\[k odaomÓPf?
y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} r¹/₂dSaomf
tkdrl]Z&m}aorl]r&P} r¹/₂dS[k odaomÓPf/
aemif]tem*wf}umvüvnf; y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd}
taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdrl]Z&m}aorl]r&P} jzpf\[k
odaomÓPf? y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} r¹/₂dSaomf
tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P} r¹/₂dS[k odaomÓPf/
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; jzpfay:vmonfh "r®|dwdÓPfonfvnf;
ukefjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\? ysufjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\?
uif;jywfjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\? csKyfjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\[k
odaomÓPf/

b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh Zmwd jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/y/
Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/

wPSm taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/
a0'em taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/
zó taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/
oVm,we taMumif;cH aMumifh zó jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/
emrf¹/₂kyf taMumif; cHaMumifh oVm,we jzpf\[k
odaomÓPf/ 0dnmPf taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf
jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/ ocFg& taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf
jzpf\[k odaomÓPf/ t0dZÆm taMumif;cH aMumifh
ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\[k odaomÓPf/ t0dZÆm
r¹/₂dScJhaomf ocFg&wdkY r¹/₂dSukef\[k odaomÓPf/
vGefNyD;]twdwf}umvüvnf; t0dZÆm
taMumif;cHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\[k
odaomÓPf? t0dZÆm r¹/₂dScJhaomf ocFg&wdkY
r¹/₂dSukef\[k odaomÓPf/ aemif]tem*wf} umvüvnf;
t0dZÆm taMumif;cHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\[k
odaomÓPf? t0dZÆm r¹/₂dSaomf ocFg&wdkY
r¹/₂dSukef\[k odaomÓPf/ xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm;
jzpfay:vmonfh"r®|dwdÓPfonfvnf;
ukefjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\? ysufjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\?
uif;jywfjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\? csKyfjcf; oabm¹/₂dS\[k
odaomÓPfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pÓPfwdkYukd
ckepfq,fhckepfyg;aom ÓPf[laom
wnf&m]ÓP0w¬K}wdkY [lí qkdtyfukef\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-t0dZÆmypo,okwf

35/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cHaMumifh

odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfVy/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpf\[k a[mawmfrlV

podkY a[mawmfrlonf½dSaomf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;
]r&P}[lonf tb,fygenf;? pZ&mr&Ponf tb,fol\
Z&mr&Pygenf;}}[k ppum;ukd
avQmufV]]tar;jyóemonf roifhavsmf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrlV &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]Z&mr&P[lonf tb,fygenf;? pZ&mr&Ponf
tb,fol\ Z&m r&Pygenf;}}[k podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh/
&[ef; tMuifolonf]]Z&mr&Ponf wpfrsKd;wjcm; wnf;?
pZ&mr&Ponf wpfyg;ol\ Z&mr&Pwnf;}}[k podkYrlvnf;
qkdjim;tHh/ (xkdol ESdfa,mufwdkY\ xkdESpfrsKd;onf
teuftm;jzifh wl? o'gonfomvQif xl;jcm;V
&[ef;]]xkdtoufonf xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm;
½dScJhrl jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf?
&[ef;]]toufonf wjcm; ukd,fonf wjcm;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm;
½dScJhrl jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf/ &[ef;
xkdESpfyg;aom tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí
tv,ftvwfjzifh]]Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P
jzpf\}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfrlV

]]toQifbk&m; Zmwd[lonf tb,fygenf;? pZmwdonf
tb,fol\ Zmwdygenf;}}[k avSsmufV]]tar;jyóemonfum;
roifhavsmf}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrlV &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]Zmwd[lonf tb,fygenf;? pZmwdonf tb,fol\
Zmwdygenf;}}[k podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh? &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]Zmwdonf wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;? pZmwdonf
wpfyg;ol\ Zmwdwnf;}}[k podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh/
(xkdolESdfa,mufwdkY\ xkdESpfrsKd;onf teuftm;jzifh
wl? o'gonfomvQif xl;jcm;V &[ef;]]xkdtoufonf
xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf? &[ef;]]toufonf wjcm;
ukd,fonf wjcm;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf/ &[ef; xkdESpfyg;aom

tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí tv,ftvwfjzifh]]b0
taMumif;cHaMumifh Zmwd jzpf\}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; b0[lonf tb,fygenf;? pb0onf tb,fol\
b0ygenf;}}[k avsmuf\]]tar;jyóemonfum;
roifhavsmf}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]b0[lonf tb,fygenf;? pb0onf tb,fol\
b0ygenf;}}[k podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh? &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]b0onf wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;? pb0onf
wpfyg;ol\ b0wnf;}}[k podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh/
(xkdolESpfa,mufwdkY\ xkdESpfrsKd;onf teuftm;jzifh
wl\? o'gonfomvQif xl;jcm;\ &[ef;]]xkdtoufonf
xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rzpf? &[ef;]]toufonf wjcm;
ukd,fonf wjcm;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rzpf/ &[ef; xkdESpfyg;aom
tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfha&mufrlí tv,ftvwfjzifh]]Oyg'gef
taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\}}[lí jrwpGmbk&m;onf
w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\]]wPSm taMumif;cHaMumifh
Oyg'gef jzpf\}}[lí/]]a0'em taMumif;cH aMumifh
wPSm jzpf\}}[lí/]]zót aMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em
jzpf\}}[lí/]]oVm,we t aMumif;cHaMumifh zó jzpf\}}[lí/
]]emrf½kyf taMumif;cHaMumifh oVm,we jzpf\}}
[lí/]]0dnmPf taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf½kyf jzpf\}}[lí/
]]ocFg& taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\}}[lí
jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; ocFg&wdkYonf tb,fwdkYygenf;?
pocFg&wdkYonf tb,fol\ ocFg&wdkYyg enf;}}[k
avsmuf\]]tar;jyóemonfum; roifhavsmf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]ocFg&wdkY[lonf tb,fygenf;?
pocFg&wdkYonf tb,fol\ ocFg&wdkYyg enf;}}[k
podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh? &[ef;
tMuifolonf]]ocFg&wdkYonf wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;?

pocFg&wdkYonf wpfyg;ol\ ocFg&wdkYwnf;}}[k
podkYrlvnf; qkdjim;tHh/ (xkdolESpfa,mufwdkY\)
xkdESpfrsKd;onf teuftm;jzifh wl\? o'gonfomvQif
xl;jcm;V &[ef;]]xkdtoufonf xkduk,d,f yifwnf;}}[lívnf;
t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf?
&[ef;]]toufonf wjcm; ukd,fonf wjcm;}}[lívnf; t,lrSm;
½dScJhrl jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf/ &[ef;
xkdESpfyg;aom tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí
tv,ftvwfjzifh]]t0dZÆm taMumif;cHaMumifh
ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\}}[k jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
w&m;ukd a[mawmfrlV

&[ef; rodrl]]t0dZÆm\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh
t<uif;rjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh -]]Z&mr&Ponf tb,fygenf;?
pZ&mr&Ponf tb,fol\ Z&mr&Pygenf;}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]Z&mr&P onf wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;?
pZ&mr&Ponf wpfyg;ol\ Z&mr&Pwnf;}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]xkd toufonf xkduk,fyifwnf;}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm; ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[lívnf;aumif; ajimifhwHusifuJUodkY pl;0ifukefaom
qefYusifbufjzpfukefaom wkefvlyfukefaom rdpäm
t,l[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYukd y,ftyfukef\? tjrpf&if;ukd
t<uif;rjh jzwftyfukef\? xef;yifikwf uJUodkY jyKtyfukef\?
wpfzef rjzpfjcf;ukd jyKtyfukef\? aemiftcg
rjzpfjcf;oabm ½dSukefV

&[ef; t0dZÆm\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rjh
csKyfjcf;aMumifh -]]Zmwdonf tb,fyg enf;? pZmwdonf
tb,fol\ Zmwdygenf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]Zmwdonf
wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;? pZmwdonf wpfyg;ol\
Zmwdwnf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]xkdtoufonf
xkduk,fyifwnf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;
ukd,fonf wjcm;}}[lívnf;aumif; ajimifhwHusifuJUodkY
pl;0if ukefaom qefYusifbufjzpfukefaom
wkefvlyfukefaom rdpämt,l[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYukd
y,ftyf ukef\? tjrpf&if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwftyfukef\?

xef;yifikwfuJUodkY jyKtyfukef\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;ukd
jyKtyfukef\? aemifcrg rjzpfjcf;oabm ½dSukefV

&[ef; t0dZÆm\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rjh
csKyfjcf;aMumifh-b0onf tb,fenf;/y/ Oyg'gefonf
tb,fenf;/ wPSmonf tb,fenf;/ a0'emonf tb,fenf;/ zóonf
tb,fenf;/ oVm,weonf tb,fenf;/ emrf½kyfonf tb,fenf;/
OdnmPfonf tb,f enf;/y/

&[ef; t0dZÆm\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rjh
csKyfjcf;aMumifh -]]ocFg&wdkYonf tb,f ygenf;?
pocFg&wdkYonf tb,fol\ ocFg&wdkYygenf;}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]ocFg&wdkYonf wprfsKd; wjcm;wnf;?
pocFg&wdkYonf wpfyg;ol\ ocFg&wdkYwnf;}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]xkdtoufonf xkd ukd,fyifwnf;}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm; ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[lívnf;aumif;hajimifh wHusifuJUodkY pl;0ifukefaom
qefYusifbufjzpfukefaom wkefvlyfukefaom
rdpämt,l[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYukd y,ftyfukef\?
tjrpft&f;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwftyfukef\? xef;yifikwfuJUodkY
jyKtyfukef\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;ukd jyKtyfukef\? aemifcrg
rjzpfjcf;oabm ½dSukef\ (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörökwf/

6-'kwd, t0dZÆmypö,okwf

36/ om0w¬djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm} tMumif;cHaMumifh jyK
pD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}
taMumif;cHaMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuifolonf]]tkdjcf;]Z&m}
aojcf;]r&P}onf tb,fygenf;? pZ&mr&P onf tb,fol\
Z&mr&Penf;}}[lírlvnf; qkdjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY

tMuifolonf]]Z&mr&P onf wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;?
pZ&mr&Ponf wpfyg;ol\ Z&mr&Pwnf;}}[lírlvnf;
qkdjim;tHh/ (xkdolESpfa,mufwdkY\) xkdESpfrsKd;onf
teuftm;jzifh wl\? o'´gonfomvQif xl;jcm;V/
&[ef;wdkY]]xkdtoufonf xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lírlvnf;
t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf?
&[ef;wdkY]]toufonf wjcm; ukd,fonf wjcm;wnf;}}
[lírlvnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl
rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY xkdESpfyg;aom tpGef;wdkYodkY
ruyfa&mufrlí tv,ftvwfjzifh]]y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}
jzpf\}}[k jrwfpGmbk&m; onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfrlV

y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}onf tb,fenf;/y/ b0onf tb,fenf;/
jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} onf tb,fenf;/
wyfrufri]wPSm}onf tb,fenf;/ cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf
tb,fenf;/ awGU xdril]zó}onf tb,fenf;/
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) onf
tb,fenf;/]emrf ½kyf}onf tb,fenf;/ odril]0dnmPf}onf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tMuifolonf]]jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkYonf tb,fygenf;?
pocFg&wdkYonf tb,fol\ ocFg&wdkYenf;}}[lírlvnf;
qkdjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY tMuifolonf]]ocFg&wdkYonf
wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;? pocFg&wdkYonf wpfyg;ol\
ocFg&wdkYwnf;}}[lírlvnf; qkdjim;tHh/
(xkdolESpfa,mufwdkY\) xkdESpfrsKd;onf teuftm;jzifh
wl\? o'´g onfomvQif xl;jcm;V/ &[ef;wdkY]]xkdtoufonf
xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lírlvnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf? &[ef;wdkY]]toufonf wjcm;
ukd,fonf wjcm;wnf;}} [lírlvnf; t,lrSm; ½dScJhrl jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;rl rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY xkdESpfyg;aom
tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí
tv,ftvwfjzifh]]rodril]t0dZÆm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh]]jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY

jzpfukef\}}[lí jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd
a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh
t<uif;rjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh]]tkdjcf;]Z&m}
aojcf;]r&P}onf tb,fygenf;? pZ&mr&Ponf tb,fol\
Z&mr&Pygenf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]Z&mr&Ponf
wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;? pZ&mr&Ponf wpyfg;ol\
Z&mr&Pwnf;}} [lívnf;aumif;?]]xkdtoufonf
xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm; ukd,f
onf wjcm;}}[lívnf;aumif; ajimifhwHusifUodkY
pl;0ifukefaom qefYusifbuf jzpfukefaom
wkefvlyfukefaom rdpämt,l[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYukd
y,ftyfukef\? tjrpf&if;ukdht<uif;rjh jzwf tyfukef\
xef;yifikwfouJUodkY jyKtyfukef\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;ukd
jyKtyfukef\? aemifcrg rjzpfjcf;oabm ½dSukef\

&[ef;wdkY rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh
t<uif;rjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh]]Zmwdonf tb,fenf;/y/
b0onf tb,fenf;/ a0'emonf tb,fenf;/ zóonf tb,fenf;/
oVm,weonf tb,fenf;/ emrf½kyfonf tb,fenf;/ OdnmPfonf
tb,fenf;/ ocFg&wdkY onf tb,fwdkYenf;? ocFg&wdkYonf
tb,fol\ ocFg&wdkYenf;}} [lívnf;aumif;?]]ocFg&wdkY
onf wpfrsKd;wjcm;wnf;? pocFg&wdkYonf wpyfg;ol\
ocFg&wdkYwnf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]xkd toufonf
xkdukd,fyifwnf;}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;
ukd,fonf wjcm;}}[lívnf;aumif; ajimifhwHusifUodkY
pl;0ifukefaom qefYusifbuf jzpfukefaom
wkefvlyfukefaom rdpämt,l[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYukd
y,ftyfukef\? tjrpf&if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwftyfukef\
xef;yifikwf uJUodkY jyKtyfukef\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;ukd
jyKtyfukef\? aemifcrg rjzpfjcf;oabm ½dSukef\lí
(a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-e wkrSokwf

37/ om0w¬djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY pukd,fonf oifwdkY\ Opöm r[kwf?
olwpfyg;wdkY\ Opömvnf; r[kwf? &[ef;wdkY pukd,fonf
uHa[mif;aMumifh jzpf\? (taMumif;w&m;wdkY)
jyKpD&iftyfaom w&m;wnf;? apwemuHvQif
t&if;cH½dS\? cHpm;rl]a0'em}\ wnf&mjzpf\lí
rSwftyfV

&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mü tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf y#dpöorkyÜg'fukdomvQif aumif;pGm
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;\ -]]podkY
ptaMumif;w&m; ½dScJhaomf ptusKd; w&m; jzpf\?
ptaMumif;w&m;\ jzpfjCIF;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\?
ptaMumif;w&m; r½dScJhaomf ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf?
ptaMumif;w&m;\ csKyfjCIF;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m;
csKyf\? tMuifrodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&} taMumif;cH aMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpfV rodrl]t0dZÆm}\om vQif t&[wår*fjzifh
t<uif;rjh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/y/ p odkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\}}[k (a[m awmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-apwemokwf

38/ om0w¬djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tMuifaphaqmfrlukd aphaqmfr\?
tMuifMuHpnfrlukd MuHpnfr\? tMuifudef;atmif;wwfaom
w&m;onfvnf; udef;atmif;\? baph aqmfrl ponfonf

OdnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;jzpf\? taMumif;½dSaomf
OdnmPfwnfrl jzpf\? xkdur®OdnmPf wnfonf½dSaomf
pnfyifonf½dSaomf aemifwpfzef b0opf jzpf\?
aemufwpfzef b0opf jzpfjCIF;½dScJhaomf aemifTCgü
y#doaE"aejCIF; tkdJcif; aojCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF; ikda<u;jCIF;
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkY
jzpfukef\? podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tu,fí raphaqmfapumrl tu,fí
rMuHpnfapumrl tu,fí (tEko,) udef; atmif;cJhjIm;tHh? p
(tEko,) udef;atmif;jCIF;onfyif OdnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;
jzpf\? taMumif; ½dSaomf OdnmPfwnfrl jzpf\?
xkdur®OdnmPf wnfonf½dSaomf pnfyifonf½dSaomf
aemifwpfzef b0opf jzpf\? aemifwpfzef b0opf
jzpfjCIF;½dScJhaomf aemifTCgü y#doaE"aejCIF; tkdJcif;
aojCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF; ikda<u;jCIF; qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;romjCIF; jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkY jzpfukef\?
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuifTCgü aphvnf; raphaqmf? MuHvnf;
rMuHpnf? (tEko,)vnf; rudef; atmif;? (xkdtcg) podkY
tEko, rudef;atmif;jCIF;onfyif OdnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;
rjzpf? taMumif; r½dSaomf OdnmPfwnfrl rjzpf?
xkdur®OdnmPf rwnfonf½dSaomf rpnyifonf½dSaomf
aemifwpfzef b0opf rjzpf? aemifwpfzef b0opfjzpfjCIF;
r½dScJhaomf aemifTCgü y#doaE"aejCIF; tkdJcif; aojCIF;
pkd;&drfjCIF; ikda<u;jCIF; qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkY csKyfukef\? podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, apwemokwf

39/ om0w¬djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tMuifaphaqmfrlukd aphaqmf\?
tMuifMuHpnfrlukd MuHpnf\? tMuifudef;atmif;wwfaom
w&m;onfvnf; udef;atmif;\? paph aqmfrl ponfonf
0dnmPfwnf&ef taMumif; jzpf\? taMumif; ½dSaomf
0dnmPfwnfrl jzpf\? xkdur®0dnmPf wnfonf½dSaomf
pnfyifonf½dSaomf emrf½kyf\ ouf0ifjcif;onf jzpf\?
emrf½kyf taMumif;cHaMumifh
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we) jzpf\?
wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
taMumif;cHaMumifh awGUxdrl]zó} jzpf\?
awGUxdrl]zó} taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em}
jzpf\y/ wyfrufrl]wPSm}/ jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}/
b0/ y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}/ tkdjcif; aojcif; pkd;&drfjcif;
ikda<u;jcif; qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcif;wdkY jzpfukef\? podkY vQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY tu,fí raphaqmfapumrl tu,fí
rMuHpnfapumrl tu,fí (tEko,) udef; atmif;jim;tHh? p
(tEko,) udef;atmif;jcif;onfyif 0dnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;
jzpf\? taMumif; ½dSaomf 0dnmPfwnfrl jzpf\?
xkdur®0dnmPf wnfonf½dSaomf pnfyifonf½dSaomf
emrf½kyf\ ouf0ifjcif; jzpf\? emrf½kyf
taMumif;cHaMumifh oVm,we jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgű aphvnf; raphaqmf? MuHvnf;
rMuHpnf? (tEko,)vnf; rudef; atmif;? (xkdtcg) podkY
tEko, rudef;atmif;jcif;onf 0dnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;
rjzpf? taMumif; r½dSaomf 0dnmPfwnfrl rjzpf?
xkdur®0dnmPf rwnfonf½dSaomf rpnfyifonf½dSaomf
emrf½kyf\ ouf0ifjcif; rjzpf? emrf½kyf
csKyfjcif;aMumifh oVm,we csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHk aom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-wwd, apwemokwf

40/ om0w-djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tMuifaphaqmfrlukd aphaqmf\?
tMuifMuHpnfmlukd MuHpnf\? tMuifudef;atmif;wwfaom
w&m;onfvnf; udef;atmif;\? paph aqmfrl ponfonf
OdnmPfwnf&ef taMumif; jzpf\? taMumif; ½dSaomf
OdnmPfwnfml jzpf\? xkdur®OdnmPf wnfonf½dSaomf
pnfyifonf½dSaomf ñGwfjCIF;]wPSm} jzpf\?
ñGwfjCIF;]wPSm} ½dSaomf vm;&m]*wd} jzpf\?
vm;&m]*wd}½dSaomf pkwd y#doaE" jzpf\? pkwd
y#doaE"½dSaomf aemifTCgü y#doaE"aejCIF; tkdJcif;
aojCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF; ikda<u;jCIF; qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;romjCIF; jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkY jzpfukef\?
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tu,fí raphaqmfapumrl tu,fí
rMuHpnfapumrl tu,fí (tEko,) udef; atmif;jim;tHh?
ptEko, udef;atmif;jCIF;onfyif OdnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;
jzpf\? taMumif; ½dSaomf OdnmPfwnfml jzpf\?
xkdur®OdnmPf wnfonf½dSaomf pnfyifonf½dSaomf
nGwfjCIF;]wPSm} jzpf\? ñGwfjCIF;]wPSm}½dSaomf
vm;&m]*wd} jzpf\? vm;&m]*wd}½dSaomf pkwd
y#doaE" jzpf\? pkwd y#doaE"½dSaomf aemifTCgü
y#doaE"aejCIF; tkdJcif; aojCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF; ikda<u;jCIF;
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;wdkY
jzpfukef\? podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuifTCgü aphvnf; raphaqmf? MuHvnf;
rMuHpnf? (tEko,)vnf; rudef; atmif;? xkdTCg podkY
tEko, rudef;atmif;jCIF;onfyif OdnmPfwnf&ef taMumif;
rjzpf? taMumif; r½dSaomf OdnmPfwnfml rjzpf??
xkdur®OdnmPf rwnfonf½dSaomf rpnyifonf½dSaomf

nGwfjCIF;]wPSm} rjzpf? ñGwfjCIF;]wPSm} rjzpfaomf
vm;&m]*wd} r½dS? vm;&m]*wd} r½dSaomf pkwd
y#doaE" rjzpf? pkwd y#doaE" rjzpfaomf aemifTCgü
y#doaE"aejCIF; tkdJcIF; aojCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF; ikda<u;JCIF;
qIF;&JJCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; jYIF;pGm yIfyef;JCIF;wdkY
csKyfukef\? podkYvQIF tvHk;pHkaom qIF;&Jtpk csKyf\
[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf uVm&cwåd,0*fNyD;V

5-*[ywd0*f 1-yOöa0&b,okwf

41/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwIF;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
temxydPfolaX;onf jrwfpGmbk&m; xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;í jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ½dScKd;NyD;vQIF
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom temxydPfolaX;tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -

ol<u,f tMuifTCgü t&d,mwynfhtm; ig;yG;ukefaom
ab;? ig;yG;ukefaom &efwdkYonf NIdrf;ukef\?
av;yG;ukefaom aomwmywådt*FgwdkYESIfh
jynfhphK\? xkdtcg xkdt&d,mwynfhonf tjypfuif;aom
odtyfaom w&m;ukdvnf; ynmjzIfh aumIF;pGm jrIfTyf\?
aumIF;pGm xkd;xGIF;í odtyf\? xkdt&d,mwynfhonf
tvkd½dScJhaomf]]ightm; i&Jü usa&mufrl ukefNyD?
wd&pämefrsKd;ü jzpfrl ukefNyD? NydwåmbHkü jzpfrl
ukefNyD? raumIF;aom vm;&m tyG,fbHkodkY
usa&mufrl ukefNyD? igonf aomwmyefjzpf\? ysufpD;í
usa&mufjCIF;oabm r½dS? udef;aojrJ\?
txufr*foHk;yG;vQIF vJavsmIF;&m ½dS\}}[k
rdrdonfyIfvQIF rdrd ukd,fukd ajymMum;Ekdif&mV

tb,f ig;yg;ukefaom ab;? ig;yg;ukefaom &efwdkYonf
Nidrf;ukefoenf;/ ol<u,f olU toufukd owfavh¹/₂dSolonf
olUtoufukd owfjCIF;taMumif;aMumifh rsufarSmufü
jzpfaom ab; &efonf yGm;pD;\? wrvGefü jzpfaom
ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\? pdwfü jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;hromjCIF;ukdvnf; cHpm;&\? olUtoufukd
owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfaom oltm; podkYaom ab;&ef
onf Nidrf;at;V (1)

ol<u,f ray;onfukd ckd;,lavh¹/₂dSolonf ckd;,ljCIF;
taMumif;aMumifh rsufarSmufü jzpfaom ab;&efonf
yGm;pD;\? wrvGefü jzpfaom ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\?
pdwfü jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukdvnf;
cHpm;&\? ray;onfukd ckd;,ljCIF;rSS a&SmifMuOfaom
oltm; podkYaom ab;&efonf Nidrf;at;V (2)

ol<u,f umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhavh¹/₂dSaom olonf umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhCIF;taMumif;aMumifh rsufarSmufü jzpfaom
ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\? wrvGefü jzpfaom ab; &efonf
yGm;pD;\? pdwfü jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;romjCIF;ukdvnf; cHpm;&\? umrwdkYü rSm;
aomtm;jzifh usifhCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfaom oltm;
podkYaom ab;&efonf Nidrf;at;V (3)

ol<u,f r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukd ajymavh¹/₂dSolonf
rrSefpum;ukd ajymCIF;taMumif; aMumifh
rsufarSmufü jzpfaom ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\? wrvGefü
jzpfaom ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\? pdwfü jzpfaom
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukdvnf; cHpm;&\?
r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukd ajymCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfaom
oltm; podkYaom ab;&efonf Nidrf;at;V (4)

ol<u,f rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom aot&ufukd
aomufavh¹/₂dSolonf rl;,pfarhavsmh aMumif; jzpfaom
aot&ufukd aomufCIF;taMumif;aMumifh rsufarSmufü
jzpfaom ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\? wrvGefü jzpfaom

ab;&efonf yGm;pD;\? pdwfü jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk;romjCIF;ukdvnf; cHpm;&\?
rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom aot&ufukd
aomufpm;jCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfaom oltm; podkYaom
ab;&efonf Nidrf;at;V (5)

tb,fav;yg;ukefaom aomwmywådt*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? ol<u,f pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf]]xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}rnfawmfrl\
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"}rnfawmfrl\
todÓPf]0dZÆm} ç tusifh]p&P}wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé}rnfawmfrl\
aumif;aom pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}rnfawmfrl\
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l}
rnfawmfrl\
qHk;rxkdufaom olukd qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJh yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrl\
ewfvlwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m a'0rEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\
opömav;yg; w&m;wdkYukd odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}rnfawmfrl\
bkef;wefckd;
BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g}
rnfawmfrl\}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;ü
ouf0if,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkV (1)

]]jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfonf
aumif;pGm a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfygay wnf;?
ukd,fwkdif odjrifEkdifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;wwfaom w&m;awmf
ygaywnf;?]vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh}[k zdwfac:jyxkdufaom

w&m;awmfygaywnf;? rdrd\ ukd,fxJ pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xkdufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m)
ynm½dSwdkYom ukd,fpDukd,fi odEkdifcHpm;Ekdif
aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;}}[k w&m;awmfü
ouf0if,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkV (2)

]]jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
aumif;aomtusifh ½dSawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf ajzmifhrwfaomtusifh
½dSawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCmawmfonf rSefaomtusifh ½dSawmfrlygay\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCm awmfonf
avsmfuefaomtusifh ½dSawmfrlygayV tpHktm;jzifh
av;pHk? yk*¾dKvftm;jzifh &Spfyg; ta&
twGuf½dSaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCmawmfonf t&yfa0;rS aqmifvmíaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwefawmfrlygay\?
{nfhonftvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kukdvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf &ef xkdufwefawmfrlygay\?
wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom tvSLukd
cHawmfrlxkdufygay\? vuftkyf csDjCIF;iSg
xkdufawmfrlygay\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfawmfrlygay\}}[k oHCmawmfü
ouf0if,HkMunfjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkV (3)

rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;ukefaom
wPSmuReftjzpfrS vGwfajrmufukefaom ynm½dSwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom rSm;aomtm;jzifh
roHk;oyftyfukefaom wnfMunfrlorm"duk
jzpfapwwfukef aom t&d,mwdkY ESpfouftyfaom
oDvwdkYESifh jynfhpHkV pav;yg;ukefaom
aomwmywådt*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHkV (4)

xkdyk*¾dKvfonf tjypfuif;aom odtyfaom tb,frnfaom
w&m;ukdvnf; ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyfoenf;?
aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfoenf;/ ol<u,f

pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
y#dpöorkyÜg'fukdomvQif aumif;pGm oifhaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;\?]]podkY ptaMumif;w&m; ½dSaomf
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; r½dSaomf
ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m; jzpfjcf;aMumifh
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; csKyfjcf;
aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; csKyf\? ,if;taMumif;aMumifh
tusKd;jzpfyHkum;- rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;
cHaMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY taMumif;cHaMumifh
odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpf\? rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh
t<uif;rjh csKyfjcf;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfjcf;aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} csKyfV/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyfV ponfum;
t&d,mwynfhonf ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyf
aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfaom tjypfuif;aom
w&m;wnf;/

ol<u,f tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhm;
pig;yg;ukefaomab;? pig;yg;ukefaom &efwdkY onf
Nidrf;ukef\? av;yg;ukefaom
paomwmywådt*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHk\? tjypfuif;aom
odtyfaom w&m;ukdvnf; ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyf\?
aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í odtyf/ xkdtcg xkdt&d,m
wynfhonf tvkd½dScJhrl]]ightm; i&Jusa&mufrl
ukefNyD? wd&pämefrsKd;ü jzpfrl ukefNyD?
NydwåmbHkü jzpfrl ukefNyD? raumif;aomvm;&m
tyg,fbHkodkY usa&mufrl ukefNyD? igonf
aomwmyefjzpf\? ysufpD;í usa&mufjcf; r½dS?
udef;aojrJ\? txufr*foHk;yg;vsif vJavsmif;&m½dS\}}[k
rdrdonfyifvQif rdrd ukd,fukd ajymMum;Ekdif[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf

2-'kwd, yOöa0&b,okwf

42/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhtm;
pig;yg;ukefaomab;? pig;yg;ukefaom&efwdkYonf
Nidrf;ukef\? av;yg;ukefaom paomwmywåd
t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHk\? xkdt&d,mwynfhonf
tjypfuif;aom odtyfaom w&m;ukdvnf;
ynmjzifhhaumif;pGm jriftyf\? aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í
odtyf\? xkdt&d,mwynfhonf tvkd½dScJhaomf]]ightm;
i&JodkY usa&mufrl ukefNyD/y/ ysufpD;í usa&mufjcif;
r½dS? udef;ao jrj\? txufr*foHk;yg;vSsif vJavsmif;&m
½dS\}}[k rdrdonfyifvQif rdrdukd,fukd
ajymMum;Ekdif&m\

tb,fig;yg;ukefaom ab;&efwdkY Nidrf;ukefoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY olUtoufukd owfavh½dSol onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
ray;onfukd ckd;,lavh½dSolonf/ &[ef;wdkY umrwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh½dSolonf/ &[ef;wdkY
rrSefaom pum;ukd ajymavh½dSolonf/ &[ef;wdkY
arhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom aot&ufukd aomufavh
½dSolonf/y/ pig;yg;ukefaom ab;&efwdkYonf
Nidrf;ukef\

tb,fav;yg;ukefaom aomwmywådt*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf jrwpGmbk&m;ü/y/ w&m;awmfü/y/
oHCmawmfü ouf0if,HkMunfjcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
t&d,mwdkY ESpfouftyukefaom oDvwdkYESifh
jynfhpHk\? pav;yg;ukefaom
aomwmywådt*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHk\?

tjypfuif;aom odtyfaom tb,frnfaom w&m;ukd
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyfoenf;? aumif;pGm
xkd;xGif;í odtyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü

t&d,mwynfhonf y#dpöorkyÜg'f ukdomvQif
aumif;pGm oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;Vy/
ponfum; xkdt&d,mwynfhonf ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
jriftyf aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfaom tjypfuif;aom
w&m;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf;
pig;yg;ukefaom ab;&efwdkYonf Nidrf;ukef/
av;yg;ukefaom paomwmywådt*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHk\? ptjypfuif;aom odtyfaom w&m;ukdvnf;
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyf\? aumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í
odtyf\? xkdt&d,mwynfhonf tvkd½dScJhaomf]]ightm;
i&JbHkü usa&mufrl ukefNyD? wd&pämeffrsKd;ü jzpfrl
ukefNyD? NydwåmbHkü jzpfrl ukefNyD? raumif;aom
vm;&m tyg,fbHkodkY usa&mufrl ukefNyD? igonf
aomwmyefjzpf\? ysufpD; í usa&mufjcif; r½dS?
udef;ao jrj\? txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vJavsmif;&m ½dS\}}
[k rdrdonfyifvQif rdrdukd,fukd ajymMum;Ekdif&m\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-'ku©okwf

43/ om0w-djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY qif;& jzpfay:jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif; a[mtHh? xkdw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY qif;&Jjzpfay:jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;/
rsufpdukdvnf;aumif;? tqif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
rsufpdürSDaom odrI]pu©K0dnmPf} jzpf\/
oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkrdjcif;aMumifh awGUxdrl]zó}
jzpf\? zó taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf\?
a0'em taMumif;cHaMumifh wyf rufrl]wPSm} jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY þonfum; qif;&Jjzpfay:jcif;wnf;/

em;ukdvnf;aumif;? toHwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
em;ürSDaom odrI]aomw0dnmPf} jzpf\y/
ESmacgif;ukdvnf;aumif;? teHUwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/y/ vQmukdvnf;aumif;? t&omwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/y/ ukd,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tawGUtxdwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/y/
pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?
oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;hwkY\
aygif;qHkrdjcif;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY þonfum;
qif;&Jjzpfay:jcif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY qif;&JcsKyfjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
rsufpdukdvnf;aumif;? tqif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
rsufpdü rSDaom odrI]pu©K0dnmPf} jzpf\?
oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkrdjcif;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? xkd wPSm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjcif;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh b0 csKyf\? b0
csKyfjcif;aMumifh Zmwd csKyf\? Zmwd
csKyfjcif;aMumifh tkdjcif; aojcif; pkd;&drfjcif;
ikda<u;jcif; qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcif;wdkY csKyfukef\? þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk csKyf\? &[ef;wdkY þonfum; qif;&J\
csKyfjcif;wnf;/

em;ukdvnf;aumif;? toHwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
em;ü rSDaom odrI]aomw0dnmPf} jzpf\y/
ESmacgif;ukdvnf;aumif;? teHUwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/y/ vQmukdvnf;aumif;? t&omwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/y/ ukd,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tawGUTxdwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/y/
pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?
oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjCIF;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? xkdwPSm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjCIF;aMumifh b0 csKyf\? b0
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh Zmwd csKyf\? Zmwd
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tkdCIF; aOjCIF; pkd;&drfjCIF;
ikda<u;jCIF; qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jCIF;wdkY csKyfukef\? podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk csKyf\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; qif;&J\
csKyfjCIF;wnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-avmuokwf

44/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY avmujzpfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif; a[mtHh/ xkdw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY avmujzpfjcf;[lonf tb,fenf;/
rsufpdukdvnf;aumif;? tqif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
rsufpdü rSDaom odrI]pu©K0dnmPf} jzpf\?
oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkrdjcf;aMumifh awGUxdrl]zó}
jzpf\? zó taMumif;cHaMumifh cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpf\?
a0'em taMumif;cHaMumifh wyf rufrl]wPSm} jzpf\?
wPSm taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\? Oyg'gef
taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh
Zmwd jzpf\? Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdjcf; aojcf;
pkd;&drfjcf; ikda<u;jcf; qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf;
jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;wdkY jzpfukef\? &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; avmujzpfjcf;wnf;/

em;ukdvnf;aumif;? toHwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/y/
ESmacgif;ukdvnf;aumif;? teHUwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/ vQmukdvnf;aumif;? t&omwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/ ukd,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tawGUTxdwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/
pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?
oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjcf;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\y/ Zmwd
taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdjcf; aojcf;
pkd;&drfjcf;hikda<u;jcf; qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf;
jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;wdkY jzpfukef\? &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; avmu jzpfjcf;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY avmucsKyfjcf;[lonf tb,fenf;/
rsufpdukdvnf;aumif;? tqif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
rsufpdü rDSaom odrI]pu©K0dnmPf} jzpf\?
oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkrdjcf;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? xkd wPSm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0 csKyf\y/

podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\? &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; avmu csKyfjcif;wnf;/

em;ukdvnf;aumif;? toHwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/y/
ESmacgif;ukdvnf;aumif;? teHUwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/ vQmukdvnf;aumif;? t&omwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pGJí/ ukd,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tawGUTxdwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/
pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?

oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjcif;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? xkdwPSm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjcif;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh b0 csKyf\y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\? &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; avmucsKyfjcif;wnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-Ówduokwf

45/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf Ówdu&Gm
tkXfausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfonf jzpfí wpyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;awmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrl\ rsufpdukdvnf;aumif;?
tqif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí rsufpdü rDSaom
odrl]pu©K0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjcif;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? wPSm

taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

em;ukdvnf;aumif;? toHwdkYukdvnf;aumif;/y/
ESmacgif;ukdvnf;aumif;? teHUwdkYukdvnf;aumif;/
vQmukdvnf;aumif;? t&omwdkYukdvnf;aumif;/
ukd,fukdvnf;aumif;? tawGUtxdwdkYukdvnf;aumif;/
pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?

oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjicif;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

rsufpdukdvnf;aumif;? tqif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
rsufpdü rDSaom odrI]pu©K0dnmPf} jzpf\?
oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjicif;aMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? xkdwPSm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjicif; aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjicif;aMumifh b0 csKyf\y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyfV
em;ukdvnf;aumif;? toHwdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí/y/
pdwfukdvnf;aumif;?

oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}wdkYukdvnf;aumif; pGJí
pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf} jzpf\? oHk;yg;wdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjicif;haMumifh zó jzpf\? zó
taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\? a0'em
taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? xkdwPSm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjicif;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjicif;aMumifh b0 csKyf\y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpGmbk&m;\
toHawmfukd Mum;avmuf&mt&yfö &yfwnf ae\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf teD;üaeaom xkd&[ef;ukd
jrifawmfrlaomaMumifh xkd&[ef;tm;]&[ef; oifonf
igbk&m; a[mawmfrltyfaom þw&m;ukd Mum;onf
r[kwfavm}}][k þpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\? toQifbk&m;
Mum;yg\[k avQmuf\? &[ef; oifonf þw&m;awmfukd
oif,l avmh? &[ef; oifonf þw&m;awmfukd
avhusufavmh? &[ef; oifonf þw&m;awmfukd
aqmifavmh? &[ef; þw&m;awmfonf
tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh pyfí jrwpfaomtusifh\ tpjzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-tnw& jAm[®Pokwf

46/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf jrwpGmbk&m; xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufpum; ajymqkdNyD;vQif wpfck aom ae&mü
xkdifNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]toQifa*gwr
todkYygenf;? xkdolonf jyKvkyf\? xkdjyKvkyfolonf
cHpm;oavm}}[k (þpum;ukd avQmuf\)?
ykPÖm;]xkdolonf jyKvkyf\ xkd jyKvkyfolonf
cHpm;tyf\}}[laom pt,lonf wpfckaom tpGef;wnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? wpfyg;aom olonf
jyKvkyf\? jyKvkyfolrS wpfyg;aom olonf cHpm;oavm}}
[k avQmufjyef\ ykPÖm;]wpfyg;aom olonf jyKvkyf\?
jyKvkyfolrS wpfyg;aom olonf cHpm;\}}[laom
pt,lonfum; 'kwd,tpGef;wnf;? ykPÖm; xkdESpfyg;aom
tpGef;wdkYukd ruyfa&mufrlí tv,ftvwfjzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\? t0dZÆm

taMumif;cHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\? ocFg&
taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV t0dZÆm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyfukef\? ocFg&wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh/y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[m
awmfrl\)/

podkY a[mawmfrlonf &Sdaomf xkdykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\?]]toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdyg\?
toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygV/y/ toQifa*gwr onf tuREkfyfukd ,aeYrS tpjyKí
toufxufqHk; &wemoHk;yg;ukd
ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfjcf;odkY a&mufaom Oygoum[lí
rSwfawmfrlygavmh}}[k (avQmufMum;av\)/

q|okwf

7-ZmPkaómPdokwf

47/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh twl Elwfquf
ajymqkdNyD;í/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;?
tvHk;pHkonf &Sdygoavm}}[kh (bpum;ukd avQmuf\)/
ykPÖm;]]tvHk;pHkonf &Sd\}}[laom pt,lonf
wpfckaom tpGef; wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? tvHk;pHkonf
r&Sdygoavm}}[k ar;avQmufjyefV
ykPÖm;]]tvHk;pHkonf r&Sd\}}[laom pt,lonfvnf;
'kwd,tpGef;wnf;? ykPÖm; xkdESpfyg;aom
tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí tv,ftvwfjzifh

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfri\?
rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifri]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? ocFg&
taMumif;cHaMumifh odrI]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyfukef\? ocFg&wdkY csKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPf
csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k
(a[mawmfri\)/

podkY a[mawmfriLonf &Sdaomf
ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\?]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygV/y/ toufxufqHk;
ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfjCIF;odkY a&mufaom Oygoum[lí
rSwfawmfriygavmh}}[k (avQmuf\)/

owårokwf

8-avmum,wduokwf

48/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\? xkdtcg
avmum,wduykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;?
tvHk;pHkonf &Sdygoavm}}[k (ppum;ukd avQmuf\)?
ykPÖm;]]tvHk;pHkonf &Sd\}} [laom pt,lonf
wpfckaom avmucsJU w&m;aywnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? tvHk;pHkonf
r&Sdygoavm}}[k ar;avQmufjyef\?
ykPÖm;]]tvHk;pHkonf r&Sd\}}[laom pt,lonf 'kwd,
avmucsJU w&m;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? tvHk;pHkonf
wlaomoabm &Sdygoavm}}[k ar;avQmufjyef\?

ykPÖm;]]tvHk;pHkonf wlaomoabm &Sd\}}[laom
pt,lonf wwd, avmucsJU w&m;ay wnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifa*gwr todkYygenf;? tvHk;pHkonf
xl;jcm;aomoabm &Sdygoavm}}[k ar;avQmuf jyef\
ykPÖm;]]tvHk;pHkonf xl;jcm;aomoabm &Sd\}}[laom
pt,lonf pwkw→ avmucsJU w&m;aywnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ ykPÖm; xkdESpfyg;aom
tpGef;wdkYodkY ruyfa&mufrlí tv,f tvwfjzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\
rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\? ocFg&
taMumif;cHaMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV t0dZÆm\omvQif
t&[wår*fjzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyfukef\? ocFg&wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmPf
csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

podkY a[mawmfrlonf &Sdaomf
avmum,wduykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygV/y/ tuREkfyfukd ,aeYrS tpjyKí
toufxufqHk; ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfjcf;odkY a&mufaom
Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlygavmh}}[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

9-t&d,om0uokwf

49/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhtm; podkYaom tMuH rjzpf -]]todkYenf;
tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf tb,fw&m; jzpf oenf;? tb,fw&m;

jzpfjCIF;aMumifh tb,fw&m; jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf odrI]0dnmPf}
jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf emrf¹/₂kyf jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
awGUxdrl]zó} jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
cHpm;rl]a0'em} jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
wyfrufrl]wPSm} jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf b0 jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd} jzpf oenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
tkdjCIF;]Z&m} aojCIF;]r&P} jzpfoenf;}}[k (tMuH
rjzpf)/

&[ef;wdkY pifppfaomfum; tMum;tjriFESifh
jynfhPHkaom t&d,mwynfhtm; rdrdrSwpfyg;
tm;xm;;HkMunftyfol r&Sdrlí pt&mü (y#dpöorkyÜg'f)
ÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\?]]ptaMumif; w&m;&Sdaomf
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m;\ jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? t0dZÆm &Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY
jzpfukef\? ocFg&wdkY &Sdukefaomf 0dnmPf jzpf\?
0dnmPf &Sdaomf emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\? emrf¹/₂kyf &Sdaomf
oVm,we jzpf\? oVm,we &Sdaomf zó jzpf\? zó
&Sdaomf a0'em jzpf\? a0'em &Sdaomf wPSm jzpf\?
wPSm &Sdaomf Oyg'gef jzpf\? Oyg'gef &Sdaomf b0
jzpf\? b0 &Sdaomf Zmwd jzpf\? Zmwd &Sdaomf
Z&mr&P jzpf\}}[k todÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\? xkd
t&d,mwynfhonf]]pavmuonf podkY jzpf\}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjriFESifh jynfhPHkaom
t&d,mwynfhtm; podkYaom tMuH rjzpf -]]todkY enf;-
tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf tb,fw&m; rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tb,f w&m; csKyfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY rjzpfukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf 0dnmPf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf

emrf¹/₂kyf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf oVm,we
rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf zó rjzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf a0'em rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf wPSm rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
Oyg'gef rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf b0 rjzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf Zmwd rjzpfo enf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P rjzpfoenf;}}[k (tMuH rjzpf)/

&[ef;wdkY pifppfaomfum; tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhtm; rdrdrS wpyfg;
tm;xm;,,HkMunftyfol r&Sdrlí pt&mü (y#dpöorkyÜg'f)
ÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\?]]ptaMumif; w&m;onf r&Sdaomf
ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; csKyf\? t0dZÆm
r&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY rjzpfukef? ocFg&wdkY
r&Sdukefaomf 0dnmPf rjzpf? 0dnmPf r&Sdaomf
emrf¹/₂kyf rjzpf? emrf¹/₂kyf r&Sdaomf oVm,we rjzpf/y/
b0 rjzpf/ Zmwd rjzpf? Zmwd r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P
rjzpf}}[k todÓPf jzpf\? xkdt&d,mwynfhonf]]pavmuü
podkY csKyf\}}[k od\? &[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü
t&d,mwynfhonf podkY avmujzpfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
avmucsKyfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg pt&d,m wynfhukd
aumif;aomt,IESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;/y/
tNrdKufedAÁmef wHcg;odkY a&mufí
wnfol[lívnf;aumif; qkdtýf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, t&d,om0uokwf

50/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,m
wynfhtm; podkYaom tMuH rjzpf -]]todkYenf;
tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf tb,fw&m; jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;

jzpfjcf;aMumifh tb,fw&m; jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
&Sdaomf jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY jzpfukefoenf;?
tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf odrl]0dnmPf} jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf emrf½kyf jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
&Sdaomf wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg; (oVm,we)
jzpfoenf;? tb,f w&m; &Sdaomf awGUxdrl]zó}
jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf cHpm;rl]a0'em}
jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf wyfrufrl]wPSm}
jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf
jyif;pGmpGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
&Sdaomf b0 jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf
y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd} jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf
Z&mr&P jzpfoenf;}}[k (tMuH rjzpf)/

&[ef;wdkY pifppfaomfum; tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhtm; rdrdrS wpyfg;
tm;xm;,HkMunftyfol r&Sdrlí pt&mü (y#dpöorkyÜg'f)
ÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\?]]ptaMumif; w&m; &Sdaomf
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; jzpfjcf;aMumifh
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? t0dZÆm&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY
jzpfukef\? ocFg&wdkY &Sdukefaomf 0dnmPf jzpf\?
0dnmPf&Sdaomf emrf½kyf jzpf\? emrf½kyf&Sdaomf
oVm,we jzpf\? oVm,we&Sdaomf zó jzpf\? zó&Sdaomf
a0'em jzpf\? a0'em&Sdaomf wPSm jzpf\?
wPSm&Sdaomf Oyg'gef jzpf\? Oyg'gef&Sdaomf b0
jzpf\? b0&Sdaomf Zmwd jzpf\? Zmwd&Sdaomf
Z&mr&P jzpf\}}[k todÓPf jzpf\? xkdt&d,mwynfh
onf]]pavmuonf podkY jzpf\}}[k od\

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhtm; podkYaom tMuH rjzpf -]]todkY enf;-
tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf tb,fw&m; rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tb,f w&m; csKyfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY rjzpfukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf 0dnmPf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
emrf½kyf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf oVm,we

rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf zó rjzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf a0'em rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;
r&Sdaomf wPSm rjzpfoenf;/y/ Oyg'gefonf/ b0onf/
Zmwdonf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf Z&m
r&Ponf rjzpfoenf;}}[k (tMuH rjzpf)/

&[ef;wdkY pifppfaomfum; tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhtm; rdrdrS wpyfg;
tm;xm;,,HkMunftyfol r&Sdrlí pt&mü (y#dpöorkyÜg'f)
ÓPfonfomvQif jzpf\?]]ptaMumif; w&m;onf r&Sdaomf
ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; csKyf\? t0dZÆm
r&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY rjzpfukef? ocFg&wdkY
r&Sdukefaomf 0dnmPf rjzpf? 0dnmPf r&Sdaomf
emrf½kyf rjzpf? emrf½kyf r&Sdaomf oVm,we rjzpf/y/
Zmwd r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P rjzpf}}[k todÓPf jzpf\?
xkdt&d,mwynfhonf]]pavmuonf podkY csKyf\}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY tMuifcgu t&d,mwynfhonf podkY
avmujzpfjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? csKyfjcf; ukdvnf;aumif;
[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odV &[ef;wdkY xkdtecg
pt&d,mwynfhukd rSefuefaom t,IESifh
jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;? rSefuefaomÓPfESifh
jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif; polawmf aumif;w&m;odkY
a&mufvmol[lívnf;aumif;? polawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
jrifol[lívnf;aumif;? usifhq]]aou©}ÓPfESifh
jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
usifhq]]aou©}0dZÆmESifhhjynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;?
aumif;pGm w&m;t,OfodkY a&mufol[lívnf;aumif;?
(udavomukd) azmufcGJEkdifaom
t&d,mynm&Sd[lívnf;aumif;? tNrdKuf]edAÁmef}
wHcg;0odkY a&mufí wnfol[lívnf;aumif; qkd tyf\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf *[ywd0*fNyD;V

6-'ku©0*f 1-y&d0DrHoeokwf

51/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY} }[lí
ac:awmfrl\?]toQifbk&m; } }[lí xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tcsif;cyfodrf;
0#fqif;&JukefjCIF;iSg pl;prf;onf &Sdaomf tb,frQ
avmufjzifh pl;prf;qifjCIF&moenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)?
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYtm; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;omvQif t&if;cH &Sdygukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;omvQif xkwfaqmifol &Sdygukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;omvQif rSDckd&m &Sdygukef\
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygukef\? a[mawmfrltyfaom
xkdw&m;\ teufonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ÓPfüomvQif
xifygapavm? jrwfpGmbk&m;xHrS Mum;em &í
&[ef;wdkYonf aqmifxm;&ygukefVwåHU[k
avQmufMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif xkdw&m;
ukd emukefavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh?
a[maytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)?]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD} }[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m; onf pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
pl;prf;qifjCIFvwfaomf]txl;xl;tjym;jym;
rsm;vSpGmaom tkdjCIF;]Z&m} aojCIF;]r&P}[k
qkdtyfaom tMuifqif;&Jonf avmuü jzpf\? bqif;&Jonf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif

jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf
Z&mr&P jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P
rjzpfoenf;}}[k pl;prf;qifjci\? xkd &[ef;onf
pl;prf;qifjcionf &Sdaomf podkY od\?]]txl;xl;tjym;jym;
rsm;vSpGmaom tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}[k
qkdyfaom tMuifqif;&Jonf avmuü jzpf\? bqif;&Jonfum;
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}vQif taMumif;&Sd\? ZmwdvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\? ZmwdaMumifh jzpf\? Zmwd vQif
trGeftp&Sd\? Zmwd&Sdaomf Z&mr&P jzpf\? Zmwd
r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P rjzpf}}[k (od\)/

xkd&[ef;onf tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}ukdvnf;
od\? Z&mr&P jzpfay:aMumif;ukdvnf; od\? Z&mr&P\
csKyf&mukdvnf; od\? Z&mr&P\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufjci;iSg avsmufywfaom tusifhukdvnf; od\
xkdodaomtwkdif; w&m;odkY tpOfvkdufonf jzpf\
usifh\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;ukd tcsif;cyfodrf; 0#fqif;&
ukefjci;iSg tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P} csKyfjci;iSg
aumif;pGm usifhaom &[ef;[lí qkdyf\

xkdrSwpfyg; (&[ef;onf)
pl;prf;qifjcionf&Sdaomf]]py#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} onf
tb,f w&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf
Zmwd jzpfoenf;? tb,f w&m; r&Sdaomf Zmwd
rjzpfoenf;}}[k pl;prf;qifjci\?
xkd&[ef;onfhpl;prf;qifjcionf&Sdaomf podkY
od\?]]y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} onf b0vQif
taMumif;&Sd\? b0vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\?
b0aMumifh jzpf\? b0vQif trGeftp&Sd\? b0&Sdaomf
Zmwd jzpf\? b0 r&Sdaomf Zmwd rjzpf}}[k (od\)/

xkd&[ef;onf Zmwdukdvnf; od\? Zmwd\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukdvnf; od\? Zmwd\ csKyf&m ukdvnf;

od\? Zmwd\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufjCIF;iSg
avsmufywfaom tusifhukdvnf; od\? xkdodaomtwkdif;
w&m;odkY tpOfvkdufonf jzpfí usifh\? &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;ukd tcsif;cyfodrf; 0#fqif;&JukefjCIF;iSg
ZmwdcsKyfjCIF;iSg aumif;pGm usifhaom &[ef;[lí
qkdtyfV

xkdrSwpfyg; (&[ef;onf) pl;prf;qifjCIFonf
&Sdaomf]]pb0onf tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;/y/
bjyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}onf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdoenf;/ pwyfrufrl]wPSm}onf
tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;/ cHpm;rl]a0'em}onf/
awGUxdrl]zó}onf/ pwnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) onf tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdo enf;/
pemrf¹/₂kyfonf/ podrl]0dnmPf}onf/
bjyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf tb,fw&m;vQif
taMumif;&Sdukefoenf;/ tb,fw&m;vQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpf
ukefoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif trGeftp&Sdukefoenf;?
tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
jzpfukefoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY rjzpfukefoenf;}}[k
pl;prf;qifjCIF\? xkd&[ef;onf pl;prf;qifjCIFonf
&Sdaomf]]jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkYonf
rodrl]t0dZÆm}vQif taMumif; &Sdukef\? t0dZÆmvQif
jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdukef\? t0dZÆmaMumifh jzpfukef\?
t0dZÆmvQif trGeftp&Sdukef\? t0dZÆm&Sdaomf
ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\? t0dZÆm r&Sdaomf
ocFg&wdkY rjzpfukef}}[k (od\)/

xkd&[ef;onf ocFg&wdkYukdvnf; od\? ocFg&wdkY\
jzpfay:aMumif;ukdvnf; od\? ocFg&wdkY\
csKyf&mukdvnf; od\? ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufjCIF;iSg avsmufywfaom tusifh
ukdvnf; od\? xkdodaomtwkdif; w&m;odkY
tpOfvkdufonf jzpfívnf; usifh\? &[ef;wdkY p &[ef;ukd

tcsif;cyfodrf; 0#fqif;&JukefjCIF;iSg ocFg&wdkY
csKyfjCIF;iSg aumif;pGm usifhaom &[ef;[lí qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY t0dZÆm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
ukokdvfocFg&ukd jyKpD&ifonf jzpftHh?
ukokdvf0dnmPf jzpf\? tukokdvfocFg&ukd jyKpD&ifonf
jzpftHh? tukokdvf0dnmPf jzpf\? (t^{1/2}ly)
ukokdvfocFg&ukd jyKpD&ifonf jzpftHh? t^{1/2}ly0dnmPf
jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tMuifcgr
rodrl]t0dZÆm}ukd y,ftyfNyD? todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:vmNyD? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf rodrl]t0dZÆm}
uif;í todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:jCIF;aMumifh
yknmbdocFg&ukd rjyK? tyknmbdocFg&ukd rjyK?
tmaelÆmbdocFg&ukd rjyK? rjyKonf&Sdaomf
raphaqmfonf&Sdaomf avmuü wfpfHkwpfckukdrQ
(wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;? rpGJ vrf;onf&Sdaomf
rwyfruf? rwyfrufonf&Sdaomf rsufarSmufb0üyifvQif
udavom csKyfNidrf;\?]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD?
jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? r*fudpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD}}[k odV

xkd&[ef;onf okca0'emukd tu,fí
cHpm;tHh?]]xkdokca0'emonf tjr] r&Sd}}[k
od\?]]wPSmjzifh rpGJ,ltyf}}[k od\?]]rESpfouftyf}}[k
odV 'ku©a0'emukd tu,fí
cHpm;tHh?]]xkd'ku©a0'emonf tjr] r&Sd}}[k
od\?]]wPSmtm;jzifh rpGJ,ltyf}}[k
od\?]]rESpfouftyf}}[k odV Oyu©ma0'emukd tu,fí
cHpm;tHh?]]xkdOyu©ma0'emonf tjr] r&Sd}}[k
od\?]]wPSm tm;jzifh rpGJ,ltyf}}[k
od\?]]rESpfouftyf}}[k odV xkd&[ef;onf okca0'emukd
tu,fíhcHpm;tHh? xkdokca0'emukd (wPSm'd|
dwdkYESifh) r,SOfrlí cHpm;V 'ku©a0'emukd tu,fí
cHpm;tHh? xkd'ku©a0'emukd (wPSm'd|dwdkYESifh)
r,SOfrlí cHpm;V Oayu©ma0'emukd tu,fí cHpm;tHh?

xkd Oayu©ma0'emukd (wPSm'd|dwdkYESifh) r,SOfrlí
cHpm;V

xkd&[ef;onf ukd,fjzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
ylö'Gg&dua0'emukd cHpm;onf&Sdaomf]]ukd,fjzifh
ykdif;jcm;tyfaom a0'emukd cHpm;\}}[k od\
ZD0dwjzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfaom raem'Gg&dua0'emukd
cHpm;onf&Sdaomf]]ZD0dwjzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
a0'emukd cHpm;\}}[k od\
ukd,fcE``m ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tvHk;pHkaom cHpm;rlwdkYonf
rESpfouftyukefonf jzpfí pb0üyifvQif
Nidrf;at;ukefvwåHU? ukd,faumifwdkYom
<uif;usefukefvwåHU}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
tkd;zkwf&m zkdrS ylaom tkd;ukd xkwfí nDñGwfaom
ajrtjyifü tat;cHxm;&m\
xkdxm;&mt&yfü tylaiGUonf
xkdt&yfüyifvQif Nidrf;at;&m\
tkd;cGufwdkYom
<uif;usefukef&m\
ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf ukd,fjzifh
ykdif;jcm;tyfaom ylö'Gg&dua0'emukd
cHpm;onf&Sdaomf]]ukd,fjzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
a0'emukd cHpm;\}}[k od\
ZD0dwjzifh
ykdif;jcm;tyfaom raem'Gg&dua0'emukd
cHpm;onf&Sdaomf]]ZD0dwjzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
a0'emukd cHpm;\}}[k od\
]]ukd,fcE``mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tvHk;pHkaom cHpm;rlwdkYonf
rESpf ouftyukefonf jzpfí pb0üyifvQif
Nidrf;at;ukefvwåHU? ukd,faumifwdkYom
<uif;usefukef vwåHU}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
tmo0ukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf yknmbdocFg&ukdrlnf;
jyK&mao;oavm? tyknmbdocFg&ukdrlnf;
jyK&mao;oavm? tmaelÆmbd ocFg&ukdrlnf;
jyK&mao;oavm[k ar;awmfrlV toQifbk&m; rjyK&myg[k
avQmufukefV tcsif;cyfodrf; jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY

r&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkY csKyfjcf;aMumifh OdnmPfonf
xifao;o avm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif;cyfodrf;
OdnmPfonf r&SdcJhaomf OdnmPf\ csKyfjcf; aMumifh
emrf¹/₂kyfonf xifao;oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/
tcsif;cyfodrf; emrf¹/₂kyf r&Sdaomf emrf¹/₂kyf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh oVm,weonf xif&mao;oavm/
toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif; cyfodrf; oVm,we
r&Sdaomf oVm,we csKyfjcf;aMumifh zóonf
xif&mao;oavm/ toQif bk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif;cyfodrf;
zó r&Sdaomf zó csKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'emonf xif&mao;
oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif;cyfodrf; a0'em
r&Sdaomf a0'em csKyfjcf;aMumifh wPSm onf
xif&mao;oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif;cyfodrf;
wPSm r&Sdaomf wPSm csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gefonf
xif&mao;oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif;cyfodrf;
Oyg'gef r&Sd aomf Oyg'gef csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0onf
xif&mao;oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/ tcsif; cyfodrf;
b0 r&Sdaomf b0 csKyfjcf;aMumifh Zmwdonf
xif&mao;oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif &myg/ tcsif;cyfodrf;
Zmwd r&Sdaomf Zmwd csKyfjcf;aMumifh
Z&mr&Ponf xif&mao;oavm/ toQifbk&m; rxif&myg/

&[ef;wdkY aumif;pG aumif;pG? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;onf ptwkdif;yifwnf;? pw&m;awmf onf
wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;awmfukd ,HkrSm; r&Sdrlí ,HkMunf
Muukefavmh? ouf0ifMuukefavmh? pw&m;awmfü
odkYavm odkYavm awG;awmrl uif;ukefavmh?
ponfvQif 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;wnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-Oyg'geokwf

52/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY Oyg'gefwdkY\ taMumif;jzpfaom (awblrdu)
w&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;
wyfrufrl]wPSm} yGm;\? wyfrufrl]wPSm}
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
jzpf\? Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0
taMumif;cHaMumifh y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} jzpf\?
Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdjcif;]Z&m}?
aojcif;]r&P}? pkd;&drfcif;]aomu}?
ikda<u;jcif;]y&da'0}? qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©}?
ESvHk;rom,mjcif;]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcif;]Oyg,mo}wdkY jzpfukefV podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; vSnf;q,fpD;wkduf
tpD;ESpfq,fwkduf tpD;oHk;q,fwkduf tpD; av;q,fwkduf
xif;wdkY\ rD;yHkBuD;onf awmufavmifae&m\
xkdrD;yHkBuD;ü a,musfm;onf jruf
ajcmufwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
EGm;acs;ajcmufwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
xif;ajcmufwdkYukdvnf;aumif; tcg tm;avsmfpGm
xnfh&mV &[ef;wdkY podkY xnfhaomf
xkdrD;yHkBuD;onf xkdjrufajcmufpaom tpm&Sd
onfjzpfí jrufajcmufpaom avmifpm&Sdonfjzpfí
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; awmufavmif ae&mV
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,m zG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; wyfrufrl]wPSm} yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyg'gefwdkY\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k ½lonfjzpfí ae aom oltm;
wyfrufrl]wPSm} csKyf\? wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh
jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyf\? Oyg'gef
csKyfjcif;aMumifh b0 csKyf\? b0 csKyfjcif;aMumifh

y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd} csKyf\? Zmwd
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tkdjCIF;]Z&m}? aOjCIF;]r&P}?
pkd;&drfjCIF;]aomu}? ikda<u;jCIF;]y&da'0}?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}? ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;]a'greó}?
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;]Oyg,mo}wdkY csKyfukef\
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; vSnf;q,fpD;wkduf
tpD;ESpfq,fwkduf tpD;oHk;q,fwkduf tpD; av;q,fwkduf
xif;wdkY\ rD;yHkBuD;onf awmufavmifae&m\?
xkdrD;yHkBuD;ü a,musfm;onf jruf
ajcmufwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
EGm;acs;ajcmufwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
xif;ajcmufwdkYukdvnf;aumif; tcg tm;avsmfpGm
rxnfhawmhacs/ &[ef;wdkY podkY rxnfhonf&Sdaomf
xkdrD;yHkBuD;onf a&S;jzpfaom rD;pGJNid&m xif;\
ukefjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? tjcm;avmifpmukdvnf;
r&jCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; avmifpm r&Sdrlí
Nidrf;at;av&m\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif Oyg'gef\
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k
½lonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; wyfrufrl]wPSm} csKyf\?
wPSm csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
csKyf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oHa,mZeokwf

53/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY aESmifzGJUaMumif;]oHa,mZOf}\
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k
½lonf jzpfí aeaomoltm; wyfrufrlh]wPSm} yGm;\?
wPSm taMumif;chAMumifh jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} jzpf\? Oyg'gef taMumif;

cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} jzpf\? Zmwd
taMumif;cHaMumifh tkdjCIF;]Z&m}? aOjCIF;]r&P}?
pkd;&drfjCIF;]aomu}? ikda<u;jCIF;]y&da'0}?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}? ESvHk; rom,mjCIF;]a'greó}?
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;]Oyg,mo}wdkY jzpfukefV
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; qDukdvnf;aumif;?
rD;pmukdvnf;aumif; pGJí qDrD;onf awmuf avmifaeV
xkdqDrD;ü a,musfm;onf tcgtm;avsmfpGm qDukd
oGef;avmif;&m\? rD;pmukdvnf; xnfhay;&m\?
&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xkdqDrD;onf
xkdtpm&Sdonf jzpfívnf;aumif;? xkdrD;pmvQif
pGJavmif&m&Sdonf jzpfívnf;aumif;
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; awmufavmif ae&mV
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,m zG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; wPSm yGm;\? wPSm taMumif;cHaMumifh
Oyg'gef jzpf\? Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\?
b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh Zmwd jzpf\? Zmwd
taMumif;cH aMumifh tkdjCIF;]Z&m}? aOjCIF;]r&P}?
pkd;&drfjCIF;]aomu}? ikda<u;jCIF;]y&da'0}?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}? ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;]a'greó}?
jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;]Oyg,mo}wdkY jzpfukefV
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k ½lonfjzpfí ae aom oltm;
wPSmonf csKyf\? wPSm csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef} csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
b0 csKyf\? b0 csKyfjCIF;aMumifh Zmwd csKyf\? Zmwd
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh tkdjCIF;]Z&m}? aOjCIF;]r&P}?
pkd;&drfjCIF;]aomu}? ikda<u;jCIF;]y&da'0}?
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}? ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;]a'greó}?

gyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;]Oyg,mo}wdkY csKyfukef/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; qDukdvnf;aumif;?
rD;pmukdvnf;aumif; pGJí qDrD;onf awmuf
avmifae&m\? xkdqDrD;ü a,musfm;onf
tcgtm;avsmfpGm qDukd roGef;avmif;? rD;pmukdvnf;
xnfhray;awmhacs? &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xkdqDrD;onf a&S;jzpfaom rD;pm\ ukefjcf;
aMumifhvnf;aumif;? wpyfg;aom rD;pmukd
r&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; avmifpm r&Sdonfjzpfí
Nidrf;at;&mV &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k
½lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; wPSm csKyf\? wPSm
csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd,oHa,mZeokwf

54/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; qDukdvnf;aumif;?
rD;pmukdvnf;aumif; pGJí qDrD;onf
awmufavmifae&mV xkdqDrD;ü a,musfm;onf tcgtm;
avsmfpGm qDukd oGef;avmif;&m\? rD;pmukdvnf;
xnfhay;&m\? &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xkdqDrD;onf xkdtpm&Sdonf jzpfívnf;aumif;?
xkdrD;pmvQif pGJavmif&m &Sdonf jzpfívnf;aumif;
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; awmufavmifae&m\?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; wyfrufri]wPSm} yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm

pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}hjzpf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHk aom
qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; qDukdvnf;aumif;?
rD;pmukdvnf;aumif; pGJí qDrD;onf awmuf
avmifae&m\ xkdqDrD;ü a,musfm;onf
tcgtm;avsmfpGm qDukd roGef;avmif;? rD;pmukdvnf;
xnfhray;awmhacs? &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xkdqDrD;onf a&S;jzpfaom rD;pm\ ukefjCIF;
aMumifhvnf;aumif;? wpyfg;aom rD;pmukd
r&jCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; avmifpm r&Sdonfjzpfí
Nidrf;at;&m\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k
½lonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; wPSm csKyf\? wPSm
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-r[m½ku©okwf

55/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; wyfrufrl]wPSm} yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\?
Oyg'geftaMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdopfyifBuD;\ atmufodkYvnf;aumif;? zDvm
(uefYvefY) odkYvnf;aumif; oGm;ukefaom
tvHk;pHkaomtjrpfdkYonf txufodkY MoZm"mwfukd
aqmifukef\ &[ef;wdkY podkY aqmifonf&Sdaomf
xkdopfyifBuD;onf xkdMoZm"mwfVQif tpm&Sdonf jzpfí

xkdMoZm"mwfvQif pGJ,l&m&Sdonf jzpfí
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf&m\? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonf jzpfí
aeaomoltm; wyfrufri]wPSm} yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjyph[k ½lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;
wPSm csKyf\? wPSm csKyfjci; aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjci; aMumifh b0csKyf\y/ podkY
vQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdtcg a,musfm;onf aygufwl;jci;awmif;ukd ,lí
vmNyD;aomf xkdopfyifukd t&if;ü jzwf&m\? t&if;ukd
jzwfNyD;í ajrukd wl;&m\? ajrukd wl;NyD;í
tjrpfdkYukd xkwf&m\? t,kwfojzifh
yef;&if;½kd;rQavmufaom tjrp
anšmufuav;wdkYukdaomfvnf; Ekwfypf&m\
xkda,musfm;onf xkdopfyifukd tykdif;ykdif; jzwf&m\
tykdif;ykdif; jzwfNyD;í cGJ&m\? cGJNyD;í tpdwfpdwf
jyK&m\? tpdwfpdwf jyKNyD;í avaeylü ajcmufaoGU
ap&m\? avaeylü ajcmufaoGUapNyD;í rD;jzifh
½ldU&m\? rD;jzifh ½ldUNyD;í jymukd jyK&m\
jymjzpfatmif jyKNyD;í jyif;pGmvmaom avürlvnf;
vTifh&m\? vsifjrefaom a&tvsOf&Sdaom jrpfüaomfvnf;
arQm&m\? &[ef;wdkY podkY jyKonf&Sdaomf
xkdopfyifBuD;onf t&if;jywfonfrlvnf; jzpf&m\
xef;yifikwfujhodkY jyKNyD;onf wpfzef rjzpfjci;ukd
jyKNyD;onf aemifftcgü wpfzef rjzpfjci;oabm &Sdonf
jzpf&m\? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif Oyg'gef\
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjyph[k
tzefwvJvJ ½lonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; wPSm csKyf\? wPSm
csKyfjci; aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\? Oyg'gef

csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0 csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, r[m¹/₂ku©okwf

56/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdopfyifBuD;\ atmufodkYvnf;aumif;? zDvm
(uefYvefY) odkYvnf;aumif; oGm;ukefaom
tvHk;pHkaom tjrpfdkYonf txufodkY MoZm"mwfukd
aqmifukef\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif xkd opfyifBuD;onf
xkdMoZm"mwfukd aqmifonfjzpfí xkdMoZm"mwfvQif
pGJrSD&m&Sdonfjzpfí Mum&SnfpGm aom
umvywfvHk; wnf&m\? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif Oyg'gef\
taMumif;jzpfaom awbl rduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k
¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; wPSm yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;ch aMumifh jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
jzpf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdtcg a,musfm;onf aygufwl;jcif;awmif;ukd ,lí
vm&m\? xkda,musfm;onf xkdopfyifukd t&if;ü
jzwf&m\? t&if;ü jzwf NyD;í ajrukd wl;&m\? ajrukd
wl;NyD;í tjrpfdkYukd xkwf&m\y/ vsifjrefaom
a&tvsof&Sdaom jrpfürlvnf; arQm&m\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif xkdopfyifBuD;onf tjrpft&if;ukd jzwfNyD;onf
jzpf&m\? xef;yifikwfuhodkY jyKNyD;onf wpfzef
rjzpfjcf;ukd jyKNyD;onf aemiftcgü wpfzef
rjzpfjcf;oabm&Sdonf jzpf&m\? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
Oyg'gef taMumif;jzpfaom awbl rduw&m;wdkYü
tjypf[k ¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; wPSm csKyf\? wPSm
csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-w¹/₂kP ¹/₂ku©okwf

57/ om0w-djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ¹/₂lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; wPSm yGm;\? wPSm taMumif;
cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; ysKdEkaom opfyifonf
&Sd&m\? ysKdEkaom opfyiftm; a,musfm; onf
tcgtm;avsmfpGm tjrpfwdkYukd oefYpifap&m\?
tcgtm;avsmfpGm ajrpm auR;&m\? tcgtm; avsmfpGm
a&ay;&m\? podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf opfyifysKdonf
xkdajra&vQif tpm&Sdonf jzpfí xkdajra&vQif
pGJ,l&m&Sdonfjzpfí BuD;yGm;jcif; pnfyifjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&mV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,m zG,f[k
¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; wPSm yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV &[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrdu w&m;wdkYü tjypf[k
¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; wPSm csKyf\? wPSm
csKyfjcif;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; ysKdEkaom opfyifonf
&Sd&m\? xkdtcgü a,musfm;onf
aygufwl;jcif;awmif;ukd ,lí vm&m\y/ vsifjrefaom
a&tvsof&Sdaom jrpfürlvnf; arQm&m\? &[ef;wdkY
podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xkdopfyifysKdonf

jzwfNyD;aom t&if;tjrp&Sdonf jzpf&m\? xef;yifikwf
uJhodkY jyKNyD;onf wpfzef rjzpfjcf;ukd jyKNyD;onf
aemifcgu wpfzef rjzpfjcf;oabm&Sdonf jzpf &m\?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypl[k ½lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;
wPSm csKyfl? wPSm csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyfl[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-emr½lyokwf

58/ om0w-djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; emrf½kyfl ouf0ifjcf;onf jzpf\? emrf½kyf
taMumif;cHaMumifh wnf&m]tm,we}ajcmufyg;
(oVm,we) jzpf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk
jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\?
xkdopfyifBuD;\ atmufodkYvnf;aumif;? zDvm
(uefYvefY) odkYvnf;aumif; oGm;ukefaom
tvHk;pHkaom tjrpfdkYonf txufodkY MoZm"mwf ukd
aqmifukef\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif xkdopfyifBuD;onf
xkdMoZm"mwfvQif tpm&Sdonf jzpfí
xkdMoZm"mwfvQif pGJ,l &m&Sdonf jzpfí
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf&m\? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; emrf½kyfl ouf0ifjcf;onf jzpf\y/

&[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypl[k ½lonf jzpfí aeaom oltm;

emrf¹/₂kyf\ ouf0ifjcf;onf rjzpf? emrf¹/₂kyf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh oVm,we csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdtcgü a,musfm;onf aygufwl;jcf;awmif;ukd ,lí
vm&m\y/ aemifftcgü wpfzef rjzpfjcf;oabm &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY pOyrm twlomvQif oHa,mZOfl
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjyfpkd
¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; emrf¹/₂kyf\ ouf0ifjcf;onf rjzpf?
emrf¹/₂kyf csKyfjcf;aMumifh oVm,we csKyf\y/ podkY
vQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-0dnmPokwf

59/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ¹/₂lonfjzpfí
aeaomoltm; 0dnmPf\ ouf0ifjcf;onf jzpf\? 0dnmPf
taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdopfyifBuD;\ tjrpfdkYonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY ptw lomvQif
oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü
om,mzG,f[k ¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm; 0dnmPf\
ouf0ifjcf;onf jzpf\y/ &[ef;wdkY oHa,mZOfl
taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k
¹/₂lonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; 0dnmPf\ ouf0ifjcf;onf rjzpf?
0dnmPf csKyfjcf;aMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf csKyf\y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xkdtcgü a,musfm;onf aygufwl;jcf;awmif;ukd ,lí

vm&m\y/ aemifftcgü wpfzef rjzpfjcf; oabm &Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY ptwl omvQif oHa,mZOfl taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypl[k ½lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;
OdnmPf\ ouf0ifjcf;onf rjzpf? OdnmPf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh emrf½kyf csKyf\y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ed'geokwf

60/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uk½kwkdif;
ur®mo"r®rnfaom uk½kwkdif;olwdkY\ ed*Hk;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -]toQifbk&m;
tHhzG,f&SdpGwum;? toQifbk&m; rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfpGwum;? toQifbk&m; p (y#dpöorkyÜg'f) onf
tvGefvnf; eufeJyg\? eufeJaom t&dyfta&mifvnf; xifyg\?
xkdodkYyif jzpfygaomfvnf; tuREfkyftm; wdrfouJhodkY
xifyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m podkY rqdkvifh? tmeE´m podkY rqdkvifh?
tmeE´m p (y#dpöorkyÜg'f) onf eufvnf; eufeJ\?
eufeJaom t&dyfta&mifvnf; &Sd\? tmeE´m p
(y#dpöorkyÜg'f) w&m;udk avsmfpGm
rodEdkifaomaMumifh xdk;xGif;í rodEdkifaomaMumifh
powå0gtaygif;onf &ufuef;csnfaxG;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
pmaygif;odkufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
jzLqHjrufNydef;jrufuJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfí csrf;om
uif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;usa&muf&m
jzpfaom oHo&mudk rvGefajrmufEdkif/

tmeE´m Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí ae aom
oltm; wyfrufrl]wPSm}onf yGm;\? wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh jyif;pGm pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}
jzpf\? Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0
taMumif;cHaMumifh y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd} jzpf\?
Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh tdkjcf;]Z&m}?
aojcf;]r&P}? pdk;&drfjcf;]aomu}?
idka<u;jcf;]y&da'0}? qif;&Jjcf;]'ku©?
ESvHk;rom,mjcf;]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcf;]Oyg,mo}wdkY jzpfukef\ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\?

tmeE´m Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xdkopfyifBuD;\ atmufodkYvnf;aumif;? zDvm
(uefYvefY) odkYvnf;aumif; oGm;ukefaom
tvHk;pHkaom tjrpfdkYonf txufodkY MoZm"mwf udk
aqmifukef\? tmeE´m podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xdkopfyifBuD;onf xdkMoZm"mwfVQif tpm&Sdonf jzpfí
xdkMoZm"mwfVQif pGJ,l&m&Sdonfjzpfí
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf&m\? tmeE´m
ptwlomvQif Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f[k ½lonfjzpfí ae aom
oltm; wPSm yGm;\? wPSm taMumif;cHaMumifh
Oyg'gef jzpf\? Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0 jzpfV/y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpf\?

tmeE´m Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awblrduw&m;wdkYü tjypf[k ½lonfjzpfí aeaom oltm;
wPSm csKyf\? wPSm csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef
csKyf\? Oyg'gef csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0 csKyfV/y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\?

tmeE´m Oyrmaomfum; opfyifBuD;onf &Sd&m\
xdktcgü a,musfm;onf aygufwl;jcf;awmif;udk ,lí
vm&m\? xdka,musfm;onf xdkopfyifudk t&if;ü

jzwf&m\? t&if;ü jzwfNyD;í ajrudk wl;&m\? ajrudk
 wl;NyD;í tjrpfwdkYudk xkwf&m\? t,kwfojzifh
 yef;&if;½dk;rQavmufjzpfaom tjrpfanšmufuav;udk
 yifaomfvnf; Ekwf&m\? xdk,a,musfm;onf opfyifudk
 tydkif;ydkif; jzwf&m\? tydkif;ydkif; jzwfNyD;í cGJ&m\?
 cGJNyD;í tpdwfpdwf jyK&m\? tpdwfpdwf jyKNyD;í av
 aeylü ajcmuf aoGUap&m\? av aeylü
 ajcmufaoGUapNyD;í rD;jzifh ½ldU&m\? rD;jzifh
 ½ldUNyD;í jymjyK&m\? jymjzpf atmif jyKNyD;í
 jyif;pGmvmaom avürlvnf; vTifh&m\? vsifjrefaom
 a&tvsOf&Sdaom jrpfürlvnf; arQm&m\? tmeE´m
 podkY jyKonf&Sdaomf xdkopfyifBuD;onf t&if;
 jywfonfrlvnf; jzpf&m\? xef;yifikwfujhodkY jyKNyD;onf
 wpfzef rjzpfjcf;udk jyKNyD;onf aemiftcgü wpfzef
 rjzpfjcf;oabm onf jzpf&m\ tmeE´m ptwlomvQif
 Oyg'gef\ taMumif;jzpfaom awblrduw&m;wdkYü
 tjyph[k ½lonfjzpfí aeaomolm; wPSm csKyf\? wPSm
 csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\? Oyg'gef
 csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0 csKyf\? b0 csKyfjcf;aMumifh
 Zmwd csKyf\? Zmwd csKyfaMumifh tdkjcf;]Z&m}?
 aojcf;]r&P}? pdk;&drfjcf;]aomu}?
 idka<u;jcf;]y&da'0}? qif;&Jjcf;]'ku©}?
 ESvHk;rom,mjcf;]a'greó}? jyif;pGm
 yifyef;jcf;]Oyg,mo}wdkY csKyfukef\? podkYvQif
 tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf ajcmufckajrmuf 'ku©0*f NyD;V

7-r[m0*f 1-tókw0gokwf

61/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjh&ygonf-
 tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
 temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
 (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY tMum; tjrif

r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf r[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh NyD;aom
pudk,fü NiD;aiGUrlvnf; NiD;aiGU&m\? wyfjCIF;uif;rlvnf;
uif;&m\? vGwfvdkjCIF; jzpfrlvnf; jzpf&m\ xdkodkY
jzpfjCIF;onf tb,f aMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
r[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh NyD;aom pudk,f
wdk;yGm;jCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
qkwf,kwfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? jzpfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; xif\ xdkYaMumifh tMum;tjrif
r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf pudk,fü NiD;aiGUrlvnf;
NiD;aiGU&m\? wyfjCIF;uif;rlvnf; uif;&m\? vGwfvdkjCIF;
jzpfrlvnf; jzpf&m\

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
pdwf[lívnf;aumif;? raem[lívnf;aumif;
OdnmPf[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfaom oabmw&m;ü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif? wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg
rpGrf;Edkif? vGwfvdkjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif/ xdkodkY
rpGrf;EdkifjCIF;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY tMum;
tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ppdwf[laom oabmw&m;udk
]]ponfum; ig\ Opömjzpf\? p onfum; ig jzpf\? ponfum;
ig\ twåwnf;}}[k &SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; (wPSm'd|
dwdkYjzifh) pGJ,ltyf\? jrwfEdk;tyf\? rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyftyf\? xdkYaMumifh tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
ykxkZO fonf xdkpdwf[laom oabmw&m;ü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif? wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg
rpGrf;Edkif? vGwfvdkjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif/

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
tvdk&SdcJhaomf r[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh NyD;aom
pudk,fudk twå[lí uyfa&muf&m\? pdwfudkrl
ruyfa&mufonfomvQifwnf;/ xdkodkY jzpfjCIF;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY r[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh
NyD;aom pudk,fonf wpfESpfywfHk; wnf
onfudkvnf;aumif;? ESpfESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? oHk;ESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? av;ESpfywfHk;

wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? ig;ESpfywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? q,f ESpfywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpfESpfq,fywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpfoHk; q,fywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;?htESpfav;q,fywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpf ig;q,fywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpfwfpf&mywfvHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpf wpf&mxuf tvGef
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif; xifjriftyfV

&[ef;wdkY pdwf[lívnf;aumif;? raem[lívnf;aumif;?
OdnmPf[lívnf;aumif; qdktyf aom oabmw&m;onf
nOfhüvnf;aumif;? aeYüvnf;aumif; wjcm;wpfyg;omvQif
jzpf\? wjcm;wpfyg;onf csKyfV &[ef;wdkY
Oyrmaomfum; BuD;pGmaom awmtkyfÜ vSnfhvnfaom
arismufonf opfudkif;udk udkif&m\? xdkopfudkif;udk
vTwfí wpfyg;aom opfudkif;udk udkif&m\?
xdkopfudkif;udkyif vTwfjyefí wpfyg;aom opfudkif;udk
udkif,ljyef&mV &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
pdwf[lívnf;aumif;? raem[lívnf;aumif;?
OdnmPf[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfaom oabmw&m; onf
nOfhüvnf;aumif;? aeYüvnf;aumif; wjcm;wpfyg;omvQif
jzpf\? wjcm;wpfyg;onf csKyfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYjzpf&mü tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf y#dpöorkyÜg'fudk
omvQif aumif;pGm oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;\?]]ptaMumif;w&m; &SdcJhaomf ptusKd;
w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m;\ jzpfjCIF;aMumifh
ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m; onf r&Sdaomf
ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m;
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m;
csKyf\? ,if;taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;
jzpfyHkum; rodrl]t0dZÆm} taMumif;cHaMumifh
jyKpD&ifrl]locFg&}wdkY jzpfukef\?
jyKpD&ifrl]locFg&}wdkY taMumif;cHaMumifh

odrl]0dnmPf} jzpf\y/ podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
qif;&Jtpk jzpf\ rodrl]t0dZÆm}\omvQif t&[wår*fjzifh
t<uif;rJh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfukef\? jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}wdkY
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh odrl]0dnmPf} csKyf\y/ podkY vQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\}}[k (aumif;pGm
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;)/

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf podkY jrifaomf ½kyfüvnf; NiD; aiGU\
a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
0dnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
NiD;aiGUonf&Sdaomf wyfrufrl uif;\? wyfrufrl
uif;jCIF;aMumifh udavomrS vGwf\? udavomrS
vGwf&mü]]udavomrS vGwf\}}[k todÓPf
jzpf\?]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? jrWfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöudk NyKNyD;NyD?
t&[wåzdkvf[laom tusKd;iSg wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf

2-'kwd, tókw0gokwf

62/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYjzifh NyD;aom pudk,fü
NiD;aiGUrlvnf; NiD;aiGU&m\? wyfjCIF;uif;rlvnf; uif;
&m\? vGwfvdkjCIF; jzpfrlvnf; jzpf&m\ xdkodkY
jzpfjCIF;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
r[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh NyD;aom pudk,f\
wdk;yGm;jCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
qkwf,kwfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? jzpfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; xif\ xdkYaMumifh tMum;tjrif
r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf pudk,fü NiD;aiGUrlvnf;

NiD;aiGU&m\? wyfjCIF;uif;rlvnf; uif;&m\? vGwf vdkjCIF;
jzpfrlvnf; jzpf&m\ &[ef;wdkY pdwf[lívnf;aumif;?
raem[lívnf;aumif;? OdnmPf [lívnf;aumif; qdktyfaom
oabmw&m;ü tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif? wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg
rpGrf;Edkif? vGwfvdkjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif/ xdkodkY
rpGrf;EdkifjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ppdwf[laom
oabmw&m;udk]]p onfum; ig\ Opömjzpf\? ponfum; ig
jzpf\? ponfum; ig\ udk,ftwåwnf;}}[lí &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; (wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh) pGJ,ltyf\?
jrwfEdk;tyf\? rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyf tyf\?
xdkYaMumifh tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
xdkpdwf[laom oabmw&m;ü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg
rpGrf;Edkif? wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif?
vGwfvdkjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif/

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
tvdk&SdcJhaomf r[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh NyD;aom
budk,fudk twå[lí uyfa&muf&m\? pdwfudkrl
ruyfa&mufEdkifonfomvQifwnf;/ xdkodkY jzpfjCIF; onf
tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY pr[mbkwfav;yg;jzifh
NyD;aom udk,fonf wpfESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? ESpfESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? oHk;ESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? av;ESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? ig;ESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? q,fESpfywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpfESpfq,fywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpf oHk;q,fywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpfav;q,fywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpf ig;q,fywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpfwpf&mywfHk;
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif;? tESpf wpf&mxuf tvGef
wnfonfudkvnf;aumif; xifjrif tyf\ &[ef;wdkY

pdwfl[íívnf;aumif;? raem[íívnf;aumif;?
OdnmPf[íívnf;aumif; qdktyfaom oabmw&m;onf
nOfhüvnf;aumif;? aeYüvnf;aumif; wjcm;wpfyg;omvQif
jzpf\? wjcm;wpfyg;onf csKyf\?

&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYjzpf&mü tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf (y#dpöorkyÜg'f) udk
omvQif oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;\?]]podkY ptaMumif;w&m; &Sdaomf p
tusKd;w&m;onf jzpf\? ptaMumif;w&m;
jzpfjcif;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; jzpf\? ptaMumif; w&m;
r&Sdaomf ptusKd;w&m; rjzpf? ptaMumif;w&m;
csKyfjcif;aMumifh ptusKd;w&m; csKyf\}}? &[ef;wdkY
csrf;omcHpm;rl]okca0'em}\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]zó}udk pGJí csrf;om cHpm;rl]okca0'em}
jzpf\? xdkokca0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom zó
csKyfjcif;aMumifhomvQif zó tm; avsmfpGm
cHpm;tyfaom okca0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom zóudk pGJí
jzpfaom okca0'em onf csKyf\? Nidrf;V &[ef;wdkY
qif;&JcHpm;rl]'ku@a0'em}\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]zó}udk pGJí qif;&JcHpm;rl]'ku@a0'em}
jzpf\? xdk'ku@a0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom zó
csKyfjcif;aMumifh omvQif zótm; avsmfpGm
cHpm;tyfaom 'ku@a0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom zóudk
pGJí jzpfaom 'ku@a0'emonf csKyf\? Nidrf;V &[ef;wdkY
qif;&J]'ku@}vnf; r[kwf csrf;om]okc}vnf; r[kwf aom
cHpm;rl]Oayu@ma0'em}\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]zó}udk pGJí qif;&J]'ku@}vnf; r[kwf
csrf;om]okc}vnf; r[kwfaom
cHpm;rl]Oayu@ma0'em} jzpf\? xdk'ku@vnf; r[kwf
okcvnf; r[kwfaom Oayu@ma0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom
zó csKyfjcif;aMumifhomvQif zótm; avsmfpGm
cHpm;tyfaom 'ku@vnf;r[kwf okcvnf;r[kwfaom
Oayu@ma0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom zóudk pGJí jzpfaom
Oayu@ma0'emonf csKyf\? Nidrf;V

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; xif;acsmif;
ESpfacsmif;wdkY\ yGwfwdkufaygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh
tyl "mwfaiGUonf jzpf\? rD;jzpfay:vm\? xdkxif;acsmif;
ESpfacsmif;wdkYudkyifvQif txl;xl; jyKí
oHk;aqmifjcif;aMumifh xif;acsmif;tm; avsmfaom
tyl"mwfaiGU csKyf\? Nidrf;V &[ef;wdkY ptwl yifvQif
csrf;omcHpm;rl]okca0'em}\ taMumif;jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]zó}udk pGJíhcsrf;omcHpm;rl]okca0'em}
jzpf\? xdkokca0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom zó
csKyfjcif;aMumifhomvQif zótm; avsmfpGm
cHpm;tyfaom okca0'emonf csKyf\? Nidrf;V/y/
qif;&JcHpm;rl]'ku©a0'em}\ taMumif; jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]zó}udk pGJí/ qif;&J]'ku©}vnf; r[kwf
csrf;om]okc}vnf; r[kwfaom
cHpm;rl]Oayu©ma0'em}\ taMumif;jzpfaom]zó}udk
pGJí qif;&J]'ku©}vnf; r[kwf csrf;om]okc}vnf;
r[kwfaom cHpm;rl]Oayu©ma0'em}onf jzpf\?
xdk'ku©vnf; r[kwf okcvnf; r[kwfaom Oayu©ma0'em\
taMumif;jzpfaom zó csKyfjcif;aMumifhomvQif zótm;
avsmfpGm cHpm;tyfaom 'ku©vnf;r[kwf
okcvnf;r[kwfaom Oayu©ma0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom
zóudk pGJí jzpfaom 'ku©vnf;r[kwf okcvnf;r[kwfaom
Oayu©ma0'emonf csKyf\? Nidrf;V

&[ef;wdkY tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf podkY jrifonf &Sdaomf zóüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUonf&Sdaomf wyfjcif;uif;\?
wyfjcif;uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS vGwf\? udavomrS
vGwf&mü]]udavomrS vGwf\}}[k todÓPf
jzpf\?]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk; NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöudk NyKNyD;NyD?
t&[wâzdkvf[laom tusKd;iSg wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf

3-ykwårHolyrokwf

63/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
NzpfNyD;owå0gwdkY wnfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
jzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm; csD;ajr\$mf
(axmfyHh)jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpfukefaom
aqmifwwfaom oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf
pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpfapç El;nHh onfvnf;jzpfap
tvkyftavG;udk jyKí rsKdtyfaom]uAVDum&tm[m&}?
ESpfckajrmufaom zóm [m&? oHk;ckajrmufaom
raemoalöwem[m&? av;ckajrmufaom
OdnmPm[m&wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
NzpfNyD;owå0gwdkY wnfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
NzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm;
csD;ajr\$mfaxmfyHhjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpfukefaom
aqmifwwfaom oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY uAVDum&tm[m&udk tb,fodkY
rSwftyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
vifr,m;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf tenf;i,faom &du©mudk ,lí
(oGm;vmrlcufaom) c&D;cJodkY oGm; ukef&m\?
xdkvifr,m;ESpfa,mufwdkYtm; cspfciftyf ESvHk;udk
yGm;apwwfaom wpfa,mufwnf; aom om;i,fonfvnf;
&Sd&m\? &[ef;wdkY xdktcg c&D;cJodkY
oGm;ukefaom xdkvifr,m; ESpf a,mufwdkYtm;
tenf;i,faom pm;eyf&du©monf ukefjCIF;odkY
a&muf&m\? xdkvifr,m; ESpf a,mufwdkYtm;
rul;ajrmufMu&ao;aom pc&D;cJonfvnf; <uif;usefao;\?
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg xdkvifr,m;ESpfa,mufwdkYtm;
podkYaom tMuH jzpf\ -]]igwdkYtm; tenf;i,frQaom

&du©monfvnf; ukefcef;NyD? rul;ajrmufMu&ao;aom
c&D;cJonfvnf; <uif;usefao;\? tu,fí igwdkY onf
cspfciftyf ESvHk;udk yGm;apwwfaom
wpfa,mufwnf;aom om;i,fudk owfí tom;n§if; tom;wHk;
jyKNyD;vQif om;i,f\ tom;wdkYudk pm;Muukefvsuf
xdk<uif;usefao;aom c&D;cJudk ul;ajrmufMu&rlum;
aumif;av&m\? oHk;a,mufpvHk;
rysufpD;ygapukefvifh}}[k (tMuH jzpf\)? &[ef;wdkY
xdktcg vifr,m;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf cspfciftyf ESvHk;udk
yGm;apwwfaom xdkwpfa,muf wnf;aom om;i,fudk
owfí tom;n§if; tom;wHk; jyKNyD;vQif om;i,f\
htom;wdkYudk pm;Mu ukefvsuf podkY
<uif;usefao;aom xdkc&D;cJudk ul;ajrmufukef&m\
xdkvifr,m; ESpfa,mufwdkY onf om;i,f\ tom;wdkYudk
pm;vnf; pm;ukef\?]]wpfa,mufwnf;aom om;uav; tb,f
rSmenf;? wpfa,mufwnf;aom om;uav; tb,frSmenf;}}[k
qdkí &ifwdkYudkvnf; xkukef&mV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
xdkvifr,m;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf jrL; wl;jcif;iSgvnf;
tm[m&udk oHk;aqmifukef&moavm?
rmef,pfjcf;iSgvnf; tm[m&udk oHk;aqmif
ukef&moavm? wefqmqifjcf;iSgvnf; tm[m&udk
oHk;aqmifukef&moavm? tajytjypf jyKjcf;iSgvnf;
tm[m&udk oHk;aqmifukef&moavm[k ar;awmfrl\
toQifbk&m; podkY r[kwfyg/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkvifr,m;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf c&D;cJudk
ul;ajrmuf½HkiSgomvQif tm[m&udk oHk;aqmifMu
ukefonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)? toQifbk&m;[kwfygV/
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif]]uAVDum&tm[m&udk
rSwftyf\}}[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY
uAVDum&tm[m&udk ydkif;jcm;í odonf&Sdaomf
umr*kPfig;yg;ü wyfrufrl umr&m*udk ydkif;jcm;
odEdkif\? umr*kPf ig;yg;ü wyfrufrl umr&m*udk
ydkif;jcm;í odonf&Sdaomf t&d,mwynfhonf

tMuifumr*kPfü

wyfrufaESmifzGJUrl]umr&m*oHa,mZOof}ESifh ,SOfonf
jzpfí wpfzef þumrbHkavmuodkY vma&muf\?
xdkaESmifzGJUrl oHa,mZOfonf r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY zóm[m&udk tb,fodkY rSwftyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; ta& r&Sd aom EGm;ronf
eH&Hudk rSDí wnfjim;tHh? eH&Hudk rSDaeukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf xdkEGm;rudk udkufcj ukef&m\? tu,fí
opfyifudk rSDí wnfjim;tHh? opfyifudk rSDí aeukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf xdk EGm;rudk udkufcjukef&m\? tu,fí
a&udk rSDí wnfjim;tHh? a&udk rSDí aeukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf xdkEGm;rudk udkufcjukef&m\? tu,fí
v[mjyifudk rSDí wnfjim;tHh? v[mjyifudk rSDí
aeukefaom owå0gwdkYonf xdkEGm;rudk
udkufcjukef&m\? &[ef;wdkY rnfonfh t&yfrqdk
wpfckckaom t&yfudk rSDí wnfjim;tHh? xdk&yfudk
rSDí aeukefaom owå0gwdkYonf xdkEGm;rudk
udkufcjukef&m\? &[ef;wdkY
þtwlomvQif]]zóm[m&udk rSwftyf\}}[lí igbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ &[ef;wdkY zóm[m&udk ydkif;jcm;í
odonf&Sdaomf a0'em oHk;yg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í
odEdkif\? a0'em oHk;yg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í
odonf&Sdaomf t&d,mwynfhtm; txufü jyKzG,fudpö
wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&SdawmhNyD[k igbk&m; a[m
awmfri\

&[ef;wdkY raemoalöwem[m&udk tb,fodkY
rSwftyfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; wol
(vufckyfwpfazmif) ausmfrQ&Sdaom rD;usD;wGif;onf
tcdk;tvQHuif;aom rD;usD;wdkYjzifh jynfh&m\? xdktcg
touf&Snfvdkaom raovdkaom csrf;omudk
tvdk&Sdaom qif;&Judk pufqkyfaom a,musfm; onf
vm&m\? xdka,musfm;udk tm;BuD;ukefaom
a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf vufarmif; toD;oD;wdkYü
udkifí xdkrD;usD;wGif;odkY qGjiifukef&m\? &[ef;wdkY

xdktcg xdka,musfm;tm; rD;usD;pkrs a0;vdkaom
apwem a0;vdkaom awmifhwrl a0;vdkaom
aqmufwnfrlonf jzpf&m\ xdkodkY jzpfjCIF;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY xdka,musfm;tm;]]igonf
tu,fí þ rD;usD;wGif;odkY ustHh? xdkrD;usD;wGif;odkY
usjCIF;aMumifh aojCIF;odkYaomfvnf;aumif;? aoavmuf
eD;yg; qif;&JodkYaomfvnf;aumif; a&mufvdrfhrnf}}[k
þtMuHonf jzpf&maomaMumifhwnf;? &[ef;wdkY
þtwlomvQif]]raemoalöwem[m&udk rSwftyf\}}[lí
igbk&m; a[mawmfri\&[ef;wdkY
raemoalöwem[m&udk ydkif;jcm;í odonf&Sdaomf
wPSmoHk;yg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odEdkif\
wPSmoHk;yg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í
odonf&Sdaomfht&d,mwynfhtm; txufü jyKzG,fudpö
wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&SdawmhNyD[k igbk&m;
a[mawmfri\

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPm[m&udk tb,fodkY rSwftyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; ,kwfnHh aom tusifh&Sdaom
olcdk;udk zrf;í]]t&Sifrif;BuD; þolonf ,kwfnHhaom
tusifh&Sdaom olcdk;yg wnf;? þoltm; t&Sifrif;BuD;
tvdk&Sdwdkif;aom 'Pfudk pD&ifawmfriygavmh}}[k
rif;tm; jyukef &m\? xdkrif;csif;a,musfm;wdkYudk
rif;onf]]rif;csif;wdkY oGm;Muukefavmh?
þa,musfm;udk eHeuf tcgü vSHaygif;wpf&mwdkYjzifh
xdk;owfukefavmh}}[k qdk\? xdka,musfm;udk
eHeuftcgü vSHaygif; wpf&mwdkYjzifh
xdk;owfukef&m\? xdktcg rif;BuD;onf
aeYv,ftcgü]]rif;csif;wdkY xdka,musfm; onf tb,fodkY
&Sdavoenf;}}[k ar;&m\? rif;jrwf xdktwdkif;yifvQif
touf&Sifvsuf aeyg\[k avQmufukef\
xdkrif;csif;a,musfm;wdkYudk rif;onf]]rif;csif;wdkY
oGm;Muukef? xdka,musfm;udk aeYv,ftcgü
vSHaygif;wpf&mwdkYjzifh xdk;owfMuukefOD;avmh}}
[k qdk&m\? xdka,musfm;udk aeYv,f tcgü

vSHaygif;wpcf&mwdkYjzifh xdk;owfukef&m\?
 xdkYaemuf rif;onf ncsrf;tcgü]]rif;csif;wdkY
 xdka,musfm;onf tb,fodkY &Sdavoenf;}}[k ar;&m\?
 rif;jrwf xdktdwkif;yifvQif touf&Sif vsuf aeyg\[[k
 avQmufukef\? xdkrif;csif;a,musfm;wdkYudk
 rif;onf]]rif;csif;wdkY oGm;Muukef? ncsrf;tcgü
 vSHaygif;wpcf&mwdkYjzifh xdk;owfMuukefOD;avmh}}
 [k podkY qdk&m\? xdka,musfm;udk ncsrf;tcgü
 vSHaygif;wpcf&mwdkYjzifh xdk;owfukef&m\
 &[ef;wdkY xdktd&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMu ukefoenf;?
 wpfæYwnf;ü vSHaygif;oHk;&mwdkYjzifh
 xdk;owfn§Of;qJtyfonf&Sdaomf
 xdkvSHaygif;oHk;&mwdkYjzifh xdk;jcif;wnf;[laom
 taMumif;aMumifh xdka,musfm;onf qif;&Jjcif;
 ESvHk;romjcif; 'ku© a0'emudk cHpm;&moavm?
 toQifbk&m; wpfacsmif;aom vSHjzifhyifvnf;
 xdk;owfn§Of;qJonf&Sd aomf xdktaMumif;aMumifh
 qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif; a0'emudk cHpm;&&m\?
 vSHaygif;oHk;&mwdkYjzifh
 xdk;owfn§Of;qJtyfaomfum; tb,frSm qdkzG,f&m
 &SdygawmhtHhenf;[k avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
 ptwlyifvQif]]0dnmPm[m&udk rSwftyf\}}[lí igbk&m;
 a[mawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPm [m&udk ydkif;jcm;í
 odtyfonf&Sdaomf emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;í odEdkif\?
 emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;í odonf &Sdaomf
 t&d,mwynfhtm; txufü jyKzG,fudpö wfpfHkwpfckrQ
 r&SdawmhNyD[k igbk&m; a[m\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tw¬d&m*okwf

64/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
 &[ef;wdkY jzpfNyD;owa0gwdkY wnfjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?

NzpfqJowå0gwdkYtm; csD;ajr\$µuf
(axmufyHh)jcif;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpfukefaom aqmifwwf
aom oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- Murf;wrf; onfvnf;jzpfapç
El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfap tvkyftavG;udk jyKí
rsKdtyfaom]uAVDum&tm[m&}? ESpfckajrmufaom
zóm[m&? oHk;ckajrmufaom raemoalöwem[m&?
av;ckajrmufaom OdnmPm [m&wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
NzpfNyD; owå0gwdkY wnfjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? NzpfqJ
owå0gwdkYtm;
csD;ajr\$µufaxmufyHhjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpfukefaom
aqmifwwfaom oabm]tm[m&}wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY uAVDum&tm[m&ü wyfpGef;rl]&m*}?
ESpfoufrl]eE´D}? wyfrufrl]wPSm} &SdcJhrl
xdkawblrdu0#fü OdnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\/
tMuifawblrdu0#fü OdnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\?
xdkawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf ouf0if\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
emrf½kyf ouf0if\? xdk awblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY
BuD;yGm;ukef\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY
BuD;yGm;ukef\? xdk awblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef
b0opfü jzpfjcif;&Sd\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef
b0opfü jzpfjcif; &Sd\? xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifftcg
y#doaE¨aerl tdkrl aorl &Sd\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
aemifftcg y#doaE¨aerl tdkrl aorl &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#fukd]]pdk;&drfjcif;ESifh wuG jzpf\?
ylyefjcif;ESifh wuG jzpf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;ESifh
wuG jzpf\}}[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY zóm[m&ü/y/ &[ef;wdkY
raemoalöwem[m&ü/y/ &[ef;wdkY OdnmPm[m&ü
wyfpGef;rl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE´D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm} &SdcJhrl xdkawblrdu0#fü
OdnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
OdnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\? xdkawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf

ouf0if\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf ouf0if\?
xdkawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;ukef\
tMuifawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;ukef\
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; &Sd\
tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; &Sd\
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE`aerl tdkrl aorl
&Sd\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE`aerl tdkrl
aorl &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#fukd]]pdk;&drfjCIF;ESifh wuG jzpf\
ylyefjCIF;ESifh wuG jzpf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;ESifh
wuG jzpf\}}[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
yef;qdk;orm;onfvnf;aumif;?
yef;csDaq;a&;orm;onfvnf;aumif; qdk;&nf csdyf&nf
eEGif; rJe,f yef;a&mifaq; &SdcJhaomf aumif;pGm
ajyjypfaom ysOfüjzpfap? eH&Hüjzpfap?
t0wfum;üjzpfap tvHk;pHkaom t*FgBuD;i,fwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rdef;r½kyfudkvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;½kyfudkvnf;aumif; zefwD; a&;jc,f&m\
&[ef;wdkY pOyrmtwlomvQif uAVDum&tm[m&ü
wyfpGef;rl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE`D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm} &SdcJhrl xdkawblrdu0#fü
0dnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
0dnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\ xdk awblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf
ouf0if\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf ouf0if\?
xdkawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;ukef\
tMuifawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;ukef\
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemif wpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; &Sd\
tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; &Sd\
xdk awblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE`aerl tdkrl aorl
&Sd\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE`aerl tdkrl
aorl &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#fukd]]pdk;&drfjCIF;ESifh wuG jzpf\

ylyefjCIF;ESifh wuG jzpf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;ESifh
wuG jzpf\}}[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY zóm[m&ü/y/ &[ef;wdkY
raemoalöwem[m&ü/ &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPm[m&ü
wyfpGef;rl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE'D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm} &SdcJhrl xdkawblrdu0#fü
0dnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
0dnmPfonf wnf\? pnfyif\? xdkawblrdu0#fü emrf¹/₂kyf
ouf0if\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü emrf¹/₂kyf ouf0if\?
xdkawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;ukef\
tMuifawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;ukef\
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; &Sd\
tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; &Sd\
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE``aerl tdkrl aorl
&Sd\ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE``aerl tdkrl
aorl &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#fukdf]]pdk;&drfjCIF;ESifh wuG jzpf\?
ylyefjCIF;ESifh wuG jzpf\? jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF;ESifh
wuG jzpf\}}[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY uAVDum&tm[m&ü wyfpGef;rl]&m*}?
ESpfoufrl]eE'D}? wyfrufrl]wPSm} r&SdcJhrl xdk
awblrdu0#fü 0dnmPfonf rwnf? rpnyif/
tMuifawblrdu0#fü 0dnmPfonf rwnf? rpnf yif?
xdkawblrdu0#fü emrf¹/₂kyf rouf0if/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
emrf¹/₂kyf rouf0if? xdkawblrdu 0#fü ocFg&wdkY
BuD;yGm;jCIF; r&Sd/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY
BuD;yGm;jCIF; r&Sd? xdkawblrdu 0#fü aemifwpfzef
b0opfü jzpfjCIF; r&Sd/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef
b0opfü jzpfjCIF; r&Sd? xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG
y#doaE``aerl tdkrl aorl r&Sd/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
aemifTCG y#doaE``aerl tdkrl aorl r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#fudk]]pdk;&drfjCIF; r&Sd? ylyefjCIF;
r&Sd? jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF; r&Sd}}[lí igbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY zóm[m&ü/y/ &[ef;wdkY
raemoalöwem[m&ü/ &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPm[m&ü
wyfpGef;rl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE'D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm} r&SdcJhrl xdkawblrdu0#fü
0dnmPfonf rwnf? rpnfyif/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
0dnmPfonf rwnf? rpnfyif? xdkawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf
rouf0if/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf rouf0if?
xdkawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;jcif; r&Sd/
tMuifawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;jcif; r&Sd?
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjcif; r&Sd/
tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjcif; r&Sd?
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemiftcg y#doaE"aerl tdkrl aorl
r&Sd/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemiftcg y#doaE"aerl tdkrl
aorl r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#fudk]]pdk;&drfjcif; r&Sd? ylyefjcif;
r&Sd? jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif; r&Sd}}[lí igbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; txGwfwyfaom tdrfü
jzpfap? txGwfwyfaom Z&yfü jzpfap
ajrmufrsufESmrSvnf;aumif;?
awmifrsufESmrSvnf;aumif;?
ta&SUrsufESmrSvnf;aumif; avoGef wHcg;onf
&Sd&mV ae wufvwfaomf avoGefwHcg;aygufjzifh
aea&mifjcnfonf 0ifí tb,fü wnf&moenf;? toQifbk&m;
taemufeH&Hü wnf&mygV &[ef;wdkY taemufeH&Honf
tu,fí r&Sdaomf tb,fü wnf&moenf;? toQifbk&m; ajrü
wnf&mygV &[ef;wdkY ajronf tu,fí r&Sdaomf tb,fü
wnf&moenf;? toQifbk&m; a&ü wnf&mygV &[ef;wdkY
a&onf tu,fí r&Sdaomf tb,fü wnf&moenf;? toQifbk&m;
wnf&m r&Sdawmhyg/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
uAVDum&tm[m&ü wyfpGef;rl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE
'D}? wyfrufrl]wPSm} r&SdcJhrl/y/

&[ef;wdkY zóm[m&ü/y/ &[ef;wdkY
raemoalöwem[m&ü/ &[ef;wdkY 0dnmPm[m&ü

wyfpGef;rl]&m*}? ESpfoufrl]eE'D}?
wyfrufrl]wPSm} r&SdcJhrl xdkawblrdu0#fü
OdnmPfonf rwnf? rpnfyif/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü
OdnmPfonf rwnf? rpnfyif? xdkawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf
rouf 0if/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü emrf½kyf rouf0if?
xdkawblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;jcif; r&Sd/
tMuif awblrdu0#fü ocFg&wdkY BuD;yGm;jcif; r&Sd?
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; r&Sd/
tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifwpfzef b0opfü jzpfjCIF; r&Sd?
xdkawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE" aerl tdkrl aorl
r&Sd/ tMuifawblrdu0#fü aemifTCG y#doaE" aerl tdkrl
aorl r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY
xdkawblrdu0#füdk]]pdk;&drfjCIF; r&Sd? ylyefjCIF;
r&Sd? jyif;pGm yifyef;jCIF; r&Sd}}[lí igbk&m; a[m
awmfrl\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-e*&okwf

65/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY opöMav;yG;w&m;udk rodrD opöM
av;yG;w&m;udk rodaom bk&m;avmif;omvQif jzpfaom
ightm; ptMuHonf jzpf\-]]powå avmuonf qif;&JjCIF;odkY
a&mufpGwum;? y#doaE"aevnf; ae&\? tdkvnf; tdk&\?
aovnf; ao&\? pkawvnf; pkaw&\? wpfzef
y#doaE"aevnf; ae&\? xdkodkY jzpfygvSuf tdkjCIF;ç
aojCIF;qif;&JjCIF;\ xGufajrmuf&mudk rod? tb,ftcgrS
tdkjCIF;çaojCIF;qif;&JjCIF;\ xGufajrmuf &monf
xif&Sm;ygvwåHUenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xdkightm;]]tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf tdkjCIF;ç aojCIF;
jzpfoenf;? tdkjCIF;çaojCIF;onf tb,ftaMumif;chAMumifh
jzpfoenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xdkightm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh

ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd}
&SdcJhaomf tdkrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P} jzpf\?
y#doaE``aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;cHaMumifh
tdkrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P} jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í
odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkightm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjyef\
-]]tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf y#doaE``aerl jzpfoenf;/y/
b0opfjzpfoenf;/ Oyg'gefjzpfoenf;/ wPSmjzpfoenf;/
a0'emjzpfoenf;/ zójzpfoenf;/ oVm,wejzpfoenf;/
emrf¹/₂kyfjzpfoenf;/ tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf
onf jzpfoenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfjyefV &[ef;wdkY xdkightm;
oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif;
aMumifh]]0dnmPf&Sdaomf emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\? 0dnmPf
taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyfonf jzpf\}}[k ynmjzifh
xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xdkightm;]]tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf 0dnmPf jzpfoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpfoenf;}}[k tMuH
jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY xdk ightm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh]]emrf¹/₂kyf&Sdaomf 0dnmPf
jzpf\? emrf¹/₂kyf taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\}}
[k ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkightm; ptMuHonf jzpf\? p0dnmPfonf
wpfzef epfcjh\? emrf¹/₂kyfrS wpf yg;odkY ra&muf?
prQavmufjzifh y#doaE``vnf; ae&\? tdkvnf; tdk&\?
aovnf; ao&\? pkawvnf; pkaw&\? wpfzef
y#doaE``aejcif;vnf; jzpf&\? ,if;emrf¹/₂kyf
taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\? 0dnmPf
taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\? emrf¹/₂kyf
taMumif;cHaMumifh oVm,we jzpf\? oVm,we
taMumif;cHaMumifh zó jzpfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk jzpfV &[ef;wdkY ightm;]]jzpf\
jzpf\}}[lí a&S;u rMum;zl;ao;ukefaom w&m;wdkYü
ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\?

ynmonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} onf
xif&Sm;jzpf\? ta&miftvif;onf xif&Sm;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkightm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
Z&mr&P rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
Z&mr&P csKyfoenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkightm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]Zmwd r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P
rjzpf? Zmwd csKyfjCIF;aMumifh Z&mr&Ponf csKyf\}}
[k ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
xdkightm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf Zmwd rjzpfoenf;/y/
b0 rjzpfoenf;/ Oyg'gef rjzpfoenf;/ wPSm rjzpfoenf;/
a0'em rjzpfoenf;/ zó rjzpfoenf;/ oVm,we rjzpfoenf;/
emrf½kyf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
emrf½kyf csKyfoenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfjyefV &[ef;wdkY
xdkightm; oifhavsmfaom tm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]0dnmPf r&Sdaomf
emrf½kyf rjzpf? 0dnmPf csKyfjCIF;aMumifh emrf½kyf
csKyf\}}[k ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkightm;]]tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf
0dnmPf rjzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; csKyfjCIF; aMumifh
0dnmPf csKyfoenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfjyef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkightm; oifhavsmfaomtm;jzifhhESvHk;
oGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]emrf½kyf r&Sdaomf 0dnmPf rjzpf?
emrf½kyf csKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\}}[k
ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdkightm; ptMuHonf jzpf\?
tMuifemrf½kyf csKyfjCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\?
0dnmPf csKyfjCIF;aMumifh emrf½kyf csKyf\?
emrf½kyf csKyfjCIF;aMumifh oVm,we csKyf\? oVm,we
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh zó csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf[k odjCIF;iSg pr*fudk
igonf &tyfNyD/ &[ef;wdkY ightm;]]csKyf\ csKyf\}}[lí
a&S;u rMum;zI;ukefao;aom w&m;wdkYü

ynmrsufpdonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? todÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf\?
ynmonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? todÓPf]0dZÆm}onf
xif&Sm;jzpf\? ta&miftvif;onf xif&Sm;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; awmtkyfBuD;ü
vSnfhvnfaom a,musfm;onf a&S;vlwdkY oGm;
tyfNyD;aom vrf;c&D;a[mif;udk awGUjrirf&m\?
xdka,musfm;onf xdkvrf;c&D;a[mif;odkY tpOfvdkufí
oGm;&m\? xdkodkY oGm;onf&Sdaomf a&S;vlwdkY
aexdkifzl;aom t&H O,smOf awm a&uefESifh jynfhphK
aom wHwdkif; jytdk;jzifh jch&Htyfaom
arGUavsmfzG,faumif;aom rif;aejynfa[mif; jzpfaom
NrdKU a[mif;udk awGUjrirf&m\? &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü
xdka,musfm;onf rif;tm;vnf;aumif;? rif;trwf
tm;vnf;aumif; ajymMum;&m\ -]]t&Sif
wdkufwGef;yg\? odrSwfygavmh? tuREkfyfonf
awmtkyf BuD;ü vSnfhvnfonf&Sdaomf a&S;vlwdkY
oGm;tyfNyD;aom vrf;c&D;a[mif;udk awGUjrirfyg\?
tuREkfyf onf xdkvrf;c&D;a[mif;odkY
tpOfvdkufoGm;yg\? xdkodkY vdkufoGm;onf&Sdaomf
a&S;vlwdkY aexdkifzl; aom t&H O,smOf awm
a&uefESifh jynfhphKaom wHwdkif; jytdk;jzifh
jch&Htyfaom arGUavsmfzG,f aumif;aom
rif;aejynfa[mif; jzpfaom NrdKUa[mif;udk awGUjrirfyg\?
t&Sif xdkNrdKUa[mif;udk NrdKU (opf)
zefqif;awmfrlygavmh}}[k (ajymMum;&m\)/
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgü rif;onfvnf;aumif;?
rif;trwfonfvnf;aumif; xdkNrdKUa[mif;udk NrdKU (opf)
zefqif;&m\? xdkrif;\ NrdKUonf aemiftcgü
pnfyif0ajym\? rsm;pGmukefaom vlwdkYonf odtyf\?
vlwdkYjzifh >yrf;\? BuD;us,fjyefYajymjcif;odkY
a&muf\? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif igbk&m;onf
a&S;bk&m;wdkY <uoGm;awmfrltyfNyD;aom vrf;
c&D;a[mif;udk jrif&V

&[ef;wdkY a&S;bk&m;wdkY
 <uoGm;awmfrltyfNyD;aom vrf;c&D;a[mif;onf tb,fenf;
 [lrl-t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pt&d,mr*f vrf;c&D;yifwnf;/
 ponfum; tb,fenf;? rSefuefaom tjrif or®m'd|d/y/
 rSefuefaom wnfMunfjCIF;]or®morm"d}wnf;/
 &[ef;wdkY ponfum; a&S;bk&m;wdkY
 <uoGm;awmfrltyfNyD;aom vrf;c&D;a[mif;aywnf;/
 xdkvrf;c&D;a[mif;odkY tpOfvdkufaom igonf tdkrl
 aorludk od\? tdkrl aorl\ taMumif;udk od\? tdkrl aorl\
 csKyf&mudk od\? tdkrl aorl\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
 odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk od\
 xdkvrf;c&D;a[mif;odkY tpOfvdkufaom igonf Zmwdudk
 od\y/ b0udk od\ Oyg'gefudk od\ wPSmudk od\
 a0'emudk od\ zóudk od\ oVm,weudk od\
 emrf½kyfudk od\ 0dnmPfudk od\
 xdkvrf;c&D;a[mif;odkY tpOf vdkufaom igonf
 ocFg&wdkYudk od\? ocFg&wdkY\ taMumif;udk od\
 ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&mudk od\? ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m
 (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk od\
 &[ef;wdkY tMuifrQavmuf xdkr¾if &Spfyg;wnf;[laom
 tusifhjrwf onf pnfyif\? us,fvnf; us,f0ef;\? rsm;pGmaom
 vlwdkY onf vnf; odtyf\? ewfvlwdkYtm; aumif;pGm
 jytyf\? (xdkrQavmuf) r¾if&Spfyg;wnf;[laom tusifh
 jrwfudk odjCIF;iSg &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r
 Oygouma,musfm; Oygodumrdef;rwdkYtm; a[m
 Mum;cJhNyD/

yíörökwf

6-or®ookwf

66/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
 tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uk½kwdkif;
 ur®mo'r®rnfaom uk½kwdkif;olwdkY\ ed*Hk;ü

(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
ac:awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufMuukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf twGif;ü
oHk;oyfjCIF;udk oHk;oyfukef\avm}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)?
podkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf twGif;ü
oHk;oyfjCIF;udk oHk;oyfyg\}}[k avQmuf\? &[ef; oifonf
tb,fodkYvQif twGif;ü oHk;oyfjCIF;udk oHk;oyfoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

xdktcg xdk &[ef;onf ajzMum;\? xdk&[ef;
ajzMum;aom tjcif;t&m[lorQonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
pdwfudk rESpfoufapEdkif/

podkY qdkonf&Sdaomf toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
xdkw&m;awmfudk a[mtYfaom tcgygwnf;? aumif;aom
pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom jrwpfGmbk&m;
xdkw&m;awmf udk a[mtYfaom tcgygwnf;?
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mrnfh twGif;ü oHk;oyfrl
tjcif;t&mudk jrwpfGmbk&m;xHrS emí &[ef;wdkYonf
aqmifxm;Mu&ygukefvwåHU}}[k avQmuf\? tmeE´m
odkYjzpfvQif emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[lí
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefavQmufMuukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf þ w&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY oHk;oyfaom &[ef;onf]]avmuü rsm;aom
tjym;&Sdaom txl;xl;tjym;jym; aom tdkrl aorl[laom
þqif;&Jonf jzpf\? þqif;&Jonf tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sd
oenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;? tb,f w&m;vQif

trGeftp&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m;&Sdaomf Z&mr&P
jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m; r&Sdaomf Z&mr&P rjzpfoenf;}}[k
twGif;ü oHk;oyfjcf;udk oHk;oyfV oHk;oyfaom
xdk&[ef;onf]]rsm; aom tjym;&Sdaom
txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom tdkrl aorl[laom avmuü
jzpfay:onfh pqif;&J onfum; (cE"m[laom) Oy"dvQif
taMumif;&Sd\? Oy"dvQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\?
Oy"daMumifh jzpf\? Oy"dvQif trGeftp&Sd\?
(cE"m[laom) Oy"d&Sdaomf tdkrl aorl jzpf\?
(cE"m[laom) Oy"d r&Sdaomf tdkrl aorl rjzpf}}[k odV
xdk&[ef;onf Z&mr&Pudkvnf; od\? Z&mr&P\
taMumif;udkvnf; od\? Z&mr&P\ csKyf&mudkvnf; od\?
Z&mr&P\ csKyf&modkY a&mufjcf;iSg avsmufywf
aom tusifhudkvnf; od\? xdkodkY odaomtwdkif;vnf;
usifh\? w&m;odkY tpOfvdkufi usifhavh &SdV
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk tcsif;cyfodrf; tdkjcf; aojcf;\
csKyfjcf;iSg 0#fqif;&J\ ukefjcf;iSg aumif;pGm
usifhol[k qdktyfV

xdkrSwpfyg; oHk;oyfaom &[ef;onf]]p (cE"m[laom)
Oy"donfum; tb,fw&m;vQif taMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m;vQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sdoenf;?
tb,fw&m;aMumifh jzpfoenf;? tb,fw&m;vQif
trGeftp&Sdoenf;? tb,fw&m; &Sdaomf Oy"d jzpfoenf;?
tb,fw&m; r&Sd aomf Oy"d rjzpfoenf;}}[k twGif;ü
oHk;oyfjcf;udk oHk;oyfV oHk;oyfaom xdk&[ef;onf]]
(cE"m[laom) Oy"donf wPSmvQif taMumif;&Sd\?
wPSmvQif jzpfay:aMumif;&Sd\? wPSmaMumifh jzpf\?
wPSmvQif trGeftp&Sd\? wPSm&Sdaomf (cE"m[laom)
Oy"d jzpf\? wPSmhr&Sdaomf (cE"m [laom) Oy"d
rjzpf}}[k odV xdk&[ef;onf (cE"m[laom) Oy"dudkvnf;
od\? Oy"d\ taMumif; udkvnf; od\? Oy"d\
csKyf&mudkvnf; od\? Oy"d\ csKyf&modkY
a&mufjcf;iSg avsmufywf aom tusifhudkvnf; od\?
xdkodkY odaomtwdkif;vnf; usifh\? w&m;odkY

tpOfvdkufí usifhavh&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;udk
tcsif;cyfodrf; Oy"d\ csKyfjCIF;iSg 0#fqif;&J\ ukefjCIF;iSg
aumif;pGm usifhol[k qdktyf\

xdkrSwpfyg; oHk;oyfaom &[ef;onf]]þwPSm jzpfonf
&Sdaomf tb,fü jzpfoenf;? wnfonf &Sdaomf tb,fü
wnfoenf;}}[k twGif;ü oHk;oyfjCIF;udk oHk;oyf\
oHk;oyfaom xdk &[ef;onf avmuü cspftyfom,mtyfaom
oabmonf &Sd\? þwPSmonf jzpfonf &Sdaomf
þcspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmü jzpf\? wnfonf &Sdaomf
þcspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmü wnf\ avmuü
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmonf tb,fenf;? avmuü
rsufpdonf cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmwfn;/ þwPSm
jzpfonf &Sdaomf þcspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmü jzpf\?
wnfonf &Sdaomf þcspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmü wnf\
avmuü em;onf cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmwfn;/y/
avmuü ESmacgif;onf cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmwfn;/
avmuü vQmonf cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmwfn;/
avmuü udk,fonf cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmwfn;/
avmuü pdwfonf cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmwfn;/
þwPSmonf jzpfonf &Sdaomf þcspftyfom,mtyfaom
oabmü jzpf\? wnfonf &Sdaomf þcspftyfom,mtyfaom
oabmü wnf\

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf} umv0,f avmuü
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmudk jrJaom tm;jzifh ½lukef?
csrf;omaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&tm;jzifh
½lukef? temuif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;uif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukefNyD;jzpfaom
orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf wPSmudk yGm;ap ukef\
wPSmudk yGm;apukefaom xdkolwdkYonf
(cE"m[laom) Oy"dudk yGm;apukef\? Oy"dudk yGm;
apukefaom xdkolwdkYonf qif;&Judk yGm;apukef\
qif;&Judk yGm;apukefaom xdkolwdkYonf
y#doaE"aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfl idka<u;rl qif;&Jrl
ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYrS rvGwfEdkif

ukef? qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwfEdkifukef[k igbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf} umv0,f avmuü
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmudk jrJaom tm;jzifh ½lukef?
csrf;omaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&tm;jzifh
½lukef? temuif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;uif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukefrnfh
orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf wPSmudk
yGm;apukefvwåHU/ wPSmudk yGm;apukefrnfh
xdkolwdkYonf (cE"m[laom) Oy"dudk
yGm;apukefvwåHU? Oy"dudk yGm;apukef rnfh
xdkolwdkYonf qif;&Judk yGm;apukefvwåHU?
qif;&Judk yGm;apukefrnfh xdkolwdkYonf y#doaE"
aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl idka<u;rl qif;&Jrl
ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm yifyef;rlwdkYrS
rvGwfEdkifukefvwåHU? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
rvGwfEdkifukefvwåHU[k igbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcg0,f avmuü
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmudk jrJaomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
csrf;omaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&tm;jzifh
½lukef? temuif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;uif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukefqjjzpfaom
orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf wPSmudk yGm;apukef/
wPSmudk yGm;apukefaom xdkolwdkYonf
(cE"m[laom) Oy"dudk yGm;apukef\? Oy"dudk
yGm;apukef aom xdkolwdkYonf qif;&Judk
yGm;apukef\? qif;&Judk yGm;apukefaom
xdkolwdkYonf y#doaE"aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk; romrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYrS rvGwfEdkifukef? qif;&J taygif;rS
rvGwfEdkifukef[k igbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; aMu;cGufwGif;&Sd
t&ufonf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? teHUESifh jynfhpHk\?

t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? odkYyifjzpfaomfvnf;
xdkt&ufonf tqdyfESifh a&maESmae\? xdktcg
a,musfm;onf tvGefylaom udk,f&Sdonf jzpfí tyljzifh
ESdyfpuftyfaomaMumifh yifyef;onf jzpf& um;
a&rGwfodyf qmonf jzpfí vm&m\? xdka,musfm;udk
podkY qdkukef&m\-]]tcsif;a,musfm;
aMu;cGufwGif;&Sd t&ufonf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
teHUESifh jynfhpHk\? t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? odkYyif
jzpfaomfvnf; xdkt&ufonf tqdyfESifh a&maESmae\?
oifonf tu,fí tvdk&SdcJhrl aomufavmh? aomufonf
&Sdaomf oifhudk tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
teHUtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? t&omtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
ESpfoufapvwåHU/ aomufNyD;aomfum; xdkaot&ufudk
aomufjcif;taMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYaomfvnf;
a&mufvwåHU? aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYaomfvnf;
a&muf&vwåHU}}[k (qdk ukef&m\)/ xdka,musfm;onf
xdkaMu;cGufwGif;&Sd t&ufudk taqmwvsif rqifjcifrlí
aomuf&m\? rpGefYvTwf&m/ xdka,musfm;onf
xdkaot&ufudk aomufjcif;taMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkY
jzpfap? aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYjzpfap a&muf&m/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif vGefNyD;]twdwf} umv0,f
avmuü cspftyfom,mtyaom oabmudk/y/
aemif]tem*wf}umv0,f/y/ ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcg0,f
avmuü cspftyfom,mtyaom oabmudk jrJaomtm;jzifh
½lukef? csrf;omaomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
tESpfom&tm;jzifh ½lukef? temuif; aomtm;jzifh
½lukef? ab;uif;aomtm;jzifh ½lukefaom
orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf wPSmudk yGm;apukef/
wPSmudk yGm;apukefaom xdkolwdkYonf
(cE"m[laom) Oy"dudk yGm;apukef\? Oy"dudk
yGm;apukefaom xdkolwdkYonf qif;&Judk
yGm;apukef\? qif;&Judk yGm;apukefaom
xdkolwdkYonf y#doaE" aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm

yifyef;rlwdkYrS rvGwfukef? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
rvGwfukef[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}umv0,f avmuü
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmudk rjrJaom tm;jzifh
½lukef? qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&
r&Sdaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tema&m*gtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;tm;jzifh ½lukefaom orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf
wPSmudk y,fpGefYukefV wPSmudk y,fpGefYukefaom
xdkolwdkYonf (cE"m[laom) Oy"dudk y,fpGefYukef?
Oy"dudk y,fpGefYukefaom xdk olwdkYonf qif;&Jjudk
y,fpGefYukef? qif;&Judk y,fpGefYukefaom
xdkolwdkYonf y#doaE" aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwfajrmufukef? qif;&J taygif;rS
vGwfajrmufukef[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf}umv0,f avmuü
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmudk rjrJaom tm;jzifh
½lukef? qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&
r&Sdaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tema&m*gtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;tm;jzifh ½lukefrnfh orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf
wPSmudk y,fpGefYukefvwåHU/y/ qif;&Jtaygif;rS
vGwfajrmuf ukefvwåHU[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef} tcg0,f
cspftyfom,mtyfaom oabmudk rjrJaomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&
r&Sdaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tema&m*gtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;tm;jzifh ½lqJjzpfukefaom orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf
wPSmudk y,fpGefYukefV wPSmudk y,f pGefYukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf (cE"m[laom) Oy"duk d y,fpGefYukef?
Oy"duk d y,fpGefYukefaom xkdolwdkYonf qif;&Jjudk
y,fpGefYukef? qif;&Judk y,fpGefYukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf y#doaE" aerl tkdrilhaorl pdk;&drfrl
ikda<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm

yifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwfajrmufukef\? qif;&J taygif;rS
vGwfajrmufukef\lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; aMu;cGufwGif;&Sd
t&ufonf tqif;ESifh jynfUpHk\? teHUESifh jynfhpHk\
t&omESifU jynfhpHk\? odkYyifjzpfaomfvnf;
xkdt&ufonf tqdyfESifh a&maESmae\? xkdtcg
a,mufsm;onf tvGefylaom ukd,f&Sdonf jzpfí tyljzifh
ESdyfpuftyfaomaMumifh yifyef;onf jzpf& um;
a&rGwfodyfonf jzpfí vm&m\? xkda,mufsm;ukd podkY
qkdukef&m\ -]]tcsif;a,mufsm; aMu;cGufwGif;&Sd
t&ufonf tqif;ESifh jynfUpHk\? teHUESifh jynfhpHk\
t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? odkYyif jzpfaomfvnf;
xkdt&ufonf tqdyfESifh a&maESmae\? oifonf
tvkd&SdcJhrl aomufavmh? aomuf onf &Sdaomf
oifhukd tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
teHUtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? t&omtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
ESpfoufapvwåHU/ aomufNyD;aomfum; xkdaot&ufukd
aomufjcif;taMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYaomfvnf;
a&muf&vwåHU? aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYaomfvnf;
a&muf&vwåHU}}[k qkdukef\ &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
xkda,musfm;tm; podkY tMuH jzpf&m\?]]igonf
rGwfodyfcif;ukd a&jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
EdkY"rf;Munfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? qm;ESifh a&maom
rkefYnufa&jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
avmPaom0D&urnfaom aq;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
y,fazsmufjcif;iSg wwfEkdif\ ightm; &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
rjzpfapEkdifaom xkdt&ufukd ig raomufawmhtHh}}[k
tMuH jzpf&m\? xkda,musfm;onf
xkdaMu;cGufwGif;&Sd t&ufukd qifjcifNyD;vQif
raomufrlí pGefYypf&m\? xkda,musfm;onf
xkdtamumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYaomfvnf;
ra&muf&m? aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYaomfvnf;
ra&muf&m/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif vGefNyD;]twdwf} umv0,f
avmuü cspftyfom,mtyaom oabmukd rjrJaomtm;jzifh
½lukef? qif;&Jaom tm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&
r&Sdaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tema&m*gtm;jzifh½lukef?
ab;tm;jzifh ½lukefaom orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf
wPSmukd y,f pGefYukef\ wPSmukd y,fpGefYukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf (cE``m[laom) Oy"dukd y,fpGefYukef\
Oy"dukd y,fpGefYukefaom xkdolwdkYonf qif;&Jukd
y,fpGefYukef\ qif;&Jukd y,fpGefYukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf y#doaE``aerl tkdrl aorl pkd;&drfrl
ikda<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwf ajrmufukef\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
vGwfajrmufukef\[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf}
umv0,f/y/ ,ck]ypöKyÜef} tcg0,f avmuü cspftyfom,m
tyfaom oabmukd rjrJaomtm;jzifh ½lukef?
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tESpfom&
r&Sdaomtm;jzifh ½lukef? tema&m*gtm;jzifh ½lukef?
ab;tm;jzifh ½lukefaom orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYonf
wPSmukd y,fpGefYukef\ wPSmukd y,fpGefYukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf (cE``m[laom) Oy"dukd y,fpGefY ukef\
Oy"dukd y,fpGefYukefaom xkdolwdkYonf qif;&Jukd
y,fpGefYukef\ qif;&Jukd y,fpGefYukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf y#doaE``aerl tkdrl aorl pkd;&drfrl
ikda<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk;romrl jyif;pGm
yifyef;rlwdkYrS vGwfajrmufukef\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
vGwfajrmufukef\[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-eVuvmydokwf

67/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykwå&mESifh
toQifr[maum|duwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf £odhywe
rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeukef\? xkdtcg
toQifr[maum|duonf naecsrftcgü wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrS xí toQifom&dykwå&m&Sd&modkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQifom&dykwå&m ESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqkd NyD;qHk;apNyD;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf
toQifom&dykwå&mtm; bpum;ukd
avQmuf\]]ighoQifom&dykwå&m todkYenf;?
tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}ukd rdrd jyKtyfygoavm?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfygoavm? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfyg oavm? odkYr[kwf
Z&mr&Ponf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf
r[kwfb] taMumif;rjh jzpfygoavm}}[k avQmuf\
ighoQifaum|du tkdrl]Z&m} aorl]r&P}ukd rdrd
jyKtyfonf r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd
olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonfvnf; r[kwf?
Z&mr&P onf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf
r[kwfb] taMumif;rjh jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/ pifppfaomfum;
y#doaE`aerl]Zmwd} taMumif;aMumifh tkdrl]Z&m}
aorl]r&P} jzpf\[k (rdefYqkd\)/

ighoQifom&dykwå&m todkYygenf;? Zmwdukd rdrd
jyKtyfygoavm? olwpfyg; jyKtyfygoavm? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfygoavm? odkYr[kwf Zmwdonf
rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwfb]
taMumif;rjh jzpfygoavm[k ar;avQmufjyef\
ighoQifaum|du Zmwdukd rdrd jyKtyfonf r[kwf?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwfb] taMumif;rjh
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/ pifppfaomfum; b0 taMumif;aMumifh
Zmwd jzpf\[k (rdefYqkd\)/

ighoQifom&dykwå&m todkYygenf;? b0ukd rdrd
jyKtyfygoavm/y/ Oyg'gefukd rdrd jyKtyfygo avm/
wPSmukd rdrdjyKtyfygoavm/ a0'emukd rdrd
jyKtyfygoavm/ zóukd rdrd jyKtyfygo avm/ oVm,weukd
rdrd jyKtyfygoavm/ emrf¹/₂kyfukd rdrd jyKtyfygoavm?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfygo avm? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfygoavm? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwfb] taMumif;rJh
jzpfygoavm[k ar;avQmufjyefV ighoQifaum|du
emrf¹/₂kyfukd rdrd jyKtyf onf r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyfonf
r[kwf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf
r[kwf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf
r[kwfb] taMumif;rJh jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/ pifppfaomf um;
0dnmPf taMumif;aMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\k
(rdefYqkd\)/

ighoQifom&dykwå&m todkYygenf;?
odrl]0dnmPf}ukd rdrd jyKtyfygoavm? olwpfyg;
jyKtyfygo avm? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY
jyKtyfygoavm? odkYr[kwf rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyK tyfonf r[kwfb] taMumif;rJh
jzpfygoavm[k ar;V ighoQifaum|du 0dnmPfukd rdrd
jyKtyf onf r[kwf? olwpfyg; jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd
olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd
olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwfb]
taMumif;rJh jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/ pifppfaomf um;
emrf¹/₂kyf taMumif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\k rdefYqkdV
ighoQifaum|du emrf¹/₂kyfukd rdrd jyKtyf onf r[kwf?
olwpfyg; jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd olwpfyg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwfb] taMumif;rJh
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? pifppfaomfum; 0dnmPf
taMumif;aMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\k
toQifom&dykwå&m a[maom pum;ukd tuREkfyfwdkY
onf ,ckyif od&ygukefV

ighoQifaum|du 0dnmPfukd rdrd jyKtyfonf r[kwf?
olwpyfg; jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd olwpyfg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwf? rdrd olwpyfg;
ESpfOD;om;wdkY jyKtyfonf r[kwfb] taMumif;rjh
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf/ pifppfaomfum; emrf¹/₂kyf
taMumif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\k toQifom&dykwå&m
a[maom pum;ukd ,ck (wpfrsKd;) od&jyefygV

ighoQifom&dykwå&m a[mtyfaom pw&m;\ teufukd
tb,fodkY rSwf&ygrnfenf;[k avQmufV ighoQif
odkYjzpfvQif oifhtm; Oyrmutd jyKtHh? pavmuü
tcsKdUaom ynm&SdolwdkYonf ajymqkdyfaom pum;\
teuft"dyÜm,fukd Oyrmtm;jzifh odukef\? ighoQif
Oyrmaomfum; usLpnf;ESpfpnf;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rSDí
wnfukef&m\? ighoQif ptwlomvQif emrf¹/₂kyf taMumif;
aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\? 0dnmPf taMumif;cHaMumifh
emrf¹/₂kyf jzpf\? emrf¹/₂kyf taMumif;cHaMumifh
oVm,we jzpf\? oVm,we taMumif;cHaMumifh zó jzpfV/y/
podkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom qif;&J tpk jzpfV ighoQif
xkdusLpnf;wdkYwGif wpfpnf;ukd tu,fí qGjiifjim;tHh?
wpfpnf;onf vJus &m\? tjcm;wpfpnf;ukd tu,fí
qGjiifjim;tHh? tjcm;wpfpnf;onf vJus&mV ighoQif ptwl
omvQif emrf¹/₂kyf csLyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\?
0dnmPf csKyfjcif;aMumifh emrf¹/₂kyf csKyf\?
emrf¹/₂kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh oVm,we csKyfV/y/
oVm,we csKyfjcif;aMumifh zó csKyfV/y/ podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk csKyf\[k (rdefYqkd\)/

ighoQifom&dykwå&m (w&m;awmfonf)
tHhzG,f&Sdyg\? ighoQifom&dykwå&m
(w&m;awmfonf) rjzpfzl;jr] jzpfyg\?
toQifom&dykwå&monf pw&m;awmfukd tvGef
aumif;pGm a[mtyfyg\? tuREkfyfwdkYonf
toQifom&dykwå&m a[mtyfaom pw&m;awmfukdvnf;
poHk;q,fhajcmufyg; aom 0w→KwdkYjzifh tEkarm'em
jyKygv

ighoQifom&dykwå&m &[ef;onf tu,fí Z&mr&Pukd
 NiD;aiGUJcif;iSg wyfjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg
 w&m;a[mc]hrl]]"r®uxdu&[ef;}}[lí qkdxkduf\?
 ighoQifom&dykwå&m &[ef;onf Z&m r&Pukd
 NiD;aiGUJcif;iSg wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSg
 usifhcJhrl]]w&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhaom
 &[ef;}}[lí qkdxkduf\ ighoQifom&dykwå&m &[ef;onf
 Z&mr&Pukd NiD;aiGUJcif;aMumifh wyfjCIF;
 uif;jCIF;aMumifh csKyfjCIF;aMumifh (wPSm'd|
 dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí (udavomwdkYrS)
 vGwfcJhrl]]rsufarSmufedAÁmefodkY a&mufaom
 &[ef;}}[lí qkdxkduf\ &[ef;onf Zmwdukd/ b0ukd/
 Oyg'gef ukd/ wPSmukd/ zóukd/ oVm,weukd/
 emrf½kyfukd/ OdnmPfukd/ ocFg&wdkYukd/
 t0dZÆmukd NiD;aiGUJcif;iSg wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg
 csKyfjCIF;iSg w&m;a[mc]hrl]]"r®uxdu&[ef;}}[lí
 qkdxkduf\? ighoQif om&dykwå&m &[ef;onf
 t0dZÆmukd NiD;aiGUJcif;iSg wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg
 csKyfjCIF;iSg usifhcJhrl]](avm ukwå&m) w&m;tm;
 avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhaom &[ef;}}[lí qkdxkduf\?
 ighoQifom&dykwå&m &[ef;onf t0dZÆmukd
 NiD;aiGUJcif;aMumifh wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;aMumifh
 csKyfjCIF;aMumifh (wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí
 (udavomwdkYrS)
 vGwfcJhrl]]rsufarSmufedAÁmefodkY a&mufaom
 &[ef;}}[lí qkdxkduf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-aumorÁdokwf

68/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifrkodvc toQify0d|ç
 toQifem&'ESifh toQiftmeE´mwdkYonf aumorÁD jynf
 aCmodwm½kHausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeukef\? xkdtcg

toQify0d|onf toQifrkodvtm; b pum;ukd
avQmuf\-]]ighoQifrkodv
olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}? rdrdtvkd]½kpd}?
wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;t&mukd
MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd pl;pkdufMuHpnfí
ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösm eu©EÅd}rS wpfyg;
toQifrkodvtm;]]Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P
jzpf\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygoavm}}[k
(avQmuf\)/ ighoQify0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}?
tjcif;t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}?ht,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpf oufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg;]]Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P jzpf\}}
[laom ptaMumif; ukd ig od\? ig jrif\[k qkdV

ighoQifrkodv olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd} rS
wpfyg; toQifrkodvtm;]]b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh Zmwd
jzpf\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf
&Sdygoavm/y/]]Oyg'gef taMumif;cHaMumifh b0
jzpf\}}[lí/]]wPSm taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef
jzpf\}}[lí/]]a0'em taMumif;cHaMumifh wPSm jzpf\}}
[lV]]zó taMumif;cHaMumifh a0'em jzpf\}}
[lí/]]oVm,we taMumif;cHaMumifh zó jzpf\}}
[lí/]]emrf½kyf taMumif;cHaMumifh oVm,we jzpf\}}[lí/
]]0dnmPf taMumif;cHaMumihf emrf½kyf jzpf\}}
[lí/]]ocFg& taMumifcHaMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\}}
[lí/]]t0dZÆm taMumif;cHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY
jzpfukef\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygo avm/
ighoQify0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkdkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS

wpfyg;]]t0dZÆm taMumif;cHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY
jzpfukef\}}[laom ptaMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrif\[k qkdV

ighoQifrkodv olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifrkodvtm;]]Zmwd csKyfjcf;aMumifh
Z&mr&P csKyf\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygo
avm/ ighoQify0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg;]]Zmwd csKyfjcf;aMumifh Z&mr&P csKyf\}}
[laom ptaMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

ighoQifrkodv olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifrkodvtm;]]b0 csKyfjcf;aMumifh Zmwd
csKyf\}}[lí/y/]]Oyg'gef csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0 csKyf\}}
[lí/]]wPSm csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\}}
[lí/]]a0'em csKyfjcf;aMumifh wPSm csKyf\}}[lí/]]zó
csKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\}}[lí/]]oVm,we
csKyfjcf;aMumifh zó csKyf\}}[lí/]]emrf½kyf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh oVm,we csKyf\}}[lí/]]0dnmPf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh emrf½kyf csKyf\}}[lí/]]ocFg&wdkY
csKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\}}[lí/]]t0dZÆm
csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY csKyfukef\}}[lí odaom
ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygoavm/ ighoQify0d|
olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}? rdrdtvkd]½kpd}?
wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;t&mukd
MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd pl;pkduf MuHpnfí
ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS wpfyg;]]t0dZÆm

csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY csKyfukef\}}[laom
ptaMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

ighoQifrkodv olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifrkodvtn;]]b0csKyfjcf;onf
edAÁmefwnf;}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygoavm/
ighoQif y0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}?
tjcif;t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg;]]b0csKyfjcf;onf edAÁmefwnf;}}[laom
ptaMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

odkYjzpfvQif toQifrkodvonf tmo0ukefNyD;aom
&[EÅmygavm[k ar;\? podkY ar;onfh&Sdaomf
toQifrkodvonf qdwfqdwf aeV xkdtcg toQifem&'onf
toQify0d|tm;]]ighoQify0d| awmif;yefyg\? igonf
ptar;ukd &vkdyg\? ightm; ptar;ukd ar;avmh? igonf
ptar;ukd ajztHh}}[k qkdV toQifem&'onf ptar;ukd
&ygapavmh? tuREkfyfonf toQifem&'tm; ptar;ukd
ar;ygtHh? toQifem&'onf tuREkfyf\ tar;ukd ajzygavhm/

ighoQifem&' olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifem&'tm;]]Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh
Z&mr&P jzpf\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygo avm/
ighoQify0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS

wpfyg;]]Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P jzpf\}}
[laom ptaMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

ighoQifem&' olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifem&'tm;]]b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh Zmwd
jzpf\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf
&Sdygoavm/y/]]t0dZÆm taMumifcH aMumifh
ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf
&Sdygoavm/ ighoQify0d|
olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}? rdrdtvkd]½kpd}?
wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;t&mukd
MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd pl;pkduf MuHpnfí
ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS wpfyg;]]t0dZÆm
taMumifcHaMumifh ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\}}[laom p
taMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

ighoQifem&' olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifem&'tm;]]Zmwd csKyfjcf;aMumifh
Z&mr&P csKyf\}}[k odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf
&Sdygoavm/ ighoQify0d|
olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}? rdrdtvkd]½kpd}?
wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;t&mukd
MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd pl;pkdufMuHpnfí
ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS wpfyg;]]Zmwd
csKyfjcf;aMumifh Z&mr&P csKyf\}}[laom p
taMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

ighoQifem&' olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcif;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd

pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifem&'tm;]]b0 csKyfjcf;aMumifhf Zmwd
csKyf\}}/y/]]t0dZÆm csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyf ukef\}}[k odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygoavm/
ighoQify0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}?
tjcf;t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg;]]t0dZÆm csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyfukef\}}[laom þ taMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

ighoQifem&' olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}? tjcf;
t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg; toQifem&'tm;]]b0csKyfjcf;onf
edAÁmefwnf;}}[lí odaom ukd,fykdifÓPf &Sdygoavm/
ighoQif y0d| olwpfyg;ukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g}?
rdrdtvkd]½kpd}? wpfqifhMum;]tEkó0}?
tjcf;t&mukd MuHqrl]tmum&y&d0dwuú}? t,lukd
pl;pkdufMuHpnfí ESpfoufrl]'d|dedZösmeu©EÅd}rS
wpfyg;]]b0csKyfjcf;onf edAÁmefwnf;}}[laom
þtaMumif;ukd ig od\? ig jrifV

odkYjzpfvQif toQifem&'onf tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[EÅmavm/ ighoQif]]b0csKyfjcf;onf edAÁmefwnf;}}
[lí[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom todÓPf (r*f)
ynmjzifh jriftýf\? tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom &[EÅmum;
r[kwfygao;/ ighoQif Oyrmaomfum; c&D;cJü a&wGif;
&Sd&m\? a&wGif; ü BudK;onfvnf;aumif;?
a&yHk;onfvnf;aumif; r&Sd&m/ xkdtcg a,musfm;onf
ylavmifaom ukd,f&Sdonf? tyljzifh
ESdyfpuftyfaomaMumifh yifyef;onfjzpf&um;
a&rGwfodyfonfjzpfí vm&m\? xkda,musfm;onf
xkda&wGif;ukd ikHYBunfh&m\?
xkda,musfm;tm;]]a&}}[líomvQif todÓPf jzpf\?

ukd,fjzifhrlum; awGUxdí rae&? ighoQif
ptwlmvQif]]b0csKyfjcf;onf edAÁmefwnf;}}
[lí[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom todÓPf (r*f)
ynmjzifh jriftyf\? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[EÅmaomfum; r[kwfygao;[k qkdV

podkY qkdonf&Sdaomf toQiftmeE´monf toQify0d|
tm;]]ighoQify0d| podkY ajymqkdaom toQifem&'ukd
oif tb,fodkY qkdrnfef;}}[k qkdV ighoQiftmeE´m
podkY ajymqkdaom toQif em&'ukd aumif;jrwfonfrS
wpfyg; tjypfr&SdonfrS wpfyg; wpfpHkwpf&m
bmukdrQ tuREkfyf rqkd vkdawmhyg[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

9-Oy,EÅdokwf

69/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg/y/ &[ef;wdkY
r[mork'´&monf a&jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf
jrpfbuD;wdkYukd jynfhvQHap\? jrpfbuD;wdkY
jynfhvQHukefonf &Sdaomf jrpfi,fwdkYukd
jynfhvQHapukef\? jrpfi,fwdkY
jynfhvQHukefonf&Sdaomf tkdifBuD;wdkYukd
jynfhvQH apukef\? tkdifBuD;wdkY
jynfhvQHukefonf&Sdaomf tkdifi,fwdkYukd
jynfhvQHapukefV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQif t0dZÆm
jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkYukd jynfhvQHap\?
ocFg&wdkY jynfhvQHukefonf&Sdaomf 0dnmPfukd
jynfhvQHapukef\? 0dnmPf jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf
emrf½kyfukd jynfh vQHap\? emrf½kyf

jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf oVm,weukd jynfhvQHap\
oVm,we jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf zóukd jynfhvQHap\
jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf a0'emukd jynfhvQHap\
jynfhvQHonf &Sdaomf wPSmukd jynfhvQHap\
jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf Oyg'gefukd jynfhvQHap\
Oyg'gef jynfh vQHonf&Sdaomf b0ukd jynfhvQHap\
b0 jynfhvQHonf&Sdaomf Zmwdukd jynfhvQHap\
Zmwd jynfh vQHonf&Sdaomf Z&mr&Pukd
jynfhvQHapV

&[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&ma& avsmhusonf&Sdaomf
jrpfbuD;wdkYukd avsmhusap\
avsmhusukefonf&Sdaomf jrpfi,fwdkYukd
avsmhusapukef\
avsmhusukefonf&Sdaomf tkdif BuD;wdkYukd
avsmhusapukef\
avsmhusukefonf&Sdaomf tkdifBuD;wdkY
avsmhusapukefV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t0dZÆm
avsmhusonf&Sdaomf ocFg&wdkYukd avsmhusap\
ocFg&wdkY avsmhusonf&Sdaomf 0dnmPfukd
avsmhusapukef\
emrf½kyfukd avsmh usap\
avsmhusonf&Sdaomf oVm,weukd avsmhusap\
oVm,we avsmhusonf &Sdaomf zóukd avsmhusap\
zó avsmhusonf&Sdaomf a0'emwdkYukd avsmhusap\
a0'em avsmhusonf&Sdaomf wPSmukd avsmhusap\
wPSm avsmhusonf&Sdaomf Oyg'gefukd
avsmhusap\
Oyg'gef avsmhusonf&Sdaomf b0ukd
avsmhusap\
b0 avsmhusonf&Sdaomf Zmwdukd
avsmhus ap\
Zmwd avsmhusonf&Sdaomf
Z&mr&Pukd avsmhusap\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf

10-okodrokwf

70/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
&SOfeufwdkYukd tpmauR;í arG;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf t¹/₂kdtaojyKcH&\? tav;jyKcH&\?
tjrwfEkd;cH&\? tylaZmfchH&\? tqnf;uyf chH&\? ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&mae&m olemwdkY\ taxmuftyHh
aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYukd &V &[ef;oHCmonfvnf;
t¹/₂kdtaojyKcH&\? tav;jyKcH&\? tjrwfEkd;cH&\?
tylaZmfchH&\? tqnf;uyfchH&\? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
tdyf&mae&m olemwdkY\ taxmuftyHh aq; toHk;
taqmifwdkYukd &V omoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYonfum; t¹/₂kdtaojyK rchH&ukef? tav;jyK
rchH&ukef? tjrwfEkd; rchH&ukef? tylaZmf rchH&ukef?
tqnf;uyf rchH&ukef? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m
olemwdkY\ taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;
toHk;taqmifwdkYukd r&ukef/

xkdtcg okodry&dAkdZfonf rsm;pGmaom
y&dAkdZfy&dowfESifh twl &mZj*dK[fjynf;ü ae\?
xkdtcg okodry&dAkdZf\ y&dowfwdkYonf
okodry&dAkdZftm; ppum;ukd
qkdukef\?]]ighoQifokodr oif vm OD;avmh?
&[ef;a*gwrtxHü jrwaomtusifhukd usifhacsavmh?
oifonf w&m;ukd oifcJhí igwdkYukd ydkYcsavmh?
igwdkYonf xkdw&m;ukd oif,lí vlwdkYtm; a[mukeftHh?
podkY a[majymonf &Sdaomf igwdkYonfvnf;
t¹/₂kdtaojyKcH&ukefvdrfhrnf?
tav;jyKcH&ukefvdrfhrnf? tjrwfEkd;cH&ukefvdrfhrnf?
tylaZmfchH&ukefvdrfhrnf? tqnf;uyfchH&ukefvdrfhrnf?
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYukd
&ukefvdrfhrnf}}[k qkdMuukefV]]ighoQifwdkY

aumif;NyD}}[k qkdí okodry&dAkdZfonf rrd\y&dAkdZfy&dowfukd 0efcHNyD;vQif toQiftmeE´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ESKwfqufajymqkdNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf]]ighoQiftmeE´m tuREkfyfonf p"r®0de, (omoemawmf) ü jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhjcif;iSg tvkd&Sdyg\}}[k qkdV

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf okodry&dAkdZfukd ac:,lum jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pokodry&dAkdZfonf]ighoQiftmeE´m tuREkfyfonf p"r®0de, (omoemawmf) ü jrwfaom tusifh ukd usifhjcif;iSg tvkd&Sdyg\}[k podkY qkdygonf}}[k avQmufV tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif okodruk &SifjyKay;avmh[k rdefYawmfrlV okodry&dAkdZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ txHü &Siftjzpfukd &av\? &[ef;tjzpfukd &avV xkdtcg rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;txHü]]y#doaE" aerl ukefygNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;ygNyD? t&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö r&Sd awmhygNyD[k odMuyg\}}[lí t&[wåzkdvfukd ajymMum;ukefV toQifokodronf]]rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ txHü]y#doaE"aerl ukefygNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD; ygNyD? t&[wåzkdvftusdK;iSg wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhygNyD[k odMuyg\}}[lí t&[wåzkdvfukd Mum;avQmufukefowJh}}[k Mum;avV xkdtcg toQifokodronf &[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;um xkd&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ESKwfqufajymqkdNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;]]toQifwdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;txHü]y#doaE"aerl ukefygNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;ygNyD?

t&[wåzkdvftusdK;iSg wpfzef jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhygNyD[k odMuyg\}[lí t&[wåhzkdvfukd
Mum;avQmufukef\[lonf rSefygoavm}}[k qkd\
ighoQif rSefyg\[k qkdukefV

toQifwkdY podkY odukef podkY jrifukefaom
oifwdkYonf rsm;aom tjym;&Sdaom wefckd;
zefqif;jcif;ukd cHpm;ukefoavm - wpfa,mufwnf;
jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfukefoavm? trsm; jzpfvsufvnf;
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfukefoavm? ukd,fxif&Sm;jzpfapum
ukd,faysmufapum eH&H wpfzuf wHwkdif;wpfzuf
awmifwpfzufodkY rxdrNidbJ]aumif;uifüuJhodkY}
oGm;ukefoavm? ajrүvnf;
ikyfcif;ay:jcif;ukd]a&üuJhodkY} jyKukefoavm?
a&үvnf; ruGJapbJ]ajrүuJhodkY} oGm;ukef oavm?
aumif;uifүvnf; xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf]tawmif&Sdaom
iSufuJhodkY} oGm;ukefoavm? podkY
wefckd;BuD;ukefaom podkY tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
pvaewdkYukdvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyf ukefoavm?
qkyfukdifEkdifukefoavm? jA[®mUjynfwkdifatmifvnf;
ukd,fukd rdrdtvkdtkdif; jzpfapEkdif ukefoavm[k
avQmufV ighoQif rjzpfEkdifyg[k qkdukefV

toQifwkdY podkY odukef podkY jrifukefaom
oifwdkYonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ em;xuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh wlaom
em;]'dAAaomw}ÓPfjzifh ewfүvnf;jzpfukef
vlүvnf;jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf;jzpfukef
eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom ESprfsdK;aom toHwdkYukd
Mum;Ekdifukefoavm[k ar;avQmufjyefV ighoQif podkY
rMum;Ekdifyg/

toQifwdkY podkY odukef podkY jrifukefaom
oifwdkYonf olwpfyg;wdkY\ pdwfukd rdrdpdwfjzifh
ykdif;jcm;í odukefoavm - pGJrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh
wuGaom pdwfukdvnf;]]pGJrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh

wuGaompdwf}}[k odukefoavm? pGJrufjCIF;]&m*}
uif;aom pdwfukdvnf;]]pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;
aompdwf}}[k odukefoavm/ trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}ESifh
wuGaom pdwfukdvnf;]]trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}ESifh
wuGaompdwf}}[k odukefoavm? trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}
uif;aom pdwfukdvnf;]]trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}
uif;aompdwf}}[k odukefoavm/
awGa0jCIF;]arm[]ESifh wuGaom pdwf
ukdvnf;]]awGa0jCIF;]arm[]ESifh wuGaompdwf}}[k
odukefoavm? awGa0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aom pdwfukdvnf;
]]awGa0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aompdwf}}[k odukefoavm/
usKHUaom pdwfukdvnf;]]usKHU aompdwf}}[k
odukefoavm? ysHUvGifhaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]ysHUvGifUaompdwf}}[k odukefoavm/
jrwf onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom pdwfukdvnf;]]jrwfonf\
tjzpfodkY a&mufaompdwf}}[k odukef oavm? jrwf onf\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom pdwfukdvnf;]]jrwfonf\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom pdwf}}[k odukefoavm/
omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom pdwf}}[k
odukefoavm? omvGefaomw&m;
r&Sdaompdwfukdvnf;]]omvGefaomw&m; r&Sdaom
pdwf}}[k odukefoavm/ wnfMunfaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]wnfMunfaompdwf}}[k odukefoavm?
rwnfMunfaom pdwfukdvnf;]]rwnfMunfaompdwf}}[k
odukefoavm/ vGwfajrmufaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]vGwfajrmufaompdwf}}[k
odukefoavm? rvGwfajrmufaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]rvGwfajrmuf aompdwf}}[k
odukefoavm[k ar;avQmufjyef\ ighoQif podkY rodyg/
toQifwdkY podkY odukef podkY jrifukefaom
oifwdkY onf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhEkdifukefoavm - ponfum; tb,fenf;/
wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;? ES pfb0wdkY ukdvnf;aumif;?

oHk;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
av;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;? ig;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
q,fb0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0av;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0wpf&mukdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpxmifukdvnf;aumif;? b0wpxfodef;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfukdhvnf;aumif;? rsm;jym;aom
jzpfuyfukdvnf;aumif;? rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;]]prnfaom b0ü
igonf podkYaom trnf podkYaom tEG,f podkYaom tqif;
podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd
cHpm;cJh\? podkY touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\ xkdigonf
xkdb0rS aocJhí prnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\? xkdb0üvnf;
podkYaom trnf podkY aom tEG,f podkYaom tqif;
podkYaom tpm podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd
cHpm;jcif; podkY touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\ xkdigonf
xkdb0rS aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k tjcif;t&mESifhwuG
ñTefjyzG,f trnftEG,fESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aomb0ukd atmufarhEkdifukefoavm[k
ar;avQmufjyefV ighoQif podkY ratmufarhEkdifyg/

toQifwdkY podkY odukef podkY jrifukefaom
oifwdkYonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\
rsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAApu©K}jzifU aoqJowå0g
jzpfay:qJ owå0g? ,kwfaomowå0g jrwfaomowå0g?
tqif;vSaomowå0g tqif;rvSaomowå0g? aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYukd jrifukefoavm? uHtm;avsmfpGm
jzpfay:aomowå0gwdkYukd odukefoavm-]]tcsif;wdkY
powå0gwdkYonf ukd,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]um,'kp½kduf}? ElwfjzifhjyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]OpD'kp½kduf}? pdwfjzifhjyKaom

raumif;aomtusifh]raem'kp¹/₂kduf}wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd pGyfpGJwwfukef\?
rSm;aomt,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aomt,ljzifh jyKusifhaom
uH&Sdukef\? xkdowå0gwdkYonf cE``mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom
raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;usa&muf&m i&J odkY
a&mufukef\ tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum; ukd,fjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]um, okp¹/₂kduf}? Elwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]0pDokp¹/₂kduf}? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]raemokp¹/₂kduf}wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd rpGyfpGJukef?
rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKusifhaom
uH&Sdukef\? xkdowå0gwdkYonf cE``mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfü
jzpfay:ukef\}}[k odukefoavm/ podkYvQif txl;ojzifh
pifMu,f aom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\
rsufpdESifh wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}jzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfqJowå0g? ,kwfaomowå0g jrwfaomowå0g?
tqif;vSaomowå0g tqif;rvSaomowå0g? aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYukd jrifukefoavm? uHtm;avsmfpGm
jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYukd odukefoavm[k
ar;avQmufjyef\ ighoQif podkY rodyg/

toQifwdkY podkY odukef podkY jrifukefaom
oifwdkYonf ¹/₂lypsmefwdkYukd vGefí Nidrfoufaom
t¹/₂ly0darmu©psmefwdkYukd emrum,jzifh awGUxdí
aeukefoavm[k ar;avQmufjyef\ ighoQif podkY
raeygukef/ toQifwdkY pt&mü ptajzonfum;
pw&m;wdkYodkYvnf; ra&mufacs? toQifwkdK
roifh[laom ptajzonf todkYenf;/ ighoQifokodr
igwdkYonf ynmjzifh vGefajrmuf
ukefaom]ynm0drkwå}yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYwnf;[k
qkdukef\

tuREkfyfonf toQifwdkY\ tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom
bpum;\ teufukd tus,f tm;jzifh rodyg? awmif;yefyg\
toQifwdkYonf tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom pum;\ teufukd
tus,ftm;jzifh odEkdif&maom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
tuREkfyftm; qkdygukefavmh[k (avQmufjyef\)/
ighoQifokodr oifonf odonfrlvnf;jzpfap?
rodonfrlvnf;jzpfap? pifppfaomfum; igwdkYonf
ynmjzifh
vGwfajrmufukefaom]ynm0drkwå}yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYwnf
;[k (qkdukef\)/

xkdtcg toQifokodronf ae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
xkd&[ef;wdkYESifh twl ajymcJhorQ pum;tvHk;pHkukd
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; avQmufV okodr w&m;ü wnfaom
0dyóemÓPfonf a&S;OD; jzpf\? edAÁmefukd jrifaom
r*fÓPfonf aemufrS jzpf\[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mtyfaom pw&m;\ teufukd tus,ftm;jzifh tuREkfyf
rodyg? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mtyfaom pw&m;awmf\ teufukd
tus,ftm;jzifh odEkdif&maom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
tuREkfyftm; a[mawmfrl ygavmh[k (avQmuf\)/ okodr
oifonf odonfrlvnf;jzpfap? rod onfrlvnf;jzpfap
pifppfaomfum; w&m;ü wnfaom (0dyóem) ÓPfonf
a&S;OD; jzpf\? edAÁmef ukd jrifaom r*fÓPfonf
aemufrS jzpfV

okodr xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifbdoenf;/
¹/₂kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQif bk&m; rjrJyg/
rjrJaom ¹/₂kyfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m;
qif;&J jzpfygV rjrJ aom qif;&Jaom azmufjyefaom
oabm&Sdaom ¹/₂kyfukd]]p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ Opömwnf;?
p¹/₂kyfonf ig jzpf\? p¹/₂kyfonf ig\ twåwnf;}}[k ¹/₂ljcif;iSg

oifhygrnfavm/ toQifbk&m; (podkY ½ljcif;iSg) roifhyg/
a0'emonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/
rjrJaom a0'emonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m;
qif;&J jzpfygV rjrJaom qif;&Jaom azmufjyefaom
oabm&Sdaom a0'emukd]]pa0'emonf ig\ Opömwnf;?
pa0'emonf ig jzpf\? pa0'em onf ig\ twåwnf;}}[k
½ljcif;iSg oifhygrnfavm/ toQifbk&m; roifhyg/ onmonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/y/
ocFg&wdkYonf jrJukefoavm? rjrJukefoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJygukef/ rjrJaom ocFg&onf qif;&Javm?
csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m; qif;&JjzpfygV rjrJaom
qif;&Jaom azmufjyefaom oabm&Sdaom
ocFg&wdkYukd]]pocFg&wdkYonf ig\ Opömwnf;? p
ocFg&wdkYonf ig jzpf\? pocFg&wdkYonf ig\
ukd,fwnf;}}[k ½ljcif;iSg oifhygrnfavm/ toQif bk&m;
roifhyg/ OdnmPfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m;
rjrJyg/ rjrJaom OdnmPf onf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/
toQifbk&m; qif;&J jzpfygV rjrJaom qif;&Jaom
azmufjyef aom oabm&Sdaom
OdnmPfukd]]p0dnmPfonf ig\ Opömwnf;? p0dnmPfonf
ig jzpf\? p OdnmPfonf ig\ twåwnf;}}[k ½ljcif;iSg
oifhygrnfavm/ toQifbk&m; roifhyg/

okodr xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü
vGefNyD;]twdwf}
aemif]tem*wf} ,ck]ypöKyÜef}jzpfaom?
twGif;]tZöswå} ty]A[d''}üvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpf
El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom? ,kwfonfvnf;jzpf
jrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom? a0;onfvnf;jzpf eD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk; ukd]]p½kyfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyfonf ig\ twå r[kwf;}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh ½ltyfV
vGefNyD;]twdwf}
aemif]tem*wf} ,ck]ypöKyÜefjzpfaom?

twGif;]tZöswå} ty]A[d'"]üvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpf El;nHh
onfvnf;jzpfaom? ,kwfonfvnf;jzpf jrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom?
a0;onfvnf;jzpf eD;onfvnf; jzpfaom
a0'emtm;vHk;ukd]]pa0'emonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
pa0'emonf ig r[kwf? p a0'emonf ig\ twå r[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh ½ltyfV/
onmonf/y/ vGefNyD;]twdwf}
aemif]tem*wf} ,ck]ypöKyÜef}jzpfaom?
twGif;]tZöswå} ty]A[d'"]üvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpf El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom?
h,kwfonfvnf;jzpf jrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom? a0;onfvnf;jzpf
eD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkYukd]]pocFg&wdkYonf ig\ Opöm
r[kwf? pocFg&wdkYonf ig r[kwf? pocFg&wdkYonf ig\
twå r[kwf}}[k podkY[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom
ynmjzifh ½ltyfV vGefNyD;]twdwf}
aemif]tem*wf} ,ck]ypöKyÜef} jzpfaom?
twGif;]tZöswå} ty]A[d'"]üvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpf El;nHhonfvnf;jzpf
aom? ,kwfonfvnf;jzpf jrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom?
a0;onfvnf;jzpf eD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]]p0dnmPfonf ig\ Opömr[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPf onf ig\ twå r[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; aumif;aom ynmjzifh ½ltyfV
okodr podkY ½lonf&Sdaomf tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf ½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? 0dnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
NiD;aiGUonf&Sdaomf wyfrufjcif; uif;\? wyfrufjcif;
uif;jcif;aMumifh vGwf ajrmuf\
vGwfajrmuf&mü]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[k odaom ÓPfonf
jzpf\?]]y#doaE"aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (r*f) udpöukd

jyKNyD;NyD? t&[wåzkdvftusdK;iSg wpfzef
jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\

 okodr]]Zmwd taMumif;cHaMumifh Z&mr&P
jzpf\}}[k ½lavmh/ toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/
okodr]]b0 taMumif;cHaMumifh Zmwd jzpf\}}[k
½lavmh/ toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/ okodr]]Oyg'gef
taMumif; cHaMumifh b0 jzpf\}}[k ½lavmh/
toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/ okodr]]wPSm
taMumif;cHaMumifh Oyg'gef jzpf\}}[k ½lavmh/
toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/]]a0'em taMumif;cH
aMumifh wPSm jzpf\}}[k/]]zó taMumif;cHaMumifh
a0'em jzpf\}}[k/]]oVm,we taMumif;cH aMumifh zó
jzpf\}}[k/]]emrf½kyf taMumif;cHaMumifh oVm,we
jzpf\}}[k/]]0dnmPf taMumif;cHaMumifh emrf½kyf
jzpf\}}[k/]]ocFg& taMumif;cHaMumifh 0dnmPf
jzpf\}}[k/ okodr]]t0dZÆm taMumif;cHaMumifh
ocFg&wdkY jzpfukef\}}[k ½lavmh/ toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD/

 okodr]]Zmwd csKyfjcf;aMumifh Z&mr&P csKyf\}}
[k ½lavmh? toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/ okodr]]b0
csKyfjcf;aMumifh Zmwd csKyf\}}[k ½lavmh?
toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/]]Oyg'gef
csKyfjcf;aMumifh b0 csKyf\}}[k/]]wPSm
csKyfjcf;aMumifh Oyg'gef csKyf\}}[k/]]a0'em
csKyfjcf;aMumifh wPSm csKyf\}}[k/]]zó
csKyfjcf;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\}}[k/]]oVm,we
csKyfjcf;aMumifh zó csKyf\}}[k/]]emrf½kyf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh oVm,we csKyf\}}[k/]]0dnmPf
csKyfjcf;aMumifh emrf½kyf csKyf\}}[k/]]ocFg&
csKyfjcf;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\}}[k/
okodr]]t0dZÆm csKyfjcf;aMumifh ocFg&wdkY
csKyfukef\}}[k ½lavmh? toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD/

okodr oifonf podkY odonf podkY jrifonf&Sdaomf
rsm;pGmaom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk cHpm;oavm?
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfapEdkifoavm?
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfapEdkifoavm?
udk,fxif&Sm;jzpfapum udk,faysmufapum
eH&Hwpfzuf wHwdkif; wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY
rxdrNidbJ]aumif;uifüuJhodkY}
oGm;vmEdkifoavm?]a&üuJhodkY} ajrüvnf;
ikyfcif;ay:jcif;udk jyKEdkifoavm? a&üvnf;
ruGJapbJ]ajrüuJhodkY} oGm;Edkifoavm? aumif;
uifüvnf; xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf]tawmif&Sdaom
iSufuJhodkY} oGm;vmEdkifoavm? podkY wefcdk;
BuD;ukefaom podkY tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
pvaewdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyfEdkifoavm?
qkyfudkifEdkifoavm?
jA[®mUjynfwdkifatmifvnf;hudk,fudk rdrdtvdktwdkif;
jzpfapEdkifoavm[k ar; awmfrl\ toQifbk&m;
rjzpfapEdkifyg/

okodr oifonf podkY odonf podkY jrifonf&Sdaomf
txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ em;xuf omvGefaom
ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh wlaom]'dAÁaomw}ÓPfjzifh
ewfüvnf;jzpfukef vlüvnf;jzpfukefaom?
a0;onfvnf;jzpfukef eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom
ESpfrsKd;aom toHwdkYudk Mum; Edkifoavm/
toQifbk&m; rMum;Edkifyg/

okodr oifonf podkY odonf podkY jrifonf&Sdaomf
wpfyg;aomowå0g wpfyg;aom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\
pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odEdkifoavm?
pGJrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh wuGjzpfao
pdwfudkvnf;]]pGJrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh
wuGjzpfao mpdwf}}[k odEdkifoavm/y/
vGwfajrmufaompdwfudkvnf;]](udavomrS)
vGwfajrmufaompdwf}}[k odEdkifoavm/ toQifbk&m;
rodEdkifyg/

okodr oifonf podkY odonf podkY jrifonf&Sdaomf
rsm;jym;pGmaom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk
atmufarhEdkifoavm? ponfum; tb,fenf;/ wpfb0udk/y/
podkY tjcif;t&mESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f
trnftEG,fESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezl;aom
b0udk atmufarhEdkifoavm/ toQifbk&m;
ratmufarhEdkifyg/

okodr oifonf podkY odonf podkY jrifonf&Sdaomf
txl;oizifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K}ÓPjzifh
aoqJowå0gwdkYudk/y/ uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom
owå0gwdkYudk odEdkifoavm/ toQifbk&m;
rodEdkifyg/

okodr oifonf podkY odonf podkY jrifonf&Sdaomf
½lypsmefwdkYudk vGefí Nidrfoufaom
t½ly0darmu©psmefwdkYudk emrum,jzifh awGUxdí
aeEdkifoavm/ toQifbk&m; raeEdkifyg/

okodr ,ck pt&mü ptajzonfum; pw&m;wdkYodkYvnf;
ra&mufacs? ptajzonf todkYenf;[k ar;awmfrl\

xdktcgü toQifokodronf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYü OD;cdkufvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfh tavsmuf
tuREkfyfudk tjypfonf vTrf;rdk;cJhyg\? xdktuREkfyfonf
podkY aumif;pGm a[mtyaom "r®0de, (omoemawmf)
ü w&m;udk cdk;vdkí &[ef;jyKcJhyg\? toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk tuREkfyf\ tjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh
aemiftcgü apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg onf;cHawmfrlygavmh}}
[k avQmuf\

okodr pifppfaomfum; rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
vTrf;rdk;ae\? tMuifoifonf podkY aumif;pGm
a[mtyaom "r®0de, (omoemawmf) ü w&m;udk

cdk;vdkí &[ef;jyK\ okodr Oyrmaomfum; ,kwfrmaom
tusifh&Sdaom cdk;oludk zrf;í]]rif;jrwf
polonf ,kwfrmaom tusifh&Sdaom cdk;olygwnf;?
pcdk;oltm; rif;jrwf tvdk&Sdaom tjyph'Pfudk
pD&ifygavmh}}[k rif;tm; jyukef&m\
xdkrif;csif;wdkYudk rif;onf]]tcsif;wdkY
oGm;ukefavmh? pa,mufsm;udk cdkifaom BudK;jzifh
vufjyef jrJpGm csnfwkyfí oifwkef;jzifh acgif;wHk;
&dwfNyD;vQif Murf;wrf;aom toH&Sdaom xufpnf
wD;um vrf;rwpfckrS vrf;rwpfckodkY vrf;qHkwpfckrS
vrf;qHkwpfckodkY qGJaqmifí awmifwHcg;rS
xkwfNyD;vQif NrKdU\ awmift&yfü OD;acgif;udk
jzwfukefavmh}}[k qdk&m\
rif;csif;wdkYonf cdkifaom BudK;jzifh vufjyef jrJpGm
csnfwkyfí oifwkef;jzifh acgif;wHk;&dwfNyD;vQif
Murf;wrf;aom toH&Sdaom xufpnfjzifh vrf;r wpfckrS
vrf;rwpfckodkY vrf;qHkwpfckrS vrf;qHkwpfckodkY
qGJaqmifí awmifwHcg;rS xkwfNyD;vQif NrKdU\
awmift&yfü OD;acgif;udkhjzwfukef&m\
okodr xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? pifppftm;jzifh
xdkcdk;ola,mufsm;onf xdkodkY jyif;xefaom
'Pfay;jcif;taMumif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udk cHpm;&monf r[kwfavm/ rSefygonf
toQifbk&m;/

okodr xdka,mufsm;onf xdkcdk;rltjyph'Pfamumifh
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk cHpm;&&m\
aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom "r@0de, (omoemawmf) ü
w&m;udk cdk;vdkí &[ef;jyKjcif;onf xdk cdk;ol\
qif;&Jxuf vGefujaom qif;&Jjcif;tusKd;vnf; &Sd\
vGefujaom pyf&Sm;jcif;tusKd;vnf; &Sd\
pifppftm;jzifh ysufpD;usa&mufjcif;iSg jzpf\ okodr
tMuifUaMumifh oifonf tjyphudk tjyph tm;jzifh jrifí
tjyphftm;avsmfpGm ukpm;\? xdkaMumifh oif\
xdktjyph0efcHcsufudk igwdkY onf;ch ukef\ tMuifolonf

tjypfudk tjypftavsmuf jrif\? tjypftm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;\? aemifftcgüvnf; apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&muf\?
ponfum; bk&m;tp&Sdaom olawmfaumif;wdkY\
tqHk;trü xdkol\ BuD;yGm;aMumif;wnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf ckepfckajrmuf r[m0*f NyD;V

1-orPjAm[®P0*f 1-Z&mr&Pokwf

71/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m; onf/y/
&[ef;wdkY tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf tdkjcf;]Z&m}
aojcf;]r&P}udk rodukef? tdkjcf; aojcf;\ taMumif;udk
rodukef? tdkjcf;aojcf;\ csKyf&mudk rodukef?
tdkjcf;aojcf;\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk rodukef/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYudk orPwdkYürlvnf; orP[lí
rorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[lí
rorkwftyfukef? xdktoQifwdkYonf
orPtjzpfudkvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ptjzpfudkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;
aomÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKukefvsuf a&mufí rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf tdkjcf;]Z&m}
aojcf;]r&P}udk odukef\y/ tusifh udk odukef\
&[ef;wdkY xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYudk orPwdkYürlvnf;
orP[lí orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdkYürlvnf; jAm[®P[lí
orkwftyfukef\? xdktoQifwdkYonfum;
orPtjzpfudkvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ptjzpfudkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif
xl;aomÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\k
(a[mawmfrl\)/ (okwåefwpfckwnf;)/

yXrokwf

2-11-Zmwdokwf tp&Sdaom q,fokwf

72/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
y#doaE"aejci;]Zmwd}udk rodukef/y/ b0udk
rodukef/y/ Oyg'gefudk rodukef/y/ wPSmudk
rodukef/y/ a0'emudk rodukef/y/ zóudk rodukef/y/
oVm,weudk rodukef/y/ emrf¹/₂kyfudk rodukef/y/
0dnmPfudk rodukef/y/ ocFg&wdkYudk rod ukef?
ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfay:aMumif;udk rodukef? ocFg&wdkY\
csKyf&mudk rodukef? ocFgwdkY\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk rodukef/y/
rodukef\y/ udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsuf
arSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf &Spfckajrmuf orPjAm[®P0*f NyD;V

9-tEÅ&ay,smv 1-ow→Kokwf

73/ om0wd→jynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tdkjci;]Z&m}
aojci;]r&P}udk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rodol rjrifolonf
tdkjci;]Z&m} aojci;]r&P} ü[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
odjci;iSg q&mudk &Smtyf\? tdkjci;]Z&m}
aojci;]r&P} ü jzpfay:aMumif;ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
rodol rjrifolonf tdkjci;]Z&m} aojci;]r&P}\
jzpfay:aMumif;ü[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odjci;iSg
q&mukd &Smtyf\? tdkjci;]Z&m} aojci;]r&P}\
csKyf&mukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol rjrifol onf
tdkjci;]Z&m} aojci;]r&P}\
csKyf&mü[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odjci;iSg q&mukd
&Smtyf\? tdkjci;]Z&m} aojci;]r&P}\ csKyf&m

(edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rod ol
rjrifolonf tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhü[kwfrSef
aomtwkdif; odjcif;iSg q&mukd &Smtyf\lí
(a[mawmfrl\)/ (okwåefwpfckwnf;)/

yXrokwf/

**«pokwftwl tvHk;pHkaom okwfwdkY\ ay,smvukd
csJUtyf\»/**

2-11-'kwd,ow→Kokwf ponf q,fokwf

(2) &[ef;wdkY
y#doaE¨aerl]Zmwd}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol
rjrifolonf/y/

(3) &[ef;wdkY b0ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol
rjrifolonf/y/

(4) &[ef;wdkY jyif;pGm
pGJvrf;rl]Oyg'gef}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol
rjrifolonf/y/

(5) &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufrl]wPSm}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol
rjrifolonf/y/

(6) &[ef;wdkY
cHpm;rl]a0'em}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol
rjrifolonf/y/

(7) &[ef;wdkY
awGUxdrl]zó}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol
rjrifolonf/y/

(8) &[ef;wdkY oVm,weukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
rodol rjrifolonf/y/

(9) &[ef;wdkY emrf¹/₂kyfukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
rodol rjrifolonf/y/

(10) &[ef;wdkY OdnmPfukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
rodol rjrifolonf/y/

(11) &[ef;wdkY ocFg&wdkYukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
rodol rjrifolonf ocFg&wdkYü[kwfrSef aomtwkdif;
odjcif;iSg q&mukd &Smtyf\? ocFg&wdkY\
taMumif;ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol rjrifolonf
ocFg&wdkY\ taMumif;ü[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odjcif;iSg
q&mukd &Smtyf\? ocFg&wdkY\
csKyf&mukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol rjrifolonf
ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&mü[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odjcif;iSg
q&mukd &Smtyf\? ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd[kwfrSefaom twkdif;
rodol rjrifolonf ocFg&wdkY\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhü[kwfrSefaom twkdif; odjcif;iSg
q&mukd &Smtyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

«tvHk;pHkaom okwfwdkYukd opömav;yg;jzifh
cGJa0jcif;ukd jyKtyf\»

2-12-odu©mokwfpao ay,smvwpfq,fhwpfokwf

(2) &[ef;wdkY tkdjcif;]Z&m}
aojcif;]r&P}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodol rjrifolonf
tkdjcif;]Z&m} aojcif;]r&P}ukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odjcif;iSg tusifhukd usifhtyf\

«ay,smv/ opömav;yg;jzifh cGJa0jcif;ukd jyKtyf\»/

(3) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd jyKtyf\y/

(4) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/ tvkdqE´ukd
jyKtyf\y/

(5) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/
vGefujaomvkHYvukd jyKtyf\y/

(6) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/ rqkwfrepfaom
vkHYvukd jyKtyf\y/

(7) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfrlukd jyKtyf\y/

(8) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/ vkHYvukd
jyKtyf\y/

(9) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/
jrJaomvkHYvukd jyKtyf\y/

(10) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/ owdukd
jyKtyf\y/

(11) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/ orÜZOfukd
jyKtyf\y/

(12) &[ef;wdkY Z&m r&Pukd rodol/y/
rarUravsmhjcif;ukd jyKtyf\y/

ukd;ckajrmuf tEÅ&ay,smv NyD;V

ed'geoH,kwf NyD;V

2-tbdor, oH,kwf

1-ecodcgokwf

74/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü

(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m; onf
vufonf;zsm;ü ajrrlefYtenf;i,fukd wifí &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\?]]&[ef;wdkY xkdt&m ukd tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? vufonf;zsm;ü ig wifxm;tyfaom
ajrrlefYtenf;i,fESifh pajrBuD;onf tb,fu rsm;oenf;}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; xkdajrBuD;onfomvQif tvGefrsm;vSyg\
vufonf;zsm;ü jrwpfGmbk&m; wif xm;tyfaom
enf;yg;vSaom ajrrlefYonf tenf;i,frQomwnf;?
jrwpfGmbk&m; vufonf;zsm;ü wifxm;tyfaom
ajrrlefYtenf;i,fonf pajrBuD;ukd axmufxm;vQif
tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpwf ukdrQ rrDEkdifyg/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhjzpfaom
ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhphKaom (opöma;yg; w&m;ukd)
xkd;xGif;í odNyD;aom yk*³/₄dKvftm;
ukefNyD;qHk;NyD;aom qif;&J'ku©onfomvQif tvGef
rsm;\? <uif;usefaom qif;&J'ku©onf tenf;i,fomwnf;/
ckepfb0twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom qif;&J tpkonf a&S;ü
ukefqHk;NyD;aom qif;&Jtpkukd axmufxm;vQif
tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif/
&[ef;wdkY (opöma;yg;w&m;ukd) xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf
podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\? &[ef;wdkY (w&m;rsufpd)
aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY
tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-aygu©&PDokwf

75/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; tvsm;,lZem ig;q,f teH,lZemig;q,f tapmuf,lZemig;q,f&Sdaom a&uefonf a&jzifh jynfh\? urf;ESifhtrQ jzpf\? usD;aomufEkdifavmuf\? a,musfm;onf xkda&uefrS a&ukd oref;jrufzsm;jzifh xkwf,l &m\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? oref;jrufzsm;jzifh xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESifh a&uefwGif;ü &Sdaom a&onf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; a&uefwGif;ü &Sdaom a&onfomvQif rsm;vSyg\? oref;jrufzsm;jzifh xkwf,l tyfaom a&onf enf;vSyg\? oref;jrufzsm;jzifh xkwf,ltyfaom a&onf a&uefö &Sdaom a&ukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif? tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpdwf ukdrQ rrDEkdif? tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifyg/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhjzpfaoM ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhphKaom (opömaV;yg; w&m;ukd) xkd;xGif;í odNyD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; NyD;qHk;NyD;aom qif;&J'ku©onfomvQif tvGefrsm;\? <uif;usefaom qif;&J'ku©onf tenf;i,frQomwnf;/ ckepfb0twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom qif;&Jtpk onf a&S;ü ukefqHk;NyD;aom qif;&Jtpkukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrD Ekdif? tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif? tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif/&[ef;wdkY (opömaV;yg;w&m;ukd) odjcif;onf podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\? (w&m;rsufpd) aomwmywåd r*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oHabZÆO'uokwf

76/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; **Fg? ,rkem? tpd&0wD? o&bl? r[D[laom jrpfbuD;wdkYonf tMuift&yfü twlwuG aygif;qHkpD;qif;Muukef\ a,mufsm;onf xkdjrpfbuD;ig;oG,fwdkY aygif;qHkpD;qif;&mt&yfrS a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYukd xkwf,l&m\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufESifh ruGJrysuf (a&maESmae) aom a&onf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; ruGJJrysuf (a&maESmae) aom a&onfomvQif rsm;vSyg\? xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufonfum; tenf;i,frQomwnf;/ xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonf ruGJ rysuf (a&maESmae) aom a&ukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif? tpdwf wpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdif? tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdifyg/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd) aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, oHabZÆO'uokwf

77/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; **Fg? ,rkem? tpd&0wD? o&bl? r[D[laom jrpfbuD;wdkYonf tMuift&yfü twlwuG aygif;qHk pD;qif;ukef\ aygif;qHk&mt&yf&Sd xkdjrpfa&onf a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYom <uif;usefí ukefcef;jcif;odkY a&muf&mh\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? ukefcef;jcif;odkY a&mufukefaom a&ESifh <uif;usefaom

a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; ukefcef;aom a&onfomvQif rsm;vSyg\?
<uif;usefaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonf
tenf;i,frQomwnf;? <uif;usefaom a&ESpfpuf
oHk;pufwdkYonf ukefcef;aom a&ukd axmufxm;vQif
tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifyg/
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd)
aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY
tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-yx0Dokwf

78/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,mufsm;onf ajrBuD;ay:ü
qD;aphrQavmufaom ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYukd
csxm;&m\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,f odkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? wpfae&mü csxm;tyfaom
qD;aphrQavmufaom ajrpkdifcJ ckepfckwdkYESifh
r[myx0DajrBuD;onf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; r[myx0DajrBuD;onfomvQif rsm;vSyg\?
wpfae&mü csxm;tyfaom qD;aph rQavmufaom
ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYonf enf;yg;vSukef\? wpfae&mü
csxm;tyfaom qD;aphrQ avmufaom
ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYonf (r[myx0D) ajrBuD;ukd
axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwf&m pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ
rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwffaxmif pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ
rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwfodef; pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ
rrDEkdifukef? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd)

aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©K ukd &jcif;onf podkY
tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, yx0Dokwf

79/ om0w–djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; qD;aphrQavmufaom
ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYom <uif;usefí (r[myx0D)
ajrMuD;onf ukefqHk;jcif;odkY a&muf&m\ &[ef;wdkY
xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? ukefcef;aom
r[myx0DajrBuD;ESifh <uif; usefaom
qD;aphrQavmufaom ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYonf tb,fu
ykdí rsm;oenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; ukefcef;aom
r[myx0DajrBuD;onfomvQif ykdí rsm;vSyg\?
<uif;usefaom qD;aphrQavmufaom
ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYonf tenf;i,frQavmufomwnf;/
<uif;usefaom qD;aph rQavmufaom
ajrpkdifcJckepfckwdkYonf ukefcef;aom
r[myx0DajrBuD;ukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwf wpf&m
pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfaxmif
pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwf wpfodef;
pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifygukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd) aomwmywådr*fÓPf
"r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-ork'´okwf

80/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,mufsm;onf r[mork'´&mrS a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYukd xkwf,l&m\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifhukefoenf;? xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYESifh r[mork'´&m&Sd a&onf tb,fu ykdí rsm; oenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; r[mork'´&m&Sd a&wdkYonfomvQif rsm;vSyg\? xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESpfpuf oHk;pufwdkYonf tenf;i,frQomwnf; xkwf,ltyfaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonf r[mork'´&m&Sd a&ukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifygukef/ &[ef;wdkY ptwl omvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd) aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, ork'´okwf

81/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; r[mork'´&monf a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYom <uif;usefí ukefqHk;jcif;odkY a&muf&m\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? r[mork'´&mü ukefcef;aom a&ESifh <uif;usefaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; r[mork'´&mü ukefcef;aom a&onfomvQif rsm;vSyg\? <uif;usefaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonfum; tenf;i,frQomwnf;/ <uif;usefaom a&ESpfpufoHk;pufwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü ukefcef;aom a&ukd axmufxm;vQif

tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef?
tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef?
tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifyg ukef/
&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd)
aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY
tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yAÁwokwf

82/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,mufsm;onf
rkefnif;aphrQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc]
ckepfckwdkYukd [dr0EÅmawmifrif;\ teD;ü csxm;&m\/
&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
teD;ü csxm;tyfaom rkefnif;aphrQavmuf aom
ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYESifh
[dr0EÅmawmifrif;onf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; [dr0EÅmawmifrif;onfomvQif
rsm;vSyg\? teD;ü csxm;tyfaom rkefnif;aph
rQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYonf
enf;vSygukef\ teD;ü csxm;tyfaom rkefnif;aph
rQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYonf
[dr0EÅmawmifrif;ukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwpf&m
pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfaxmif
pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfodef;
pdwfí wfpdpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifygukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlmvQif/y/ (w&m;rsufpd) aomwmywådr*fÓPf
"r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY tusKd;BuD;vS\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, yAÁwokwf

83/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; rkefnif;aphrQ avmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYom <uif;usefí [dr0EÅmawmifrif;onf ukefcef;&m\ &[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? [dr0EÅmawmifrif;\ ukefcef;NyD; ajrESifh <uif;usefaom rkefnif;aphrQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYonf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; [dr0EÅmawmifrif;\ ukefcef;aom ajronfomvQif rsm;vSyg\? <uif;usefaom rkefnif;aphrQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYonf enf;yg;ukef\ <uif;usefaom rkefnif;aphrQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYonf [dr0EÅmawmifrif;\ ukefcef;aom ajrukd axmufxm;vQif tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpwf ukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdifygukef/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhjzpfaom ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom opömav;yg; w&m;ukd xkd;xGif;í odaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; ukefqHk;jcif;odkY a&mufaom qif;&J'ku©onfomvQif rsm;\? <uif;usefaom qif;&J'ku©onfum; tenf;i,frQomwnf;/ ckepfb0twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom qif;&Jtpkonf a&S;ü ukefqHk;NyD;aom qif;&JtpkESifh Edlif;pmaomf tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wfpdpwf ukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wfpdpwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef? tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wfpdpwf ukdrQ rrDEkdifygukef/ &[ef;wdkY opömav;yg;w&m;ukd xkd;xGif;í odjcif;onf

podkY tusKd;MuD;vS\? (w&m;rsufpd)
aomwmywådr*fÓPf "r®pu©Kukd &jcif;onf podkY
tusKd;BuD;vS\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-wwd, yAÁwokwf

84/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,mufsm;onf
yJaemufaphrQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc]
ckepfckwdkYukd jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;\ teD;ü csxm;&m\/
&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
teD;ü csxm;tyfaom yJaemufaphrQavmuf aom
ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYESifh
jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onf tb,fu ykdí rsm;oenf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onfomvQif
rsm;vSyg\? teD;ü csxm;tyfaom yJaemufaph
rQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc] ckepfckwdkYonfum;
tenf;i,frQomwnf;/ teD;ü csxm;tyfaom
yJaemufaphrQavmufaom ausmufp&pfc]
ckepfckwdkYonf jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;ukd axmufxm;vQif
tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wpfpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef?
tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wpfpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifukef?
tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wpfpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdifygukef/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhjzpfaom
ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom yk*d³/₄dKvf\ &tyfaom
w&m;ukd axmufxm;vQif omoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdonfh
&[ef; ykPÖm; y&dAkdZfwdkY &tyfaom w&m;onf
tpdwfwpf&m pdwfí wpfpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfaxmif pdwfí wpfpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif?
tpdwfwpfodef; pdwfí wpfpdwfukdrQ rrDEkdif/

&[ef;wdkY ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhphKaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
podkY BuD;us,fpGm &tyfa&muftyfaom w&m; &Sd\
podkY BuD;us,fpGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfaom ynm&Sd\[k
(a[mawmfri\)/

{um'orokwf/

tbdor,oH,kwf NyD;V

3-"mwkoH,kwf

1-emewå0*f 1-"mwkemewåokwf

85/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfriV
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd a[m
Mum;tHh? xkdw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k
rdefYawmfriV]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm; ukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;ukd a[mawmfri\-

&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/
pu©K"mwfc ½ly"mwfc pu©K0dnmP"mwf?
aomw"mwfc o'´"mwfc aomw0dnmP"mwf? Cme"mwfc
*E´"mwfc Cme0dnmP"mwf? Zd0Sg"mwfc &o"mwfc
Zd0Sg0dnmP"mwf? um,"mwfc azm|AÁ"mwfc
um,0dnmP"mwf? raem"mwfc "r®"mwfc
raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd
"mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

yXrokWF/

2-zóemewåokwf

86/ om0w→djynfū (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd;jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/pu©K"mwf? aomw"mwf? Cme"mwf? Zd0Sg"mwf?um,"mwf? raem"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pu©K"mwfukd pGJí pu©Koræó jzpf\? aomw"mwfukd pGJí? Cme"mwfukd pGJí? Zd0Sg"mwfukd pGJí?um,"mwfukd pGJí? raem"mwfukd pGJí raemoræó jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-aemzóemewåokwf

87/ om0w→djynfū (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd;jzpf\? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf/&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;?pu©K"mwf/y/ raem"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pu©K"mwfukd pGJí pu©Koræó jzpf\? pu©Koræóukd pGJí pu©K"mwf rjzpf/y/ raem"mwfukd pGJí raemoræó jzpf\? raemoræóukd pGJí raem"mwf rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd;jzpf\? zó trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-a0'ememewåokwf

88/ om0w→djynfÿ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd;hjzpf\? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd; [lonf tb,f enf;? pu©K"mwf/y/ raem"mwfwdkYwnf;/&[ef;wdkY þonfukd "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;/&[ef;wdkY pu©K"mwfukd pGJí pu©Koræó jzpf\? pu©K oræóukd pGJí pu©KoræóZma0'em jzpf\y/ raem"mwfukd pGJí raemoræó jzpf\? raem oræóukd pGJí raemoræóZma0'em jzpf\&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zó trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\[k (a[mawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'kwd,a0'ememewåokwf

89/ om0w→djynfÿ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\ a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf/&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;?

pu©K"mwf/y/ raem"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfukd "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;/ a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
zótrsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;? zó trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
"mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pu©K"mwfukd
pGJí pu©Koræó jzpf\? pu©Koræóukd pGJí
pu©KoræóZma0'em jzpfV pu©KoræóZma0'emukd
pGJí pu©Koræó rjzpf? pu©Koræóukd pGJí
pu©K"mwf rjzpf/y/ raem"mwfukd pGJí raemoræó
jzpf\? raemoræóukd pGJí raemoræóZma0'em jzpfV
raemoræóZma0'emukd pGJí raemoræó rjzpf? raem
oræóukd pGJí raem"mwf rjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
"mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\?
zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfV
a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
zótrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-Am[d&"mwkemewåokwf

90/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd
a[maytHh? xkdw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh/y/
&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;/ ½ly "mwf?
o'´"mwf? *E´"mwf? &o"mwf? azm|AÁ"mwf?
"r®"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd
"mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-onmemewåokwf

91/ om0w¬djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onm trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí MuHpnfri]ouFyÜ}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? MuHpnfri]ouFyÜ} trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí tvkd]qE´}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? tvkd]qE´}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ylyefri]y&dVm[]trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? ylyefri]y&dVm[]trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí &SmrSD;rl]y&da,oe}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY "mwf trsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;? ½ly"mwf/y/ "r®"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd "mwfhtrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? onm trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí MuHpnfri]ouFyÜ}trsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? MuHpnfri]ouFyÜ}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí tvkd]qE´}trsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? tvkd]qE´}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ylyefri]y&dVm[]trsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? ylyefri]y&dVm[]trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí &SmrSD;rl]y&da,oe}trsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ½ly"mwfukd pGJí ½lyonm jzpf\? ½lyonmukd pGJí ½kyfö jzpfaom MuHpnfri]½lyouFyÜ} jzpf\? ½lyouFyÜukd pGJí ½kyfö jzpfaom tvkd]½lyqE´} jzpf\? ½lyqE´ukd pGJí ½kyfö jzpfaom ylyefri]½lyy&dVm[] jzpf\? ½lyy&dVm[]ukd pGJí ½kyfö jzpfaom &SmrSD;rl]½lyy&da,oe} jzpf\y/ "r®"mwfukd pGJí "r®onm jzpf\? "r®onmukd pGJí "r®ouFyÜ jzpf\? "r®ouFyÜukd pGJí "r®päE´ jzpf\? "r®päE´ukd pGJí "r®y&dVm[] jzpf\? "r®y&dVm[]ukd pGJí "r®y&da,oe jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
tvkdqE´trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? tvkdqE´trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
y&da,oetrKd;rsKd; jzpf\[k (a[mawmfri\)/

owårokwf/

8-aem y&da,oem emewåokwf

92/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\V
&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onm trsKd;rsKd;
jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\?
ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí qE´ trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? qE
´trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\?
y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&d a,oetrKd;rsKd; jzpf\/
y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí qE´trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? qE
´trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ouFyÜ trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf/
&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd; [lonf tb,fenf;? ½ly"mwf/y/
"r®"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd
"mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? onm trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí/y/
y&da,oetrKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;/ y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;ukd
pGJí y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;?
y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí qE´trsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;?
qE´trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;?
ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;?
onm trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ½ly"mwfukd pGJí ½kyfü jzpfaom
 rSwfom;rl]½lyonm} jzpf\y/ "r®"mwfukd pGJí
 oabmw&m; obm0ü jzpfaom rSwfom;rl]"r®onm}
 jzpf\? "r®onmukd pGJí/y/ oabm w&m;wdkYukd
 &SmrSD;jcif;]"r®y&da,oe} jzpf\ "r®y&da,oeukd
 pGJí oabmw&m;wdkYü jzpfaom ylyefrl]"r®y&dVm[}
 rjzpf? "r®y&dVm[ukd pGJíum; oabmw&m;wdkYü
 tvkd]"r®päE´} rjzpf? "r®päE´ukd pGJí
 oabmw&m;wdkYukd MuHpnfrl]"r®ouFyÜ} rjzpf?
 "r®ouFyÜukd pGJí oabmw&m;wdkYü
 rSwfom;rl]"r®onm} rjzpf? "r®onmukd pGJí
 oabmw&m;]"r®"mwf} rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí/y/
 y&da,oetrKd;rsKd; jzpf\ y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 qE´trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? qE´trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? ouFyÜhtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 onmtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-Am[d&zóemewåokwf

93/ om0w—djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
 &[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd; rsKd;
 jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 MuHpnfrl]ouFyÜ}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\?
 MuHpnfrl]ouFyÜ}trsKd;rsKd;ukd
 pGJí]zó}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\?]zó}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
 cHpm;rl]a0'em}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\?
 cHpm;rl]a0'em}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí tvkd]qE
 ´}trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? tvkd]qE´}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí

yllyefrl]y&dVm[] trsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? ylyefrl]y&dVm[]
trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí &SmrSD;rl]y&da,oe}trsKd;rsKd;
jzpf\? &SmrSD;rl]y&da,oe}trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
&jcif;]vmb}trsKd;rsKd; jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
"mwftrsKd;rsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;? ½ly"mwf/y/
"r®"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd
"mwftrsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;? onm trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí/y/
vmbtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ½ly"mwfukd
pGJí ½lyonm jzpf\? ½lyonmukd pGJí ½lyouFyÜ jzpf\?
½lyouFyÜukd pGJí ½lyoræó jzpf\? ½lyoræóukd pGJí
½lyoræóZma0'em jzpf\? ½lyoræóZma0'emukd pGJí
½lypæE´ jzpf\? ½lypæE´ukd pGJí ½lyy&dVm[] jzpf\?
½lyy&dVm[ukd pGJí ½lyy&da,oe jzpf\?
½lyy&da,oeukd pGJí ½lyvmb jzpfV/y/ "r®"mwfukd
pGJí oabmw&m;"r®ukd rSwfom;rl]"r®onm} jzpf\?
"r®onmukd pGJí "r®ukd MuHpnfrl]"r®ouFyÜ} jzpf\?
oabmw&m;ukd MuHpnfrl]"r®ouFyÜ}ukd pGJí
oabmw&m;ukd awGUxdrl]"r® oræó} jzpf\?
"r®oræóukd pGJí "r®oræóZma0'em jzpf\?
"r®oræóZma0'emukd pGJí oabmw&m;ü jzpfaom tvkd
]"r®päE´} jzpf\? "r®päE´ukd pGJí oabmw&m;ü
jzpfaom ylavmifrl]"r®y&dVm[] jzpf\?
"r®y&dVm[ukd pGJí oabmw&m;ukd
&SmrSD;rl]"r®y&da,oe} jzpf\? "r® y&da,oeukd pGJí
oabmw&m;ukd &jcif;]"r®vmb} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí/y/
&SmrSD;rltrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? &SmrSD;rltrsKd;rsKd;ukd
pGJí &jcif;trsKd;rsKd; jzpf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, Am[d&zóemewåokwf

94/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onm trsKd;rsKd;jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;jzpf\? zótrsKd;rsKd;/ a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;/ qE´trsKd;rsKd;/ y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;jzpf\? y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí &jcif;trsKd;rsKd;jzpf\ &jcif; trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;rjzpf? y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;rjzpf? y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí/y/ qE´trsKd;rsKd;rjzpf? a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;zótrsKd;rsKd;/ ouFyÜ trsKd;rsKd;/ onmtrsKd;rsKd;rjzpf? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd;rjzpf/&[ef;wdkY "mwf trsKd;rsKd;wdkYonf tb,fenf;/ ½ly"mwf/y/ "r®"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfukd "mwf trsKd;rsKd;[k qkdyf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd;jzpfoenf;? onm trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;jzpfoenf;? zótrsKd;rsKd;/ a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;/ qE´trsKd;rsKd;/

y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;/ y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;/ &jcif;trsKd;rsKd;jzpfoenf;/ &jcif;trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;rjzpfoenf;? y&da,oetrKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;rjzpfoenf;/ qE´trsKd;rsKd;/ a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;/ zótrsKd;rsKd;/ ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd;rjzpf oenf;? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd;rjzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY ½ly"mwfukd pGJí tqif;ukd rSwfom;rl]½lyonm} jzpf\y/ oabmw&m; "r®"mwfukd pGJí oabmw&m;ukd rSwfom;rl]"r®onm} jzpf\? oabmw&m;ukd rSwfom;rl]"r®onm}ukd pGJí/y/ w&m;ukd &SmrSD;rl]"r®y&da,oe} jzpf\? w&m;ukd &SmrSD;rl]"r®y&da,oe}ukd pGJí w&m;ukd

&jcif;]"r®vmb} jzpfV w&m;ukd &jcif;]"r®vmb}ukd
pGJí w&m;ukd &SmrSD;jcif;]"r®y&da,oe} rjzpf?
w&m;ukd &SmrSD;jcif;]"r®y&da,oe}ukd pGJí w&m;ü
jzpfaom ylavmifrl]"r®y&dVm[] rjzpf? w&m;ü
jzpfaom ylavmifrl]"r®y&dVm[]ukd pGJí w&m;ü
jzpfaom tvkd]"r®päE´} rjzpf? w&m;ü jzpfaom
tvkd]"r®päE´}ukd pGJí w&m;ukd awGUxdrlaMumifh
jzpfaom cHpm;rl]"r®oræóZma0'em} rjzpf? w&m;ukd
awGUxdrlaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]"r®oræóZma0'em}ukd pGJí w&m;ukd
awGUxdjcif;]"r®oræó} rjzpf? w&m;ukd
awGUxdjcif;]"r®oræó} ukd pGJí oabmw&m;ü
jzpfaom MuHpnfrl]"r®ouFyÜ} rjzpf? oabmw&m;ü
jzpfaom MuHpnfrl]"r®ouFyÜ}ukd pGJí oabm w&m;ü
jzpfaom rSwfom;rl]"r®onm}onf rjzpf? oabmw&m;ü
jzpfaom rSwfom;rl]"r®onm} ukd pGJí oabmw&m;
"r®"mwfonf rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif "mwftrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí
onmtrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\? onmtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí/y/
ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;/ zótrsKd;rsKd;/ a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;/
qE´trsKd;rsKd;/ y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;/ y&da,oe
trsKd;rsKd;/ vmbtrsKd;rsKd; jzpfV vmbtrsKd;rsKd;ukd
pGJí y&da,oetrtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? y&da,oe
trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
y&dVm[trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí qE´trsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? qE
´trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí zótrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? zó
trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf?
ouFyÜtrsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí onmtrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf? onm
trsKd;rsKd;ukd pGJí "mwftrsKd;rsKd; rjzpf[k
(a[mawmfri\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom emewå0*f NyD;V/

2-'kwd,0*f 1-owå"mwkokwf

95/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY "mwfwdkYonf þckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;/ ta&miftvif;]tmbm"mwf}? wifhw,fjcif;[laom]okb}"mwf? aumif;uif ynwfVQif wnf&m]tmumomeíööm,we}"mwf? yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPfvQif wnf&m]0dnmPlööm,we}"mwf? yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPf\ r&SdjciF; (ew→dabm) ynwfVQif wnf&m]tmudíööm,we}"mwf? ½kefY&if; aom onmum; r&Sdç odrfarGUAom onm r&Sdonf r[kwfaom wnf&m]ae0onmemonm ,we}"mwf? onma0'emwdkY\ csKyfjcif;]onma0',dweda&m}"mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY "mwfwdkYonf þckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

þodkY a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;ukd avQmuf\]]toQifbk&m; ta&miftvif;]tmbm"mwf}? wifhw,fjcif; [laom]okb}"mwf? aumif;uifynwf vQif wnf&m]tmumomeíööm,we}"mwf? yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPfvQif wnf&m]0dnmPlööm,we}"mwf? yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPf\ r&SdjciF; (ew→dabm) ynwfVQif wnf&mh]tmudíööm,we}"mwf? ½kefY&if;aom onmum; r&Sdç odrfarGUAom onm r&Sdonf r[kwfaom wnf&m]ae0onmemonm,we}"mwf? onma0'emwdkY\ csKyfjcif;]onma0',dweda&m}"mwf[laom þ"mwfwdkYonf tb,fukd pGJí xif&Sm;ygukefoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; ta&miftvif;]tmbm}"mwfonf trkdufarSmifukd pGJí xif&Sm;\? &[ef; wifh w,fjcif;]okb}"mwfonf rwifhw,fjcif;]tokb}ukd pGJí xif&Sm;\? &[ef; aumif;uifynwf vQif

wnf&m]tmumomelöm,we}"mwfonf ½kyfukd pGJí
xif&Sm;V &[ef; yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPf vQif
wnf&m]0dnmPlöm,we}"mwfonf aumif;uifynwf[laom
wnf&m]tmumomelöm ,we}ukd pGJí xif&Sm;\? &[ef;
yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; (ew→dabm) ynwfQif
wnf&m]tmudlönm,we}"mwfonf 0dnmPlöm,weukd
pGJí xif&Sm;\? &[ef; ½kefY&if;aom onmum; r&Sdc
odrfarGUaom onm r&Sdonf r[kwfaom
wnf&m]ae0onmemonm,we}"mwfonf
yXrm½kyÜ0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; (ew→dabm) ynwf[laom
wnf&m]tmudlönm,we}ukd pGJí xif&Sm;\? &[ef;
onma0'emwdkY\
csKyfjCIF;]onma0',dweda&m"}"mwfonf
csKyfNidrf;rlukd pGJí xif&Sm;\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tmbm"mwf? okb"mwf?
tmumomelöm,we"mwf? 0dnmPlöm,we"mwf?
tmudlönm,we"mwf? ae0onmemonm,we"mwf?
onma0',dweda&m""mwf[laom p"mwfwdkYonf
tb,frnfaom ormywfodkY a&muftyfygukefoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; tmbm"mwf? okb"mwf? tmumoelöm,we"mwf?
tmudlönm,we"mwf[laom p"mwfwdkYonf
onmormywfodkY a&muftyfukef\
ae0onmemonm,we"mwfonf ocFg&rS <uif;aom
ormywfodkY a&muftyf\ &[ef;
onma0',dweda&m""mwfonf eda&m"ormywf odkY
a&muftyf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-oed'geokwf

96/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY umrukd MuHpnfrl]umr0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpf/ysufpD;ap&ef MuHpnfrl]Asmyg'0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpf/&[ef;wdkY n\$Of;qJ]&ef MuHpnfrl]0d[ðom0dwuf} onf taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf\? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif umrukd MuHpnfrl]umr0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpfoenf;? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpfoenf;/ ysufpD;ap&ef MuHpnfrl]Asmyg'0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpf oenf;? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpfoenf;/ n\$Of;qJ]&ef MuHpnfrl]0d[ðom0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifh wuG jzpfoenf;? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY umr"mwfukd pGJí umrü rSwfom;rl]umronm}onf jzpf\? umrü rSwfom;rl]umronm}ukd pGJí umrukd MuHpnfrl]umrouFyÜ}onf jzpf\? umrukd MuHpnfrl]umrouFyÜ}ukd pGJí umrü jzpfao m tvkd]umrpäE´}onf jzpf\? umrü jzpfao m tvkd]umrpäE´}ukd pGJí umrü ylavmifrl]umry&dVm[]onf jzpf\? umrü ylavmifrl]umry&dVm[]ukd pGJí umrukd &SmrSD;rl]umry&da,oe}onf jzpf\&[ef;wdkY umrukd &SmrSD;rl]umry&da,oe}ukd &SmrSD;aom tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ukd,fç Elwfç pdwf[laom oHk;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh rSm;aom tusifhukd usifh\

&[ef;wdkY Asmyg'"mwfukd pGJí Asmyg'onmonf jzpf\? Asmyg'onmukd pGJí Asmyg'ouFyÜ onf jzpf\y/ Asmyg'qE´onf jzpf\? Asmyg'y&dVm[]onf jzpf\? Asmyg'y&da,oeonf jzpf\&[ef;wdkY Asmyg'y&da,oeukd &SmrSD;aom tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom

ykxkZOfonf ukd,fç Elwfç pdwf [laom oHk;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh rSm;aom tusifhukd usifhV

&[ef;wdkY 0d[ðom"mwfukd pGJí]0d[ðomonm}onf
jzpf\? 0d[ðomonmukd pGJí 0d[ðom ouFyÜonf jzpfVy/
0d[ðomqE'onf jzpf\? 0d[ðomy&dVm[onf jzpf\?
0d[ðomy&da,oe onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
0d[ðomy&da,oeukd &SmrSD;aom tMum;tjrif
r&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf ukd,fç Elwfç pdwf[laom
oHk;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh rSm;aom tusifhukd
usifhV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,mufsm;onf
awmufavmifaeaom jrufuD;&SL;ukd ajcmufaoGU aom
jrufawmü ypfcs&m\? xkdrD;ukd
vufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;
vsifjrefpGm rNidrf;owfcJhrl jrufxif;ukd rSDí aeaom
owå0gwdkYonf tusKd;rjh ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&mufukef&mV &[ef;wdkY ptwlyifvQif
rnfonfhorPjzpfap? jAm[®Pjzpfap jzpfay:vmaom
azmufjyefjcif;odkY a&mufaom rSwfom;rl]onm}ukd
vsifjrefpGm rpGefYcJhrl ry,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmif
rjyKcJhrl wpfzef rjzpfjcif;oabmodkY ra&mufapcJhrl
xkdolonf rsufarSmufb0üyif yifyef;jcif;ç ylaqG;jcif;ç
ylavmifjcif;ESifhwuG qif;&JpGm ae&\? ukd,fcE"m
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf; raumif;aom vm;&m
]*wd}odkY rcRwf a&mufnrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfv

&[ef;wdkY umrwdkYrS xGufajrmuf&ef
MuHpnfrl]aeu©r®0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpf/ rysufpD;ap&ef
MuHpnfrl]tAsmyg'0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpf/ rn\$Of;qj&ef
MuHpnfrl]t0d[ðom0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifhwuG
jzpf\? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif umrrS xGufajrmuf&ef
MuHpnfrl]aeu©r®0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifh wuG
jzpfoenf;? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpfoenf;/ rysufpD;ap&ef
MuHpnfrl]tAsmyg'0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifh wuG
jzpfoenf;? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpfoenf;/ rn\$Of;qJ&ef
MuHpnfrl]t0d[ðom 0dwuf}onf taMumif;ESifh wuG
jzpfoenf;? taMumif; r&Sdrlí rjzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY umrrS xGufajrmuf&ef MuHpnfrl
aeu©r®"mwfukd pGJí aeu©r®onmonf jzpf\?
aeu©r®onmukd pGJí aeu©r®ouFyÜonf jzpf\?
aeu©r®ouFyÜukd pGJí aeu©r®päE´onf jzpf\?
aeu©r®päE´ukd pGJí aeu©r®y&dVm[onf jzpf\?
aeu©r®y&dVm[ukd pGJí aeu©r®y&da,oeonf jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY aeu©r®y&da,oeukd &SmrSD;aom
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf ukd,fç
Elwfç pdwf[laom oHk;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
aumif;pGm usifhV

&[ef;wdkY tAsmyg'"mwfukd pGJí tAsmyg'onmonf
jzpf\? tAsmyg'onmukd pGJí tAsmyg' ouFyÜonf jzpfV/y/
tAsmyg'päE´onf jzpf\? tAsmyg'y&dVm[onf jzpf\?
tAsmyg'y&da,oe onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
tAsmyg'y&da,oeukd &SmrSD;aom tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,m wynfhonf ukd,fç Elwfç pdwf[laom
oHk;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh aumif;pGm usifhV

&[ef;wdkY t0d[ðom"mwfukd pGJí t0d[ðomonmonf
jzpf\? t0d[ðomonmukd pGJí t0d[ðomouFyÜonf jzpf\?
t0d[ðomouFyÜukd pGJí t0d[ðomqE´onf jzpf\?
t0d[ðomqE´ ukd pGJí t0d[ðomy&dVm[onf jzpf\?
t0d[ðomy&dVm[ukd pGJí t0d[ðomy&da,oeonf jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY t0d[ðomy&da,oeukd &SmrSD;aom
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf ukd,fç
Elwfç pdwf[laom oHk;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
aumif;pGm usifhV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
awmufavmifaom jrufuD;&SL;ukd ajcmufaoGUaom
jrufawmü ypfcs&m\ xkdrD;ukd
vufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;
vsifjrefpGm Nidrf;owfcJhrl jrufxif;ukd rSDí aeukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf tusKd;rJhysufpD;jcif;odkY
ra&mufukef&m/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
rnfonfhorPjzpfap? jAm[®Pjzpfap jzpfay:vmaom
azmufjyefjCIF; odkY a&mufaom rSwfom;rl]onm}ukd
vsifjrefpGm pGefYcJhrl azsmufcJhrl uif;atmif jyKcJhrl
wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;oabmodkY a&mufapcJhrl xkdolonf
rsufarSmufb0üyif yifyef;jCIF;ç ylaqG;jCIF;ç ylavmifjCIF;
r&Sdonf jzpfí csrf;ompGm ae&\? ukd,fcE"m ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufüvnf;aumif;aom
vm;&m]*wd}odkY rcRwf a&mufvdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifh
tyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-*dOÆum0oxokwf

97/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf Ówdu&Gm
tkwfausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
ac:awmfrl\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQif bk&m;}}[lí
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd a[m awmfrl\

]]&[ef;wdkY "mwfukd pGJí rSwfom;rl]onm}onf
jzpf\? t,l]'d|d}onf jzpf\? MuHpnfrl]OdWuf}onf jzpf\}}
[k rdefYawmfrl\? podkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
toQifupömeonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;]bk&m;
r[kwfukefaom olwdkYü bk&m;[kwf\}[laom pt,lonf
tb,fukd pGJí xif&Sm;ygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

upöme rodrl]t0dZÆm}"mwfonf
 BuD;rm;onfomwnf;/ upöme ,kwfnHhaom "mwfukd
 pGJí ,kwfnHhaom rSwfom;rl]onm}? ,kwfnHhaom
 t,l? ,kwfnHhaom tMuH? ,kwfnHhaom
 aphaqmfrl? ,kwfnHhaom awmifhwrl? ,kwfnHhaom
 aqmufwnfrl? ,kwfnHhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf? ,kwfnHhaom
 pum; jzpfV ,kwfnHhonfukd ajymMum;\? a[m\? ynwfl?
 jzpfap\? zGifhgy\? a0zef\? ay:vGif atmif jyK\? xkdol\
 jzpfjcf;ukd ,kwfnHh\[k (ig) a[mV

upöme tv,ftvwfjzpfao "mwfukd pGJí
 tv,ftvwfjzpfao rSwfom;rl]onm? tv,ftvwfjzpfao t,l?
 tv,ftvwfjzpfao tMuH? tv,ftvwfjzpfao aphaqmfrl?
 tv,ftvwfjzpfao awmifhwrl? tv,ftvwfjzpfao
 aqmufwnfrl? tv,ftvwfjzpfao yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
 tv,ftvwfjzpfao pum; jzpfV tv,ftvwfukd ajymMum;\?
 a[m\? ynwfl? jzpfap\? a0zef\? zGifhgy\? ay:vGifatmif
 jyK\? xkdol\ jzpfjcf;ukd tv,ftvwf jzpf\lí (ig) a[mV

upöme jrifhjrwaom "mwfukd pGJí jrifhjrwaom
 rSwfom;rl]onm}? jrifhjrwaom t,l? jrifhjrwaom tMuH?
 jrifhjrwaom aphaqmfrl? jrifhjrwaom awmifhwrl?
 jrifhjrwaom aqmuf wnf? jrifhjrwaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
 jrifhjrwaom pum; jzpfV tjrwfukd ajymMum;\? a[m\
 ynwfl? jzpfap\? zGifhgy\? a0zef\? ay:vGifatmif jyK\
 xkdol\ jzpfjcf;ukd jrifhjrwaom\lí (ig) **a[mV**

wwd,okwf/

4-[Dem"drkwåduokwf

98/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
 &[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifh omvQif
 waygif;wnf; jzpfukef\? wom;wnf;
 jzpfukefV ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif; &Sdaom

olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf;
jzpfukefNyD? wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/ ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;
oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefNyD/ aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom
olwdkYonf aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; jzpfukefVwåHU?
wom;wnf; jzpfukefVwåHU/ ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefVwåHU/ aumif;aom ESvHk;
oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefVwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; jzpfukef\? wom;wnf;
jzpfukefV ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom
olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif; &Sdaom olwdkYonf
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-puFrokwf

99/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
*dZRuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
t&Sifom&dykwå&monf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;ra0;ü
pBuøoGm;\? t&Sifr[marm*³/₄vmefonfvnf;
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;
ra0;ü pBuøoGm;\? t&Sifr[muóyonfvnf; rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;ra0;ü
pBuøoGm;\? t&SiftEk¹/₂k''gonf;vnf; rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;ra0;ü
pBuøoGm;\? rEÅmeDykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfaom
toQifykPÖonfvnf; rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;ra0;ü pBuø oGm;\?
toQifOygvdonfvnf; rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;ra0;ü pBuøoGm;\? t&Siftmee
'monfvnf; rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ reD;ra0;ü pBuøoGm;\? a'0'wfonfvnf;
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jrwpfGmbk&m;\
reD;ra0;ü pBuøoGm;V

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\ - &[ef;wdkY rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifh twl pBuøoGm;aom om&dykMwmukd
oifwdkY jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
jrifyg\[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf BuD;aom ynm&SdukefV &[ef;wdkY
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl pBuøoGm;aom
arm*³/₄vmefukd oifwdkY jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; jrifygukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHkaom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf BuD;aom
wefckd;&SdukefV &[ef;wdkY rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl pBuøoGm;aom uóyukd oifwdkY
jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; jrifygukef\[k

(avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf "kwifukd aqmifukef\ &[ef;wdkY
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl pBuøoGm;aom
tEk½k'gukd oifwdkY jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQif bk&m; jrifygukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHkaom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ewfrsufpdESifh
wlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K}ukd &ukef\ &[ef;wdkY
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl pBuøoGm;aom
rEÅmeDykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfaom ykPÖukd oifwdkY
jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; jrifygukef\[k
(avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;a[m]"r®uxdu}wdkY
jzpfukef\ &[ef;wdkY rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
pBuøoGm;aom Oygvdudk oifwdkY jrif ukef\avm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrifygukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHk aom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf Odenf;ukd
aqmifukef\ &[ef;wdkY rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl pBuø oGm;aom tmeE´mukd
oifwdkY jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
jrifygukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif &Sdukef\ &[ef;wdkY
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl pBuøoGm;aom
a'O'wfukd oifwdkY jrifukef\avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrifygukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHkaom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf tvkdqkd; &Sdukef\

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom

ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf} tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef NyD/

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf} tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefvwåHU? ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif; &Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif; &Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukef aom olwdkYonf
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-o*gxmokwf

100/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif; &Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif; wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/ ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefvwåHU? ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif; &Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; rpifusifBuD;onf
rpifusifBuD;ESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\?
usif,fonf usifi,fESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\?
wHawG;onf wHawG;ESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\?
jynfonf jynfESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\? aoG; onf
aoG;ESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom

ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;/y/
aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf;/y/ ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ,kwfnHhaom ESvHk;oGif;&Sd
ukefaom olwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; EdkY&nfonf
EdkY&nfESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\? qDonf
qDESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\? axmywfonf
axmywfESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\? ysm;&nfonf
ysm;&nfESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\? wifvJonf
wifvJESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY þtwlomvQif owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
aumif;aom ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\
vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;/
aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf;/ ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif; wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\
aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk; oGif;&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf þ
w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrl\
þw&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlNyD;í xkdrS aemufü
þ*gxmwdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\-

]]&[ef;wdkY wPSmjzifh uyfNidjcif;aMumifh
udavomawmBuD;onf ayguf a&muf jzpfay:vm\
ruyfNidjcif;aMumifh jywf\ r[mork'´&mü ao;i,f aom
opfwhk;ukd wufpD;rdí epfjrKyf&avouJhodkY þtwl
ysif;&d aom olukd tpGJjyKí aumif;aom
toufarG;rl&Sdaom olaomf rSvnf; epfjrKyf&\
xdkYaMumifh ,kwfnHhaom vkHYv&Sdaom ysif;&d
aom xkdolukd a&SmifMuOf&m\

qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfukefaom ç jzLpifukefaom ç
edAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom ç
psmef0ifpm;avh&Sdukefaom ç xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdukefaom ç ynm&SdwdkYESifhomvQif
twlwuG aygif;azmfaexkdif&m\} }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-tó'´oHoE´eokwf

101/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ (&wemoHk;yg;*kPfukd) ,kHMunfrl r&Sdukefaom olwdkY onf (&wemoHk;yg;*kPfukd) ,kHMunfrl r&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifh waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? enf;aom tMum;tjrif &Sdaom olwdkYonf enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ysif;&daom olwdkYonf ysif;&daom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? o''gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o''gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? raumif;rlrS raMumufvefY aom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYonf enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? ysif;&daom olwdkYonf ysif;&daom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYonf

owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwlhwaygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD? ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/

&[ef;wdkY aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefvwåHU? o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf
o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU? raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom
olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU? raumif;rlrS
raMumuf vefYaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU/y/ enf;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYonf enf;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkY ESifhtwl/y/ ysif;&daom
olwdkYonf ysif;&daom olwdkYESifhtwl/y/
owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;aom
olwdkYESifhtwl/y/ ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl/y/ raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYaom olwdkYESifhtwl/y/ enf;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYonf enf;aom tMum;
tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl/y/ ysif;&daom olwdkYonf
ysif;&daom olwdkYESifhtwl/y/ owdvGwfuif; aom
olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm rJhukefaom

olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ o'gw&m;&Sdaom
olwdkYonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
&Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
&Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefYwwfaom olwdkY onf raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefYwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif; wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdaom olwdkYonf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sd aom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? xifaom owd&Sdaom olwdkYonf xifaom
owd&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdaom olwdkY onf ynm&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\
&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\
o'gw&m;&Sd aom olwdkYonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl/y/ ynm&Sdaom olwdkYonf
ynm&Sdaom olwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-tó''rlvuokwf

102/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom
vQifhwaygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV o'gw&m;
r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'gw&m; r&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrjh aom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefV o'gw&m;&Sd aom olwdkYonf
o'gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? r aumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom
pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom
pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdaom olwdkYonf ynm&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY vGefNyD;]twdwf}tcgüvnf;
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefNyD/y/ &[ef;wdkY
aemif]tem*wf}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifh
omvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefvwåHU/y/

&[ef;wdkY ,ck]ypöKyÜef}tcgüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
"mwftm;jzifhomvQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
o'gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'gw&m; r&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ynmrJhaom olwdkYonf ynmrJhaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV/
o'gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf
raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?

ynm&Sdaom olwdkYonf ynm&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ (1)

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom
olwdkYonf o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYaom olwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhaom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\ o'`gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYonf
o'`gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYaom
olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ «
yXr0g& uJhodkY csJUtyf\ » (2)

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif/y/
o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'`g w&m; r&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sd aom olwdkYonf enf;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpf ukef\? ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ o'`gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYonf
o'`gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;
wnf; jzpfukef\? rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYonf
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkY ESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif/y/
o'gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'g w&m;hr&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ysif;&dukefaom olwdkYonf ysif;&dukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ynmrJhaom olwdkYonf ynmrJhaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef/ o'gw&m;&Sdaom
olwdkYonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sd aom olwdkYonf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf ukef/y/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif/y/
o'gw&m; r&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'g w&m; r&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
owdvGwfuif;ukefaom olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;ukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ynmrJh ukefaom olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef/ o'g
w&m;&Sdaom olwdkYonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
xifaom owd&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf xifaom
owd&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef/y/[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ (5)

t|rokwf/

9-t[d&durlvuokwf

103/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhomvQif/y/ raumif;rlrS

r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYukefaom olwdkYonf
raumif;rlrS raMumuf vefYukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom
olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ raumif;rlrS &Sufwwf
aom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
&Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefYwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefY wwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (1)

raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom
olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ raumif;rlrS
&Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
&Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (2)

raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ysif;&dukefaom olwdkYonf ysif;&dukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwlhwaygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?

ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom
 olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef/
 raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf r
 aumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? xuf oefaom
 vkHYv&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf xufoefaom
 vkHYv&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
 wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
 ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
 wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (3)

raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYonf
 raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? owdvGwfuif;aom
 olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhaom
 olwdkYonf ynmrJhaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
 wom;wnf; jzpfukef/ raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom
 pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfaom
 pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
 jzpf ukef\? xifaom owd&Sdaom olwdkYonf xifaom
 owd&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
 jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
 ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
 wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ (4)

e0rokwf/

10-taemwåyÜrlvuokwf

104/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri/
 &[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef/ raumif;rlrS
 raMumufvefYwwfaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
 raMumufvefYwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;

wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? enf; aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom
olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\/ raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
aMumuf vefYwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sd ukefaom
olwdkYonf rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (1)

raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYonf
raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYwwfukef aom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ysif;&dukefaom
olwdkYonf ysif;&d ukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom
olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\/ raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefY wwfukefaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdukef aom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ynm&Sd ukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (2)

raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYonf
raumif;rlrS raMumufvefYwwfukef aom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? owdvGwfuif;aom
olwdkYonf owd vGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom
olwdkYonfhynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\/ raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefY wwfukefaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS

aMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? xifaom owd&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf xifaomowd&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifh twl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkY ESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(3)

'orokwf/

11-tyÜókwrlvuokwf

105/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ enf;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf enf;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ysif;&d ukefaom olwdkYonf
ysif;&dukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm rjhukefaom olwdkYonf
ynmrjhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl w aygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkY onf
ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/ (1)

enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
enf;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifh twl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? owdvGwfuif;aom
olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrjhukefaom

olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ rsm;aom
 tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkY onf rsm;aom
 tMum;tjrif&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
 wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? xifaom owd&Sdukefaom
 olwdkYonf xifaom owd&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom
 olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
 (2)

{um'orokwf/

12-ukodwrlvuokwf

106/ om0w→djynfū (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&
 &[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ ysif;&dukefaom
 olwdkYonf ysif;&dukefaom olwdkYESifh twl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? owdvGwfuif;aom
 olwdkYonf owdvGwfuif;aom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom
 olwdkYonf ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ xufoefaom
 vkHYv&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf xufoefaom
 vkHYv&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
 wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? xifaom owd&Sdukefaom
 olwdkYonf xifaom owd&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom
 olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
 waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\y/[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

«tvHk;pHkaom okwfwdkYü twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefukd jyKtyf\»/

'kwd,0*f NyD;V

3-ur®yx0*f 1-torm[dwokwf

107/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV o''gw&m;
r&SdolwdkYonf o''gw&m; r&SdolwdkYESifh twl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYonf r aumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rwnfMunfukefaom olwdkYonf
rwnfMunfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukefV

o''gw&m;&SdolwdkYonf
o''gw&m;&SdolwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfukefaom
pdwf&SdolwdkYonf raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfukefaom
pdwf&SdolwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYwwfukefaom
olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYwwfukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
wnfMunfaom olwdkYonf wnfMunfaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sdukefaom

olwdkYonf ynm&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kóDvokwf

108/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\/
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ o'gw&m;
r&SdolwdkYonf o'gw&m; r&SdolwdkYESifh twl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYonf r aumif;rlrS
r&Sufwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS
raMumufvefYwwfukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? oDvr&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
oDvr&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynmrJhukefaom olwdkYonf
ynmrJhukefaom olwdkY ESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

o'gw&m;&SdolwdkYonf
o'gw&m;&SdolwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfukefaom
pdwf&SdolwdkYonf raumif;rlrS &Sufwwfukefaom
pdwf&SdolwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYwwfukefaom
olwdkYonf raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYwwfukefaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
oDv&Sdaom olwdkYonf oDv&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ynm&Sd aom
olwdkYonf ynm&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yOöodu©my'okwf

109/ om0w→djynfū (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV olUtoufukd
owfavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf olU toufukd
owfavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ray;onfukd
ckd;,lavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ray;onfukd
ckd;,lavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf umrwdkYü rSm;
aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? r[kwfrSef
ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf r[kwfrSef
ajymavh&SdolwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif; jzpfuom aot&ufukd
aomufavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;
jzpfuom aot&ufukd aomufavh&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV

olUtoufukd owfjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf
olUtoufukd owfjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ray;onfukd ckd;,ljCIF;rS MuOfa&Smif ukefaom
olwdkYonf ray;onfukd ckd;,ljCIF;rS
MuOfa&Smifukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifukefaom olwdkYonf
umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhCIF;rS
MuOfa&Smifukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom; wn f; jzpfukef\? r[kwfrSef ajymqkdjCIF;rS

MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdjcf;rS
MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif; jzpf aom
aot&ufukd aomufjcf;rS MuOfa&Smifukefaom
olwdkYonf ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif; jzpf aom aot&ufukd
aomufjcf;rS MuOfa&Smifukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-owåur®yxokwf

110/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ olUtoufukd
owfavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf olU toufukd
owfavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ray;onfukd
ckd;lavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf ray;onfukd
ckd;lavh&Sdukefaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf umrwdkYü rSm;
aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? r[kwfrSef
ajymavh&SdolwdkYonf r[kwfrSef
ajymavh&SdolwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? ukef;pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfaom olwdkYonf
ukef;pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif; wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? Murf;wrf;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfaom olwdkYonf Murf;wrf; aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? Nydefzsif; aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf

Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd ajymqkdavh&Sdaom
olwdkYESifh twl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

olUtoufukd owfjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom
olwdkYonf/y/ ray;onfukd ckd;,lJcif;rS
MuOfa&Smifhaom olwdkYonf? umrwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhJcif;rS MuOfa&Smifaom
olwdkYonf? rrSefajymqkdJcif;rS MuOfa&Smifaom
olwdkYonf? ukef;pum;ukd ajymqkdJcif;rS
MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf ukef; pum;ukd
ajymqkdJcif;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? Murf;wrf;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdJcif;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf
Murf;wrf;aom pum;ukd ajym qkdJcif;rS
MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd
ajymqkdKdjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf
Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd ajymqkdKdjCIF;rS
MuOfa&Smif aom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'our®yxokwf

111/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ olUtoufukd
owfavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf olUtouf ukd
owfavh&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? ray;onfukd ckd;,lavh &Sdaom
olwdkYonf/y/ umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ r[kwfrSef ajymqkd
avh&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ ukef;pum;ukd
ajymqkdavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ Murf;wrf;aom

pum;ukd ajymqkdavh&Sdaom olwdkYonf/
Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd ajymqkdavh&Sdaom
olwdkYonf Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd
ajymqkdavh&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? (olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfukd)
rufarmpdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf (olwpfyg;wdkY\
pnf;pdrfukd) rufarmpdwf&Sdaom olwdkY ESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? zsufqD;vkdaom
pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf zsufqD; vkdaom
pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? rSm;aom t,l&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSm;aom
t,l&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefV

olUtoufukd owfjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf
olUtoufukd owfjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\?
ray;onfukd ckd;,lCIF;rS MuOfa&Smif ukefaom
olwdkYonf/y/ umrwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhCIF;rS
MuOfa&Smifukefaom olwdkYonf/ r[kwfrRsef
ajymqkdjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf/
ukef;pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF;rS/ Murf;wrf;aom pum;ukd
ajymqkdjCIF;rS/ Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd
ajymqkdjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom olwdkYonf Nydefzsif;
aom pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF;rS MuOfa&Smifaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukefV
(olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfukd) rufarmpdwf r&Sdaom
olwdkYonf (olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfukd) rufarmpdwf
r&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukefV zsufqD;vkdaom pdwf r&Sdaom olwdkYonf
zsufqD;vkdaom pdwfr&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpf ukef\? rSefaomt,l&Sdaom
olwdkYonf rSefaomt,l&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-t|*F duokwf

112/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "mwftm;jzifhom vQif waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ rSm;;Gif;aom t,l&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSm;;Gif;aom t,l&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rSm;;Gif;aom tMuH&Sdaom olwdkYonf/y/ rSm;;Gif;aom pum;&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom tvkyf&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom toufarG;rl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom tm;xkwfri&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom atmufarhri&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom wnfMunfri&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSm;;Gif;aom wnfMunfri&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\

rSefuefaom t,l&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSefuefaom t,l&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rSefuefaom tMuH&Sdaom olwdkYonf/y/ rSefuefaom pum;&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom tvkyf&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom toufarG;rl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom tm;xkwfri&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom atmufarhri&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom wnfMunfri&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSefuefaom wnfMunfri&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfri\)/

q|okwf/

7-'o*Fokwf

113/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf "gwftm;jzifhom vQif
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\ rSm;;Gif;aom
t,l&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSm;;Gif;aom t,l&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef?
rSm;;Gif;aom tMuH&Sdaom olwdkYonf/y/
rSm;;Gif;aom pum;&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom
tvkyf&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom
toufarG;rl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom
tm;xkwfrl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom
atmufarhrl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSm;;Gif;aom
wnfMunfrl&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSm;;Gif; aom
wnfMunfrl&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? rSm;;Gif;aom ÓPf&Sdaom
olwdkYonf rSm;;Gif;aom ÓPf&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl
waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\? 0#fqif;&JrS
vGwfajrmufaMumif; r[kwfaom
rdpäm0drkwåd&Sdaom olwdkYonf 0#fqif;&JrS
vGwfajrmufaMumif; r[kwfaom
rdpäm0drkwåd&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf;
wom;wnf; jzpf ukef\

rSefuefaom t,l&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSefuefaom
t,l&Sdaom olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf;
jzpfukef\? rSefuefaom tMuH&Sdaom olwdkYonf/y/
rSefuefaom pum;&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom
tvkyf&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom
toufarG;rl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom
tm;xkwfrl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom
atmufarhrl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuef aom
wnfMunfrl&Sdaom olwdkYonf/ rSefuefaom
ÓPf&Sdaom olwdkYonf rSefuefaom ÓPf&Sd aom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef/
0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufaMumif; jzpf aom
or®m0drkwåd&Sdaom olwdkYonf 0#fqif;&JrS xGuf

ajrmufaMumif; jzpfaom or®m0drkwåd&Sdaom
olwdkYESifhtwl waygif;wnf; wom;wnf; jzpfukef\[k
(a[mawmfrl\])/

owårokwf/

**«tvHk;pHkaom okwfwdkYü twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefudk jyKtyf\»**

oHk;ckajrmuf ur®yx0*f NyD;V

4-pwkw→0*f 1-pwk"mwkokwf

114/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY "mwfwdkYonf
pav;yg;wdkYwnf;? tb,f av;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- yx0D"mwf?
tmayg"mwf? awaZm"mwf? 0ga,m"mwfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY "mwfwdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf

2-ykaAÁoarÁm"okwf

115/ om0w→djynf (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY opö mav;yg;udk rodrD opöm av;ygudk
rodao;aom bk&m;avmif; jzpfpOfuyif ightm; ptMuHonf
jzpf\ -]yx0D"mwf\ om,mzG,fonf tb,fenf;? tjypfonf
tb,fenf;? xGufajrmufaMumif;onf tb,fenf;/ tmayg"mwf\
om,mzG,fonf tb,fenf;? tjypfonf tb,fenf;?
xGufajrmufaMumif;onf tb,fenf;/ waZm"mwf\
om,mzG,fonf tb,fenf;? tjypfonf tb,fenf;? xGufajrmuf
aMumif;onf tb,fenf;/ 0ga,m"mwf\ om,mzG,fonf

tb,fenf;? tjypfonf tb,fenf;? xGufajrmufaMumif;onf
tb,fenf;}}[k (tMuH jzpf\)/

&[ef;wdkY ightm; ptMuHonf
jzpfjyef\ -]yx0D"mwfudk pGJí jzpfaoM csrf;omrIESifh
0rf; ajrmufrlonf yx0D"mwf\ om,mzG,fwnf;?
yx0D"mwf\ tjrJr&Sdjcif; qif;&Jjcif; azgufjyef wwfaom
oabm&Sdjcif;onfum; yx0D"mwf\ tjypfwnf;?
yx0D"mwf\ wyfrufri]qE´&m*}udk y,fazsmufjcif;onf
yx0D"mwf\ xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/ tmayg"mwfudk
pJJGí/y/ awaZm"mwf udk pGJí/y/ 0ga,m"mwfudk pGJí
jzpfaoM csrf;omrIESifh 0rf;ajrmufrlonf 0ga,m"mwf\
om,m zG,fwnf;? 0ga,m"mwf\ tjrJr&Sdjcif; qif;&Jjcif;
azgufjyefwwfaom oabm&Sdjcif;onfum; 0ga,m"mwf\
tjypfwnf;? 0ga,m"mwf\ wyfrufri]qE´&m*}udk
y,fazsmufjcif;onf 0ga,m"mwf\
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY "mwfav;yg;wdkY\ podkYaom
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifh xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;
xGufajrmufaMumif;tm;jzifh[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
rodao;orQ umvywfvHk; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh
wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuü twkr&Sd jrwwfaom
t&[wår*fÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í odNyD[Íí ig 0efrcHao;/

&[ef;wdkY "mwfav;yg;wdkY\ podkYaom
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifh xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;
xGufajrmufaMumif;tm;jzifh [kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
odaom tcgüum; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh
wuGaom vlUavmuü twkr&Sd jrwwfaom t&[wår*fÓPfudk
xdk;xGif;í odNyD[Íí ig 0efcH\? ightm; ÓPftjrifonf
xif&Sm;jzpfNyD? ig\ (udavom)wdkYrS vGwwfaom

pdwfonf rysuf pD;NyD? pudk,f\ tjzpfonf
tqHk;pGefaom udk,f\ tjzpfwnf;? ,cktcg wpfzef b0opfü
y#doaE``aezG,f r&SdawmhNyD}}[k xdkightm; tMuH
jzpfV

'kwd,okwf/

3-tp&ðokwf

116/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV/
&[ef;wdkY igonf yx0D"mwf\ om,mzG,fudk
&SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhNyD? yx0D"mwf\
om,mzG,fudk odcJhNyD? yx0D"mwf\ om,mzG,f[lorQ
udk ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifcJhNyD/ &[ef;wdkY igonf
yx0D"mwf\ tjypfudk &SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnf cJhNyD?
yx0D"mwf\ tjypfudk odcJhNyD? yx0D"mwf\
tjypf[lorQudk ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifcJhNyD/
&[ef;wdkY igonf yx0D"mwf\ xGufajrmufaMumif;udk
&SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhNyD? yx0D"mwf\
xGufajrmufaMumif;udk odcJhNyD? yx0D"mwf\
xGufajrmufaMumif;[lorQudk ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
jrifcJh NyD/

&[ef;wdkY igonf tmayg"mwfV/y/ &[ef;wdkY igonf
awaZm"mwfV &[ef;wdkY igonf 0ga,m"mwf\
om,mzG,fudk &SmrSD;vsuf vSnfhvnfcJhNyD?
0ga,m"mwf\ om,mzG,fudk odcJhNyD? 0ga,m"mwf\
om,mzG,f[lorQudk ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifcJhNyD/
&[ef;wdkY igonf 0ga,m"mwf\ tjypfudk &SmrSD;vsuf
vSnfhvnfcJhNyD? 0ga,m"mwf\ tjypfudk odcJhNyD?
0ga,m"mwf\ tjypf[lorQudk ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
jrifcJhNyD/ &[ef;wdkY igonf 0ga,m"mwf\
xGufajrmufaMumif;udk &SmrSD;vsuf
vSnfhvnfcJhNyD? 0ga,m"mwf\ xGufajrmufaMumif;udk

odcJhNyD? 0ga,m"mwfl\ xGufajrmufaMumif; [lorQudk
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifcJhNyD/

&[ef;wdkY igonf p"mwfav;yg;wdkY\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifh xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;
xGufajrmufaMumif;tm;jzifh[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
rodao;orQ umvywfvHk; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh
wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuü twkr&Sd jrwfaom
t&[wår*fÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í odNyD[lí ig 0efrcHao;/

&[ef;wdkY p"mwfav;yg;wdkY\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf; tjypftm;jzifh
xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;
xGufajrmufaMumif;tm;jzifh[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; odaom
tcgüum; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh
wuGaom vlUavmuü twkr&Sd jrwfaom t&[wår*fÓPfudk
xdk;xGif;í odNyD[lí ig 0efcHV ightm; ÓPftjrifonf
xif&Sm;jzpfNyD? ig\ (udavom)wdkYrS vGwfaom
pdwfonf rysuf pD;awmhNyD? pudk,f\ tjzpfonf
tqHk;pGefaom udk,f\ tjzpfwnf;? ,cktcg wpfzef b0opfü
y#doaE"aezG,f r&SdawmhNyD[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-aemap'Hokwf

117/ om0w¬djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfl\ om,mzG,fonf rjzpfcljhl
owå0gwdkYonf pyx0D"mwfü rwyfrufukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfl\ om,mzG,f
&SdaomaMumifhomvQif owå0gwdkYonf yx0D"mwfü
wyfrufukef\ &[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfl\ tjypf onf tu,fí

rjzpfCJhrl owå0gwdkYonf pyx0D"mwfü
rNiD;aiGUukef&m? &[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfü
tjypf&SdaomaMumifhomvQif owå0gwdkYonf
yx0D"mwfü NiD;aiGUukef\ &[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwf\
xGufajrmufaMumif; rjzpfCJhrl owå0gwdkYonf
pyx0D"mwfrS rxGufajrmufukef? &[ef;wdkY yx0D
"mwf\ xGufajrmufaMumif; &SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonf yx0D"mwfrS xGufajrmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY tmayg"mwf\ om,mzG,fonf rjzpfCJhrl/
&[ef;wdkY awaZm"mwf\ om,mzG,f onf rjzpfCJhrl/
&[ef;wdkY 0ga,m"mwf\ om,mzG,fonf rjzpfCJhrl
owå0gwdkYonf 0ga,m"mwfü rwyfrufukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY 0ga,m"mwfü
om,mzG,f&SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonfh0ga,m "mwfü wyfrufukef\ &[ef;wdkY
0ga,m"mwf\ tjypfonf rjzpfCJhrl owå0gwdkYonf
0ga,m"mwf ü rNiD;aiGUukef&m? &[ef;wdkY
0ga,m"mwfü tjypf&SdaomaMumifhomvQif
owå0gwdkYonf p0ga,m "mwfü NiD;aiGUukef\
&[ef;wdkY 0ga,m"mwf\ xGufajrmufaMumif;onf
rjzpfCJhrl owå0gwdkYonf p0ga,m"mwfrS
rxGufajrmufukef&m? &[ef;wdkY 0ga,m"mwf\
xGufajrmufaMumif; &SdaomaMumifh omvQif
owå0gwdkYonf 0ga,m"mwfrS xGufajrmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf p"mwfav;yg;wdkY\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifh xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;
xGufajrmufaMumif;tm;jzifh[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
rodao;orQ umvywfvHk; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh
wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom pvlUavmurS xGufajrmufukef
r,SOfukef uif;vGwfukef onf jzpfí tydkif;tjcm;udk
rvGefaom pdwfjzifh rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf p"mwfav;yg;wdkY\
om,mzG,fudkvnf; om,mzG,ftm;jzifh tjypfudkvnf;
tjypftm;jzifh xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;
xGufajrmufaMumif;tm;jzifh[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
odMuukefaom tcgüum; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh
wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifh wuGaom pvlUavmurS xGufajrmufukef
r,SOfukef uif;vGwfukef onf jzpfí tydkif;tjcm;udk
vGefaom pdwfjzifh ae&ukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-{uEÅ'ku©okwf

118/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY pyx0D"mwfonf {uefqif;&J onf qif;&JodkY
tpOfusonf qif;&JodkY ouf0ifonf csrf;omodkY rouf0ifonf
jzpfCjhrI owå0gwdkYonf pyx0D"mwfö rwyfrufukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwf\ csrf;omonf csrf;omodkY
tpOfusonf csrf;omodkY ouf0ifonf qif;&JodkY
rouf0ifonf\ tjzpfAMumifh owå0gwdkYonf yx0D"mwfö
wyfrufukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptmayg"mwfonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
pawaZm"mwfonf/ &[ef;wdkY p0ga,m "mwfonf
{uefqif;&Jonf qif;&JodkY tpOfusonf qif;&JodkY
ouf0ifonf csrf;omodkY rouf 0ifonf jzpfCjhrI
owå0gwdkYonf p0ga,m"mwfö rwyfrufukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY 0ga,m"mwf\ csrf;omonf csrf;omodkY
tpOfusonf csrf;omodkY ouf0ifonf qif;&JodkY
rouf0ifonf\ tjzpfAMumifh owå0gwdkYonf 0ga,m"mwfö
wyfrufukef\

&[ef;wdkY pyx0D"mwfonf {uefcsrf;omonf
csrf;omodkY tpOfusonf csrf;omodkY ouf0ifonf

qif;&JodkY rouf0ifonf jzpfcJhrl owå0gwdkYonf
pyx0D"mwfü rNiD;aiGUukef&m? &[ef;wdkY
yx0D"mwf\ qif;&Jonf qif;&JodkY tpOfusonf qif;&JodkY
ouf0ifonf csrf;omodkY rouf0ifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh
owå0gwdkYonf yx0D"mwfü NiD;aiGUukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptmayg"mwfonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
pawaZm"mwfonf/ &[ef;wdkY p0ga,m "mwfonf
{uefcsrf;omonf csrf;omodkY tpOfusonf csrf;omodkY
ouf0ifonf qif;&JodkY rouf0ifonf jzpfcJhrl
owå0gwdkYonf p0ga,m"mwfü rNiD;aiGUukef&m?
&[ef;wdkY 0ga,m"mwf\ qif;&Jonf qif;&JodkY tpOfusonf
qif;&JodkY ouf0ifonf csrf;omodkY rouf0ifonf\
tjzpfhaMumifh owå0gwdkYonf 0ga,m"mwfü
NiD;aiGUukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-tbdeE´okwf

119/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfudk tvGefESpfoufaom olonf
qif;&J'ku©udk tvGefESpfouf\? qif;&J'ku©udk
tvGefESpfoufaom olonf qif;&J'ku©rS rvGwfEdkif[lí ig
qdk\ tmayg"mwfudk tvGefESpfoufaom olonf/y/
awaZm"mwfudk/ 0ga,m "mwfudk tvGefESpfoufaom
olonf qif;&J'ku©udk tvGefESpfouf\? qif;&J'ku©udk
tvGefESpfouf aom olonf qif;&J'ku©rS rvGwf Edkif[lí ig
qdk\?

&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfudk rESpfoufaom olonf
qif;&J'ku©udk rESpfouf? qif;&J'ku©udk rESpfoufaom
olonf qif;&J'ku©rS vGwf\lí ig qdk\ tmayg"mwfudk/y/
awaZm"mwfudk/ 0ga,m"mwfudk rESpfoufaom olonf
qif;&J'ku©udk rESpfouf? qif;&J'ku©udk rESpfoufaom

olonf qif;&J'ku©rS vGwfajrmuf\lí ig qdk\k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-OyÜg'okwf

120/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&
&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfl jzpfjCIF;onf wnfjCIF;onf txl;ojzifh
jzpfjCIF;onf xif&Sm;jzpfjCIF;onf qif;&JjzpfjCIF;omwnf;?
a&m*gwdkY\ wnf &mjzpfjCIF;omwnf;? tdkrlaorl\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jCIF;omwnf;/ tmayg"mwfl jzpfjCIF;onf/y/
awaZm"mwfl jzpfjCIF;onf/ 0ga,m"mwfl jzpfjCIF;onf
wnfjCIF;onf txl;ojzifh jzpfjCIF; onf xif&Sm;jzpfjCIF;onf
qif;&JjzpfjCIF;omwnf;? a&m*gwdkY\
wnf&mjzpfjCIF;omwnf;? tdkrlaorl\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jCIF;omwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfl csKyfjCIF;onf Nidrf;jCIF;onf
uG,faysmufjCIF;onf qif;&JcsKyfjCIF; omwnf;?
a&m*gwdkY\ Nidrf;jCIF;omwnf;? tdkrlaorl\
uG,faysmufjCIF;odkY a&mufjCIF;omwnf;/ tmayg"mwfl
csKyfjCIF;onf/y/ awaZm"mwfl csKyfjCIF;onf/
0ga,m"mwfl csKyfjCIF;onf Nidrf;jCIF;onf
uG,faysmufjCIF;onf qif;&JcsKyfjCIF;omwnf;?
a&m*gwdkY\ Nidrf;jCIF;omwnf;? tdkrlaorl\
uG,faysmufjCIF;wnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-orPjAm[®Pokwf

121/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&
&[ef;wdkY p"mwfwdkYonf yx0D"mwfl? tmayg"mwfl?

awaZm"mwf? 0ga,m"mwf pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/
 &[ef;wdkY p"mwfav;rsdK;wdkY\
 om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
 xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
 rodukefaom orPjAm[®PwdekYudk orPwdekYüvnf; orP[k
 rorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdekYüvnf; jAm[®P[k
 rorkwftyfukef? xdktoQifwdkYonf orP\
 tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? jAm[®P\
 tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;aom
 OPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY p"mwfav;yg;wdkY\
 om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
 xGufhajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
 odukefaom orPjAm[®PwdekYudk orPwdekYüvnf; orP[k
 orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdekYüvnf; jAm[®P[k
 orkwftyfukef\? xdktoQifwdkY onf orP\
 tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? jAm[®P\
 tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;aom
 OPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\k
 (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, orPjAm[®Pokwf

122/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
 &[ef;wdkY "mwfwdekYonf yx0D"mwf? tmayg"mwf?
 awaZm"mwf? 0ga,m"mwf pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/
 &[ef;wdkY p"mwfav;rsdK;wdkY\
 jzpfamumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
 csKyfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
 tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;
 [kwfrSefaomtwdkif; rodukefaom
 orPjAm[®PwdekYudk/y/ «tus,fcsJUtyf\» odukef\y/

udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-wwd, orPjAm[®Pokwf

123/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfudk rodukefaom yx0D"mwf\jzpfaMumif;udk rodukefaom yx0D"mwf\ csKyf&mudk rodukefaom yx0D"mwf\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk rodukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYudk/y/ tmayg"mwfudk rodukefaom/awaZm"mwfudk rodukefaom/ 0ga,m"mwfudk rodukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ jzpf aMumif;udk rodukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ csKyf&mudk rodukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk rodukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYüvnf; orP[k rorkwf tyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYüvnf; jAm[®P[k rorkwftyfukef? xdktoQifwdkYonf orP\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? jAm[®P\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;aom ÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY yx0D"mwfudk odukefaom yx0D"mwf\jzpfaMumif;udk odukefaom yx0D"mwf\ csKyf&mudk odukefaom yx0D"mwf\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk odukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkYudk/y/ tmayg"mwfudk odukefaom/awaZm"mwfudk odukefaom/ 0ga,m"mwfudk odukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ jzpfaMumif;udk odukefaom 0ga,m"mwf\ csKyf&mudk odukefaom 0ga,m "mwf\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk odukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYudk orPwdkYüvnf; orP[k orkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYüvnf; jAm[®P[k

orkwftyfukef\ xdktoQifwdkYonf orP\
tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;? jAm[®P\
tjzpfudkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif xl;aom
ÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&ukef\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

pwkw¬0*f NyD;V

"mwkoH,kwf NyD;V

4-terw*³/₄oH,kwf

1-yXr0*f-1-wdPu|okwf

124/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
ac:awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[lí xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzHk;tyfukefonf wPSm
aESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnf
Mu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\ a&SUtpGef;onf rxif/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
pZrÁL'dyfuRef;ü &SdorQ jrufç xif;ç opfcufç
opf&Gufudk jzwfí waygif;wnf; pk¹/₂Hk;NyD;vQif
vufav;opf vufav;opf tpdwfudk jyKí]]ponfum; ig\
trdwnf;? ponfum; igh trd\ trdwnf;}}ponfjzifh wpfckpD

csxm;&m\? &[ef;wdkY xdk a,musfm;\
trdtqufqufwdkYonf rukefrqHk;EdkifonfomvQif
jzpfukef&m\? pifppfaomfum; þZrÁL'dyfuRef;ü &SdorQ
jrufç xif;ç opfcufç opf&Gufonf ukefqHk;jcif;odkY
a&muf&mV

xdkodkY jzpfjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;- &[ef;wdkY
poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif? rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh
ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh
zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí þb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
þb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEdkifaom aMumifhyifwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY þodkY &Snfvsm;Mumjrifhaom
aeYnOfUwdkYywfvHk; qif;&Judk cHpm;&zI;vS avNyD?
jyif;xefaom qif;&Judk cHpm;&zI;vSavNyD?
ysufpD;jcif;udk cHpm;&zI;vSavNyD? ocFsKdif;ajryHk
onf wdk;yGm;vSavNyD/ &[ef;wdkY þtvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg oifhvSonfomvQif wnf;?
wyfjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;?
vGwfajrmufjCIF;iSg oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-yx0Dokwf

125/ om0w→djynfÜ (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf
wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí þb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS þb0odkY
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxif/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
a,musfm;onf þajrBuD;udk qD;aphrQavmuf
qD;aphrQavmuf ajrpdKif cJvHk;udk jYKÍ]]þonfum; ig\

tzwnf;? ponfum; igh tz\ tzwnf;}}ponfjzifh wpfckpD
csxm;&m\ &[ef;wdkY xdka,musfm;\
tztqufqufwdkYonf rukefrqHk;EdkifonfomvQif jzpf
ukef&m\? pifppfaomfum; pr[myx0DajrBuD;onf
ukefqHk;jcif;odkY a&muf&m\

xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;- &[ef;wdkY
poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif? rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh
ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh
zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEdkifaom aMumifhyifwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY podkY &Snfvsm;Mumjrifhaom
aeYnOfhwdkYywfVHk; qif;&Judk cHpm;&zI;vS avNyD?
jyif;xefaom qif;&Judk cHpm;&zI;vSavNyD?
ysufpD;jcif;udk cHpm;&zI;vSavNyD? ocFsKdif;ajryHk
onf wdk;yGm;vSavNyD/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg
oifhvSonfom vQifwnf;? wyfjcif;uif;jcif;iSg
oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;? vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg
oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tókokwf

126/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf
wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxif/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefpOf
rcspfrESpfouftyfaom olwdkYESifh aygif;
azmf&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? cspfESpfoufukefaom
olwdkYESifh auGuGif;&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
jrnfwrf;idka<u;&ukefaom oifwdkY\ ,dkpD;aom
rsuf&nfMunfESifh r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf tb,fu
ydkvGef rsm;jym;oenf;[k ar;awmfrl\ toQifbk&m;
p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
pb0odkY ajy;oGm; usifvnfMu&ukefpOf
rcspfrESpfouftyfaom olwdkYESifh
aygif;azmf&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
cspfESpfoufukefaom olwdkYESifh
auGuGif;&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
jrnfwrf;idka<u;&ukefaom tuREkfyfwdkY\ ,dkpD;aom
rsuf&nfMunfonfomvQif rsm; vSyg\?
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vSyg[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mjzifh w&m;awmfudk
tuREkfyfwdkY od&ygukef\ [k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY aumif;avpG aumif;avpG? &[ef;wdkY
p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefpOf
rcspfrESpfouftyfaom olwdkYESifh aygif;
azmf&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? cspfESpfoufukefaom
olwdkYESifh auGuGif;&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
jrnfwrf;idka<u;&ukefaom oifwdkY\ ,dkpD;aom
rsuf&nfMunfonfomvQif rsm;vSay\? r[m
ork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vS[k piga[mwdkif;aom
tjcif;t&mjzifh w&m;awmfudk aumif;pGm odMuukef\?

&[ef;wdkY &SnfpGmaom aeYnOfhwdkYywfVHk;
oifwdkYonf trd\ aojcif;udk awGUMuHKcHpm;&zl;
vSavNyD? xdktrd\ aojcif;udk
awGUMuHKcHpm;&ukefonf jzpfí rcspfrESpfouftyfaom

wwd.okwf/

4-cD&okwf

127/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif? rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\ a&SUtpGef;onf rxif/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;? p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom oifwdkY aomufpdkYtyfaom trdEdkY&nf ESifh r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf tb,fu omvGefrsm;jym;oenf;[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom tuREkfyfwdkY aomufpdkYtyfaom trdEdkY&nfonfomvQif rsm;vSyg\? r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vSyg[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mjzifh w&m;awmfudk tuREfkyfwdkY od&ygukef\k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY aumif;pG aumif;pG? &[ef;wdkY p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom oifwdkY aomufpdkYtyfaom trdEdkY&nfonfom vQif rsm;vSyg\? r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vSay[k igbk&m; a[mwdkif;aom w&m;awmf udk aumif;pGm odyf\ xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif/y/ vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yAÁwokwf

128/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mű xdkifaeNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; urÇmonf
tb,frQavmuf &Snfygoenf;}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef;
urÇmonf &Snf vsm;vS\? xdkurÇmudk]]prQaom
ESpfwdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom ESpft&mwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom ESpftaxmifwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom ESpftodef;wdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m; Oyr mudk jyKjCIF;iSg wwfaumif;yg\
avm[k avQmufjyef\]]&[ef; wwfaumif;\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef; Oyrmaomfum;
ruGJrjywfaom tacgif;r&Sdaom wpfCJeufjzpfaom
ausmufawmifBuD;onf tvsm;tm;jzifh wpf,lZem
teHtm;jzifh wpf,lZem tapmuftm;jzifh wpf,lZem &Sd\
xdk ausmufawmifBuD;udk a,musfm;onf tESpfwpf&m
tESpfwpf&m vGefaomtcgű umodwdkif;jzpf t0wfjzifh
wpfBudrfwpfBudrfom yGwfwdkuf&m\? &[ef;
xdkausmufawmifBuD;onf pvkHYvjzifh vsifpGmomvQif
ukefjCIF;qHk;jCIF;odkY a&muf&m\? urÇmonf
ukefjCIF;qHk;jCIF;odkY ra&muf&m/

&[ef; urÇmonf podkY &SnfvSpGm\? &[ef; podkY
&Snfvsm;vSaom urÇmwdkY\]]wpfck aom urÇm}}[lí
rajymqdktyf?]]urÇmwpf&m}}[lí
rajymqdktyf?]]urÇmwpfaxmif}}[lí rajym
qdktyf?]]urÇmwpfodef;}}[lí rajymqdktyf/
xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;- &[ef; p oHo&m\
htpudk rodEdkif? a&SUtpGef;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY

podkYvQif	tvHk;pHkaom	ocFg&wdkYü
NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg		oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;?
wyfjCIF;uif;jCIF;iSg		oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;?
vGwfajrmufjCIF;iSg		oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/		

yLörokwf/

6-omoyokwf

129/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
 xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
 csOf;uyfí/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; urÇmonf
 tb,frQavmuf &Snfygoenf;}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef;
 urÇmonf &Snfvsm;vS\? xdkurÇmudk]]p rQaom
 ESpfwdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;/y/]]prQaom
 ESpfodef;wdkY}}[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f[k
 rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m; Oyr mudk jyKjCIF;iSg wwfaumif;yg\
 avm[k avQmufjyef\]]&[ef; wwfaumif;\}}[k
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef; Oyrmaomfum;
 tvsm; wpf,lZem teH wpf,lZem tapmuf
 wpf,lZem&Sdaom rkefnif;aphwdkYjzifh
 tpdkiftcjzGJUvsuf jynfhaom oHjzifhNyD;aom
 NrdKUonf &Sd&m\? a,musfm;onf xdkNrdKUwGif;&Sd
 rkefnif;aph yHkrS tESpfwpf&m tESpfwpf&mudk
 vGefaomtcg rkefnif;aph wpfaphpD wpfaphpD
 xkwf,l&m\? &[ef; xdkBuD;pGmaom rkefnif;aph tpkonf
 ukefjCIF; qHk;jCIF;odkY a&muf&m\? urÇmonf ukefjCIF;
 qHk;jCIF;odkY ra&mufEdkif&m/

&[ef; urÇmonf podkY &SnfvSpGm\? &[ef; podkY
 &Snfvsm;vSaom urÇmwdkY\]]wpfck aom urÇm}}[lí

rajymqdktyf?]]urÇmwpf&m}}[lí
rajymqdktyf?]]urÇmwpfaxmif}}[lí rajymqdk
tyf?]]urÇmwpfodef;}}[lí rajymqdktyf/
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;-&[ef; þoHo&m\
tpudk rodEdkif/y/ vGwfajrmufjcf;iSg
oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-om0uokwf

130/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
xdktcgü rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;vQif/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQif bk&m;
a&S;ü ausmfvGefukefNyD;aom urÇmwdkYonf
tb,frQavmuf rsm;ygukefoenf;}}[k avQmuf/
&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü ausmfvGefukefNyD;aom
urÇmwdkYonf rsm;vSukef\? xdkvGefukefNyD;aom
urÇmwdkYudk]]prQaom urÇmwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom urÇmt&mwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQ aom urÇmtaxmifwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom
urÇmtodef;}}wdkY[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjcf;iSg rvG,f[k
rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m; Oyr mudk jyKjcf;iSg wwfaumif;yg\
avm[k avQmufjyef/]]&[ef;wdkY wwfaumif;\}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü tESpf wpf&m toufwrf;&Sdonf jzpfí
tESpfwpf&m touf&Snfukefaom wynfh]om0u}
av;a,mufwdkYonf aeYwdkif; aeYwdkif;
urÇmuyfaygif;wpfodef; urÇmuyfaygif; wpfodef;udk
atmufarhukef&m\? xdkodkY atmufarhpOf
tESpfwpf&m toufwrf; &Sdonfjzpfí tESpfwpf&m

touf&Snfukefaom þwynfh]om0u} av;a,mufwdkYonf
tESpfwppf&mudk vGefaomtcgü aojcif;udk jyKukef&m\?
&[ef;wdkY xdkwynfh]om0u} av;a,mufwdkYonf
urÇmwdkYudk ukefatmif ratmifharhEdkifonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü ausmfvGefukefNyD;aom
urÇmwdkYonf þodkY rsm;vSukef\?
xdkurÇmwdkYudk]]þrQaom urÇmwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]þrQaom urÇmt&mwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]þrQaom urÇmtaxmifwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]þrQaom urÇmtodef;wdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,fukef/
xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;- &[ef;wdkY
þoHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif/y/ vGwfajrmufjCIF;iSg
oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-Fgokwf**

131/ &mZN*dK[fjynf a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xdktcg ykPÖm;wpfa,muf onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfvuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeum jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr a&S;ü
ausmfvGefukefNyD; aom urÇmwdkYonf tb,frQavmuf
rsm;ygukefoenf;}}[k avQmuf\ ykPÖm; a&S;ü
ausmfvGef ukefNyD;aom urÇmwdkYonf
rsm;vSonfomwnf;? xdkurÇmwdkYudk]]þrQaom
urÇmwdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]þrQaom
urÇmt&mwdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]þrQaom
urÇmtaxmifwdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]þrQaom
urÇmtodef;wdkY}}[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f[k
rdefYawmfrl\

toQifa*gwr Oyr mudk jyKj cif;iSg wwfaumif;yg\
avm[k avQmufjyefV]]ykPÖm; Oyr m jyKj cif;iSg
wwfaumif;\}}[k jr wfpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\
ykPÖm; Oyr maomfum; þ **Fgj rpf pí pD;&mrS
r[mork'´&modkY pD;0if&m t&yfwdkifatmif
xdktMum;ü]]prQaom ojwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom ojt&mwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom ojtaxmifwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom ojtodef;wdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;
a&wGufj cif;iSg rvG,f/

ykPÖm; a&S;ü ausmf vGefukefNyD;aom
urÇmwdkYonf xdkojwdkYxuf rsm;vSonfomwnf;? xdk
urÇmwdkYudk]]prQaom urÇmwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom urÇmt&mwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom urÇmtaxmifwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQaom urÇmtodef;wdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufj cif;iSg rvG,f/ xdkodkYjzpfj cif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;-ykPÖm; þoHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf
wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí þb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS þb0odkY
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEdkif aomaMumifhyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; þodkYvQif &Snfjrifhaom
aeYnOfUwdkYywfvHk; qif;&Judk
awGUMuHKcHpm;&z;l;vSavNyD? jyif;xefaom qif;&Judk
awGUMuHKcHpm;&z;l;vSavNyD? ysufpD;jcif;udk
awGUMuHKcHpm;&z;l;vSavNyD? ocFsKdif; ajryHkonf
wdk;yGm;vSavNyD/ ykPÖm; þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&wdkYü NiD;aiGUj cif;iSg oifhvSonf omvQifwnf;?
wyfj cif;uif;jcif;iSg oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;?
vGwfajrmufj cif;iSg oifhvSonfomvQif wnf;[k
a[mawmfrlV

podkY a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf ykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr
w&m;awmfonf tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdyg\? toQifa*gwr
w&m;awmfonf tvGef ESpfoufzG,f&SdygVy/
toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrS píhtoufxufqHk;
Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfrlygavmh}}[k (avQmuf\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'@okwf

132/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf
wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
txufaumif;uifodkY ypfvTwftyfaom awmifa0S;onf
wpfBudrfvnf; t&if;jzifh us\? wpfBudrfvnf; tv,fjzifh us\
wpfBudrfvnf; tzsm;jzifh usV

&[ef;wdkY pOyrmtwlomvQif rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh
ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh
zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxif/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? p &SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü pb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
wpfBudrfvnf; pavmurS wpfyg;aom avmuodkY
a&mufukef\? wpfBudrfvnf; wpfyg;aom avmurS
pavmuodkY a&mufukefV xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;-&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk

rodEdkif/y/ vGwfajrmufjCIF;iSg oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k
(a[m awmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-yk^{3/4}vokwf

133/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
*dZö suk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcgü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
ac:awmfrl\?]toQifbk&m;}}[lí xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif/ y/ &[ef;wdkY
wpf urÇmywf vHk; ajy; oGm; us if vnf aom
yk^{3/4}dKvfwfpa,muf\ podkY rsm;pGmaom t^{1/2}dk;quf
t^{1/2}dk;yHk t^{1/2}dk;pkonf pkaygif;odrf;qnf; tyfonf jzpfí
raysmufysufcJhrl pa0ykv'awmifESifh trQ jzpf&m\/
xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf tb,f aMumifhenf;- &[ef;wdkY
poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif/y/ vGwfajrmufjCIF;iSg
oifhvSawmhonfom wnf;[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwf aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrlNyD;í xdkrSaemufü
pqdkvwåHUaom *gxmwdkYudk a[mawmfrl\-

]wpfckaom urÇmuyfö jzpfaoM wpfa,mufaom
yk^{3/4}dKvf\ t^{1/2}dk;pkonf a0ykv'awmifESifh wlrQaom
tpktyHk jzpf&m\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\

r*"wdkif;olwdkY\ awmifwdkYjzifh jCH&Htyfaom
&mZN*dK[fjynfö xdk a0ykv' awmifonf BuD;\?
pa0ykv'awmfudk]*dZösuk#fawmif\
ajrmufbufeHyg;ü wnf\}[lí qdktyf\

qif;&J? qif;&J\ jzpfaMumif;? qif;&JrS vGwfajrmuf&m
(edAÁmef)? qif;&J csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhjzpfaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
t&d, r*f[lukefaom pt&d,opömwdkYudk
aumif;aomynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrifaom tcgü-

xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf ckepfBudrftwdkif;t&Snf usifvnf&í
tvHk;pHkaom oHa,mZOfwdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh
qif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;onf jzpf\}}[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

yxr0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f 1-'k*³/₄wokwf

134/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w—djynfü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg/y/ &[ef;wdkY oHo&m\
tpudk rodEdkif? rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh
ydwfzkh;tyfukefonf wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh
zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS xdkb0 xdkb0rS
pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\
a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jaom
raumif;aom toGif&Sdaom tMuif owå0gwdkYudk
awGUjrifukef&m\? podkY
awGUjrif&mü]]igwdkYonfvnf; p &SnfpGmaom
t"GefYumvü podkYoabm&Sdaom qif;&Judk
cHpm;&zl;vSavNyD}}[k qHk;jzwfjcif;odkY a&muftyf\
xdkodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
tvGefvQif ptvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü
NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;? wyfjcif;
uif;jcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;? vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg
oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-okcdwokwf

135/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif/y/ &[ef;wdkY csrf;omaom wefqmqifjcf;ESifh jynfhpHkaomoludk awGUjrifukef&m\? podkY awGUjrif&mü]]igwdkYonfvnf; p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvű podkYoabm &Sdaom csrf;omudk cHpm;&zI;vSavNyD}} [lí qHk;jzwfjcf;odkY a&muftyf\ xdkodkY jzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;- &[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif? a&SUtpGef;onf rxif/y/ vGwfajrmufjcf;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-wđorwǎokwf

136/ &mZN*dK[fjynf a0VK0efausmif;ű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg oHk;usdyfaom yga0,suwdkif;om; &[ef;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tm&nuif"kwifaqmif? yd@ygwf"kwifaqmif? yHokul "kwifaqmif? wdpD0&duf"kwifaqmifwdkY jzpfMuukefvsuf tvHk;pHkyif oHa,mZOf&Sdukefao;onfjzpfí jrwapGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuukefNyD;vQif jrwapGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ukefvsuf wpfckaom ae&mű xdkif aeukef\ xdktcg jrwapGmbk&m;tm; ptMuHonf jzpf\-]]oHk;usdyfrQaom pyga0,suwdkif;om; &[ef;tm;vHk;wdkYonf tm&nuif"kwifaqmif? yd@ygwf"kwifaqmif? yHokul"kwifaqmif? wdpD0&duf "kwifaqmifwdkY jzpfMuukefvsuf tvHk;pHkyif

oHa,mZOof&SdMuukefao;\? xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; pae&mü
yifvQif (wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmo0w&m;wdkYrS pdwfwdkY vGefajrmufukef&maom
tjcf; t&mjzifh igonf w&m;a[m&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuH jzpfawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
ac:awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[lí xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl-

&[ef;wdkY oHo&m\ tpudk rodEdkif?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}jzifh ydwfzkH;tyfukefonf
wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS
xdkb0 xdkb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukef
aom owå0gwdkY\ a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkt&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom oifwdkY\ OD;acgif;udk
jzwftyfukef onf jzpfí ,dkpD;aom aoG;&nfMunfESifh
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf tb,fu omvGefrsm;jym; oenf;
[k ar;awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; p&SnfpGmaom
t"GefYumvü ajy;oGm; usifvnfMu&ukefaom
tuREfkyfwdkY\ OD;acgif;udk jzwftyfukefonf
jzpfí ,dkpD;aom aoG;&nfMunfonfomvQif rsm;vSyg\?
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vSyg}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mwdkif;aom w&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkY odygukef\k avQmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY aumif;pG aumif;pG? p&SnfpGmaom
t"GefYumvü ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom oifwdkY\
OD;acgif;udk jzwftyfukefonf jzpfí ,dkpD;aom
aoG;&nfMunfonfomvQif rsm;vSyg\?
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vS[k igbk&m;
a[mwdkif;aom tjcf;t&mjzifh w&m;udk aumif;pGm
odMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &SnfpGmaom nOfUwdkYywfvHk;
EGm;jzpfukefpOf EGm;jzpfí
OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom ,dkpD; aom
aoG;&nfMunfonfomvQif rsm;vS\
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vSacs/y/ &[ef;wdkY
&SnfpGmaom nOfUwdkYywfvHk; uRjjzpfukefpOf
uRjjzpfí OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom oifwdkY\ ,dkpD;aom
aoG;&nfMunfonfomvQif rsm;vS\
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a&onf rrrsm;vSacs/y/ &[ef;wdkY
&SnfpGmaom nOfUwdkYywfvHk; odk;jzpfukefpOf
odk;jzpfí OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom oifwdkYV/y/ qdwfjzpf
ukefpOf qdwfjzpfí OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom oifwdkYV/
orifjzpfukefpOf orifjzpfí OD;acgif;jzwfch& aom
oifwdkYV MuufjzpfukefpOf Muufjzpfí
OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom oifwdkYV 0ufjzpfukefpOf
0ufjzpfí OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom oifwdkYV

&[ef;wdkY &SnfpGmaom nOfUwdkYywfvHk;
&Gmudk zsufqD;wwfukefaom
cdk;oljzpfOf]]&Gmudk zsufqD;wwfukefaom
cdk;ol} }[lí zrf;NyD;vQif OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom
oifwdkY\ ,dkpD;aom aoG;&nf Munfonf/ &[ef;wdkY
&SnfpGmaom nOfUwdkYywfvHk;]]vrf;c&D;ü
vk,ufwwfukefaom cdk;olwdkY}} [lí zrf;NyD;vQif
OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom oifwdkY\ ,kdpD;ukefaom
aoG;&nfMunfonf/ &[ef;wdkY &SnfpGmaom
nOfhwdkYywfvHk;]]olwpfyg;\ r,m;ukd ckd;wwfaom
ckd;olwdkY}}[lí zrf;NyD;vQif OD;acgif;jzwfch&aom
oifwdkY\ ,kdpD;aom aoG;&nfMunfonf rsm;vS\
r[mork'´&mav;pif;a& onf rrrsm;vSacs/
xkdodkYjzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
boHo&m\ tpukd rodEkdif/y/ vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg
oifhvSonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf aom w&m;ukd

ESpfvkd0rf;ajrmufMuukef\? podkY p*gxm rzuf
pkPÖd,oufouf w&m;awmfukd a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
yga0,suwkdif;om; &[ef;oHk;usdyfwdkYtm; wPSm'd|
dwdkYjzifh rpGjvrf;rlí pdwfwdkYonf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufukef\[k
(a[mawmfrl\))/

wwd,okwf/

4-rmwkokwf

137/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\|
&[ef;wdkY oHo&m\ tpukd rodEkdif/y/ &[ef;wdkY
p&SnfpGmaom t"GefYumvü oifwdkY\ trdrjzpfzl;aom
owå0gukd &vG,fonf r[kwf/

xkdodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,faMumifhenf;-&[ef;wdkY
poHo&m\ tpukd rodEkdif/y/ vGwfajrmufjcf; iSg
oifhvSawmh onfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\))/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ydwkokwf

138/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\|
&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpukd rodEkdif/y/ &[ef;wdkY tz
rjzpfzl;aom owå0gukd &vG,fonf r[kwf/y/
vGwfajrmufjcf;iSg oifhvSawmhonf omvQifwnf;[k
(a[mawmfrl\))/

ylörokwf/

6-bmwkokwf

139/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY oifwdkY\ nDtpfukd rjzpfzl;aom owå0gukd &vG,fonf r[kwf/y/ vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[m awmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-b*dedokwf

140/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf nDr ç ESr ç tpfr rjzpfzl;aom owå0gukd &vG,fonf r[kwf/y/ vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-ykwåokwf

141/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY oifwdkY\ om; rjzpfzl;aom owå0gukd &vG,fonf r[kwf/y/ vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomvQifwnf;[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-"Dwkokwf

142/ om0w→djynfű (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY poHo&m\ tpukd rodEkdif? t0dZÆmjzifh ydwfzHk;tyfukefonf wPSmaESmifBudK;jzifh zGJUcsnftyfukefonf jzpfí pb0rS xkdb0 xkdb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\ a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEkdif/

xkdb0rS pb0odkY ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukef aom
owå0gwdkY\ a&SUtpGef;onf rxifEkdif/

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; pa0ykv'awmif\
trnfonf]]ygpDe0Hoawmif}}[líom vQif xif&Sm;\?
&[ef;wdkY xkdpOftcgü vlwdkY\ trnfonf]]wd0&}}
[líomvQif xif&Sm;\? &[ef;wdkY wd0&trnf&Sdaom
vlwdkYtm; tESpfav;aomif;wdkYywfVHk;
toufwrf;yrmPonf jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY wd0&rnfaom
vlwdkYonf ygpDe0Hoawmifukd av;&ufjzifh
wuf&ukef\? av; &ufjzifh qif;&ukef\ &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
uukoefjrwfpGmbk&m;onf avmuü yGifhawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom uukoef jrwfpGmbk&m;\ 0d"k&ç
oODÆ0trnf&Sdaom aumif;jrwfaom wynfhthpHkonf
jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ½IMuukefavmh? pa0ykv'awmif\
xkdygpDe0Ho[laom trnfonfvnf; uG,faysmufavNyD?
xkdvlwdkYonfvnf; aoukefNyD?
xkduukoefjrwfpGmbk&m;onfvnf;
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlavNyD/

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf podkYvQif
rjrJMuukef? &[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf p
odkYvQif rckdifcHhMuukef? &[ef;wdkY
ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf podkYvQif om,mzG,fr&Sdojzifh
oufom&m r&ukef? &[ef;wdkY ptvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg
oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;? wyfjcif;uif;jcif;iSg
oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;? vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg
oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; pa0ykv'awmif\
trnfonf]]0uFuawmif}}[líomvQif xif&Sm;\? &[ef;wdkY

xkdpOftcgü vlwdkY\ trnfonf]]a&m[dwó}}[líomvQif
xif&Sm;\? &[ef;wdkY a&m[dwórnfaom vlwdkYtm;
tESpfoHk;aomif;wdkYywfvHk; toufwrf;yrmPonf jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY a&m[dwórnfaom vlwdkYonf OuFuawmifukd
oHk;&ufjzifh wuf&ukef\? oHk;&ufjzifh qif;&ukef\
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom aumPm*HkjrwpGmbk&m;onf
avmuü yGifhawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkduf aom
aumPm*HkjrwpGmbk&m;\ bda,smoç
Owå&trnf&Sdaom aumif;jrwfaom wynfhthpHkonf jzpf\
&[ef;wdkY ½IMuukefavmh? pa0ykv'awmif\
xkd0uFu[laom trnfonfvnf; uG,f aysmufavNyD?
xkdvlwdkYonfvnf; aoukefNyD?
xkdaumPm*HkjrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;
y&dedAÁmefjyKhawmfrlavNyD/ &[ef;wdkY
ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf podkYvQif rjrJMuukef/y/
vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg oifh vSawmhonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; pa0ykv'awmif\
trnfonf]]okyó}}[líomvQif xif&Sm;\? &[ef;wdkY
xkdpOftcgü vlwdkY\ trnfonf]]okyÜd,}}[líomvQif
xif&Sm;\? &[ef;wdkY okyÜd,rnfaom vlwdkYtm;
tESpfESpfaomif;wdkYywfvHk; toufwrf;yrmPonf jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY okyÜd,rnfaom vlwdkYonf okyóawmifukd
ESpf&ufjzifh wuf&ukef\? ESpf&ufjzifh qif;&ukef\
&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom uóyjrwpGmbk&m;onf avmuü
yGifhawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
uóyjrwpGmbk&m;\ wdóç bm&'GgZtrnf&Sdaom

aumif;jrwfaom wynfhtpHkonf jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
½lMuukef avmh? pa0ykv'awmif\ xkdokyó[laom
trnfonfvnf; uG,faysmufavNyD? xkdvlwdkYonfvnf;
aoukefNyD? xkduóyjrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrlavNyD/ &[ef;wdkY ocFg&
w&m;wdkYonf podkYvQif rckdifcHhMuukef/y/
vGwfajrmufjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ,cktcgüum; pa0ykv'awmif\
trnfonf]]a0ykv'}][líomvQif xif&Sm;\?
&[ef;wdkY ,cktcgüum; pvlwdkY\ trnfonf]]rm*"u}}
[líomvQif xif&Sm;\? &[ef;wdkY rm*"urnfaom vlwdkY\
toufwrf;ymPonf enf;\? wkd\? vsifjref\? MumjrifhpGm
touf &Snfaom olonf tESpfpwf&maomfvnf;aumif;?
tESpfpwf&mxuf tenf;i,f vGefíaomfvnf;aumif;
&SnfEkdifV/ &[ef;wdkY rm*"urnfaom vlwdkYonf
a0ykv'awmifukd wpfrk[kwfcsif;jzifh wufEkdifukef\
wpfrk[kwfcsif;jzifh qif;EkdifukefV/
&[ef;wdkY ,cktcgüum; (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom igbk&m;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;yGifhawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY igbk&m;\
om&dykwå&mç arm*¾vmefttrnf&Sdaom
aumif;jrwfaom wynfhtpHkonf jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
pa0ykv'awmif\ a0ykv'[laom trnfonfvnf; uG,f
aysmufvwåHU? pvlwdkYonfvnf; aoukefvwåHU?
igbk&m;onfvnf; y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHU? xkdtcg onf
jzpfvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf podkYvQif
rjrJMuukef? &[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf podkY
vQif om,mzG,fr&Sdojzifh oufom&m r&Muukef/
&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tvGef
vsif NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;?
wyfjcif;uif;jcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;? vGwf
ajrmufjcif;iSg oifhvSawmhonfomwnf;[k

jrwpGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\? aumif;
aom pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
bpkPÖd,pum;ajyw&m;ukd rdefYawmfrlNyD;í
xkdrSaemufü þ*gx mukd rdefYawmfrl\-

]wd0&rnfaom vlwdkY\ vufxufü þawmifonf
ygpDe0Ho trnf&Sd\? a&m[dwótrnf&Sdaom vlwdkY\
vufxufü þawmifonf OuFu trnf &Sd\
okyÜd,trnf&Sdaom vlwdkY\ vufxufü þawmifonf okyó
trnf &Sd\? rm*"urnfaom vlwdkY\ vufxufü þawmifonf
a0ykv' trnf &Sd\

ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tjrj r&SdMuukef? jzpfjCIF;
ysufjCIF;oabm &Sdukef\? jzpfNyD;í csKyfukef\
xkdocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Nidrf;&m edAÁmefonfum;
csrf;om\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;V

terw*¾oH,kwf NyD;V

5-uóyoH,kwf

1-oEÅK|okwf

144/ om0w→djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY þuóyonf &wwforQaom ouFef;jzifh
a&mifh&J\? &wwforQaom ouFef;jzifh a&mifh&JjCIF;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udkvnf; ajymqdkavh &SdV ouFef;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywfaom
&SmrSD;jCIF;odkYvnf; ra&muf? ouFef;udk r&aomfvnf;
rawmifhw? ouFef;udk &ívnf; rrufarm? rawGa0?
wPSmjzifhf rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lvsuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY puóyonf &wwforQaom qGrf;jzifh
a&mifh&J\? &wwforQaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&Jcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udkvnf; ajymqdkavh&SdV qGrf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywf aom
&SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf? qGrf;udk r&aomfvnf;
rawmifhw? qGrf;udk &ívnf; rruf arm? rawGa0?
wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lvsuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY puóyonf &wwforQaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mjzifh a&mifh&J\? &wwforQ aom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mjzifh a&mifh&Jcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udkvnf; ajymqdkavh&SdV ausmif;tdyf&m
ae&m[laom taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywfaom
&SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf? ausmif;tdyf&m
ae&mudk r&aomfvnf; rawmifhw?
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk &ívnf; rrufarm? rawGa0?
wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lvsuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY puóyonf &wwforQaom olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh a&mifh&J\?
&wwforQaom olemwdkY\
aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh a&mifh&Jcif;\ *kPf aus;Zl;udkvnf;
ajymqdkavh&SdV olemwdkY\
aq;toHk;taqmif[laom taMumif; aMumifh
ravsmufywfaom &SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf?
olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHh aq;toHk; taqmifudk r&ívnf;
rawmifhw? olemwdkY\
aq;toHk;taqmifudk &ívnf; rrufarm? rawGa0?
wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lvsuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmifV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü podkY
usifh&rnf]]&wwforQaom ouFef;jzifh
a&mifh&JukeftHh? &wwforQaom ouFef;jzifh

a&mifh&Jjcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udkvnf;
ajymqdkcsD;rGrf;avh&Sd ukeftHh? ouFef;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywfaom
&SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&mufukeftHh? ouFef;ukd
r&aomfvnf; rawmifhwukeftHh? ouFef;udk &ívnf;
rrufarm? rawGa0? wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk
½lvsuf xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí
oHk;aqmifukeftHh}} « ptwl tvHk;pHkukd jyKtyf\ »/

]]&wwforQaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&JukeftHh/y/
&wwforQaom ausmif;tdyf&mae&mjzifh
a&mifh&JukeftHh/y/ &wwforQaom olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh a&mifh&JukeftHh?
&wwforQaom olemwdkY\
aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh a&mifh&Jjcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udkvnf;
ajymqkdukeftHh? olemwdkY\
aq;toHk;taqmif[laom taMumif;aMumifh
ravsmufywfaom &SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf;
ra&mufukeftHh? olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHhhaq;toHk;taqmif udk &ívnf; rrufarm?
rawGa0? wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lvsuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí
oHk;aqmifukeftHh}}[k &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
oifwdkYonf usifhMuH&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; uóy
(Oyrm)jzifhvnf;aumif;? uóyESifh wlaom
rax&fOyrmjzifhvnf;aumif; igbk&m; qHk;rtHh?
qHk;rtyfukefaom oifwdkYonf rcRwfr,Gif; jzpfjcif;iSg
usifhtyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-taemwǎyÜDokwf

145/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü toQifr[muóyonfvnf;aumif;?

toQifom&dykMwmonfvnf;aumif; Am&mPoDjynf
£odywe rd'g0kefawmü aeukef\ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf ncsrf;tcgü wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrS xvsuf toQifr[m uóyxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifr[muóyESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd
ajymqkd NyD;qHk;apNyD;aemuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aomf toQifr[muóytm; bpum;ukd
qkd\?]]ighoQifr[muóy jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF; r&Sdol?
aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sdolonf opömaV;yG;ukd odjCIF;iSg
rxkduf? Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg rxkduf? a,m*\ ukef&m
twkr&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvfukd &&SdjCIF;iSg rxkduf/
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol aMumufvefYjCIF; &Sdolonfom
opömaV;yG;ukd odjCIF;iSg xkduf\? Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg
xkduf\? a,m*\ ukef&m twk r&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvfukd
&&SdjCIF;iSg xkduf\}}[k qkdV

ighoQif tb,frQavmufjzifh jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;
r&Sdol aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sdolonf opöm av;yG;ukd
odjCIF;iSg rxkdufoenf;? Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg rxkdufoenf;?
a,m*\ ukef&m twkr&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvfukd
&&SdjCIF;iSg rxkdufoenf;/

ighoQif tb,frQavmufjzifh jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol
aMumufvefYjCIF; &Sdolonf opömaV;yG;ukd odjCIF;iSg
xkdufoenf;? Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg xkdufoenf;? a,m*\
ukef&m twkr&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvf ukd &&SdjCIF;iSg
xkdufoenf;/

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]ightm;
rjzpfukefao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvf w&m;wdkY
jzpfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;rJhJCIF;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd rjyK?]]ightm;
jzpfNyD;ukefaom ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd ry,ftyfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhJCIF; iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k jyif;pGm

tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd rjyK?]]ightm; rjzpfukefao;aom
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY rjzpfCjhukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd rjyK?]]ightm; jzpf NyD;ukefaom
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY csKyfaysmufukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd rjyK/ ighoQif podkYvQif jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF; r&Sdol jzpfV

ighoQif tb,fodkYvQif aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef; onf]]ightm;
rjzpfukefao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkY
jzpfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
raMumufvefY?]]ightm;
jzpfNyD;ukefaom ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd ry,ftyfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
raMumufvefY?]]ightm; rjzpf ukefao;aom
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY rjzpfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k raMumuf
vefY?]]ightm; jzpfNyD;ukefaom ukokdvfw&m;wdkY
csKyfaysmufukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg
jzpfhukef&m\}}[k raMumufvefY/ ighoQif podkYvQif
aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sdol jzpfV ighoQif podkYvQif
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF; r&Sdol aMumufvefYjCIF;
r&Sdaom olonf opömav;yg;ukd odjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg rxkduf? a,m*\ ukef&m twkr&Sdaom
t&[wåzkdvfukd &&SdjCIF;iSg rxkduf/

ighoQif tb,fodkYvQif jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]ightm;
rjzpfukefao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkY
jzpfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd jyK\?]]ightm;
jzpfNyD;ukefaom ,kwfnHh aom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd ry,ftyfukefonf&Sdaomf

tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcif;ukd jyK\?]]ightm; rjzpfukefao;aom
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf/y/ jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;ukd
jyKV ighoQif podkYvQif jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;&Sdol
jzpfV

ighoQif tb,fodkYvQif aMumufvefYjcif;&Sdol
jzpfoenf;/ ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef; onf]]ightm;
rjzpfukefao;aom ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkY
jzpfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
aMumufvefY\?]]ightm; jzpfNyD;ukefaom ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd ry,ftyfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
aMumufvefY\?]]ightm; rjzpf ukefao;aom
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY rjzpfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef&m\}}[k
aMumufvefY\?]]ightm; jzpfukefNyD;aom
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY csKyfaysmufukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfukef &m\}}[k aMumufvefYV
ighoQif podkYvQif aMumufvefYjcif;&Sdol jzpfV ighoQif
podkYvQif jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;&Sdol
aMumufvefYjcif;&Sdol onf opömav;yg;ukd odjcif;iSg
xkduf\? Nidrf;at;jcif;iSg xkduf\? a,m*\ukef&m
twkr&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvfukd &jcif;iSg xkduf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-pE´Lyrokwf

146/ om0w→djynfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY vESifhwlpGm ukd,fpdwfukd xdef;csKyf
íomvQif tcsif;cyfodrf; {nfhonfym jzpfukefvsuf
'g,umwdkYü (ukd,f Elwf pdwfwdkYjzifh) Murf; MuKwfrl
r&SdukefbJ 'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;]]a,musfm; onf
a&wGif;a[mif;ukdvnf;aumif;? rnDñGwfaom
awmifukdvnf;aumif;? jrpurf;yg;jywfukdvnf;aumif;
Munfhonf&Sdaomf ukd,fpdwfukd xdef;csKyfiomvQif
Munfh&mouJhodkY}} &[ef;wdkY p Oyrmtwl
vESifhwlpGm ukd,fpdwfukd xdef;csKyfiomvQif
tcsif;cyfodrf; {nfhonfyrm jzpfukefvsuf (ukd,f Elwf
pdwfwdkYjzifh) Murf;MuKwfrl r&Sdukefbj
'g,umwdkYukd csOf;uyfMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY uóyonf vESifhwlpGm ukd,fpdwfukd
xdef;csKyfiomvQif tcsif;cyfodrf; {nfhonf yrmjzpfí
'g,umwdkYü (ukd,f Elwf pdwfwdkYjzifh) Murf;MuKwfrl
r&Sdbj 'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyf\ &[ef;wdkY
xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY atmufarhMuukefoenf;? tb,fodkY
oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf 'g,umwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfjcf;isg xkdufoenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\/
jrwpGmbk&m; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif t&if;rlv &Sdygukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif xkwfaqmifol &Sdygukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif rSD&m &Sdygukef\
jrwpGmbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? a[mawmfrltyfaom
pw&m;\ teufonf jrwpGmbk&m;\ ÓPfüomvQif
xifygapavmh? jrwpGmbk&m;\ (pum;awmfukd) Mum;
em&í &[ef;wdkYonf aqmifxm;&ukefvwåHU[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif;uifü vufukd
a0SU,rf;awmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY]]a0SU,rf;tyf aom pvufonf
aumif;uifü rNiduyfrpGjvrf; rzGJU,SufouJhodkY}}
ptwlomvQif 'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfaom
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf]]vmbfukd
tvkd&Sdaom olwdkYonf vmbf&apukefownf;?
aumif;rlukd tvkd&Sdaom olwdkYonf aumif;rlukd
jyKapukefownf;}}[k 'g,umwdkYü rNiduyfrpGjvrf;
rzGJU,Sufbj]]rdrd vmbf&jcif;jzifh

0rf;ajrmufESpfoufaom pdwf&Sd ouJhodkY}} ptwl
olwpyfyg;wdkY vmbf&jcif;jzifh 0rf;ajrmuf ESpfoufaom
pdwf&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf
'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfjcf;iSg xkduf\

&[ef;wdkY 'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfaom uóy\
pdwfonf]]vmbfukd tvkd&Sdukefaom olwdkYonf
vmbf&apukefownf;? aumif;rlukd tvkd&Sdukefaom
olwdkYonf aumif;rlukd jyKapukey ownf;}}[k
'g,umwdkYü rNiduyfrpGjvrf; rzGJU,SufbJ
rdrdvmbf&jcif;jzifh 0rf;ajrmufESpfoufaom
pdwf&SdouJhodkY ptwl olwpyfyg;wdkY\ vmbf&jcif;jzifh
0rf;ajrmufESpfoufaom pdwf&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;/
tb,fodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;\ w&m;a[mjcf;onf
rpifMu,foenf;? tb,fodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;\
w&m;a[mjcf;onf pifMu,foenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\
jrwpGmbk&m; w&m;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif
t&if;rlv &Sdygukel? jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif
xkwfaqmifol &Sdygukel? jrwpGmbk&m;omvQif
rSD&m &Sdygukel\ jrwpGmbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
a[mawmfrltyfaom pw&m;\ teufonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
ÓPf üomvQif xifygapavmh? jrwpGmbk&m;\
(pum;awmfukd) Mum;em&í &[ef;wdkYonf aqmifxm;&
ukefvwåHU[k avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukef avmh? a[maytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]jrwpGmbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
jyefavQmufMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY rnfonfh &[ef;rqkd]]ig\ w&m;ukd
emMum;Muukefrl emMum;NyD;ívnf; Munf
nKdMuukefrl MunfnKdukefonf jzpfí ightm;

MunfnKdaom tjcif;t&mukd jyKMuukefrl aumif;aypG}}
[k podkY pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí olwpfyg;wdkYtm;
w&m;a[m\ &[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;\
w&m;a[mjcif;onf rpifMu,f/

rnfonfh &[ef;rqkd]]jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;aom
w&m;awmfonf]aumif;pGm a[mxm; aom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? ukd,fwkdif odjriftyfaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay; wwfaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? vmvSnfh ½lvnfh[k
zdwfac:jyxkdufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? rdrd
ukd,fxJpdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xkdufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
ukd,fpD ukd,fi odjrifEkdifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;}[k
ESvHk;oGif;í ig\ w&m;ukd emMum;Muukefrl em
Mum;NyD;ívnf; w&m;ukd odMuygukefrl odNyD;í
t&[wåzkdvf[laom tusKd;iSg usifhMuygukefrl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkY pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; w&m;a[m\ podkY w&m;\
aumif;aom w&m;\ tjzpfukd pGJí olwpfyg;wdkYtm;
w&m;a[m\? oem;Muifemjcif;ukd pGJí
tpOfapmifha&Smufjcif;ukd taMumif;jyKí
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; w&m;a[m\ &[ef;wdkY podkY oabm
&Sdaom &[ef;\ w&m;a[mjcif;onf pifMu,f\

&[ef;wdkY uóyonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;aom
w&m;awmfonf]aumif;pGm a[m xm;aom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? ukd,fwkdif odjriftyfaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;wwfaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? vmvSnfh ½lvnfh[k
zdwfac:jyxkdufaom w&m;awmf ygaywnf;? rdrd
ukd,fxJpdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xkdufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
ukd,fpDukd,fi odjrifEkdifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;}[k
ESvHk;oGif;í ig a[maom w&m;ukd Mum;emMuukefrl
emMum;NyD;ívnf; w&m;ukd odMuygukefrl

odNyD;ívnf; t&[wåzkdvf[laom tusKd;iSg
usifhMuygukefrl aumif;avpG}}[k podkY
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí olwpfyg;wdkYtm; w&m;a[m\/
w&m;awmf\ aumif;aom w&m;tjzpfukd pGJí
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; w&m;a[m\? oem;Muifemjcif;ukd
pGJí tpOfapmifha&Smufjcif;ukd taMumif;jyKí
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; w&m;a[m\ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkY tm;
uóyukdaomfvnf;aumif;? uóyESifh wlaom
rax&fukdaomfvnf;aumif; (Oyrmxm;i) igbk&m;
qHk;rtHh/ qHk;rtYfukefaom oifwdkYonf rcRwfr,Gif;
jzpfjcif;iSg usifhtyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-ukvlyuokwf

147/ om0w—djynfö (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwfxif ukefoenf;?
tb,fodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf 'g,umodkY
csOf;uyfaom ukvlyu&[ef; jzpfjcif;iSg xkdufoenf;?
tb,fodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf 'g,umodkY
csOf;uyfaom ukvlyu &[ef;jzpfjcif;iSg rxkdufoenf;?
toQifbk&m; w&m;awmfwdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;omvQif t&if;rlv &Sdygukef\y/
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY rnfonfh &[ef;rqkd]]ightm;
ay;vSLygapukef? ray;vSL rjzpfygapukefvifh/ ightm;
rsm;pGmomvQif ay;vSLygapukef? tenf;i,frQukd
ray;vSLygapukefvifh/ ightm; rGefjrwf onfukdomvQif
ay;vSLygapukef? Murf;wrf;onfukd
ray;vSLygapukefvifh/ ightm; vsifjrefpGmomhvQif
ay;vSLygapukef? aES;auG;pGm ray;vSLygapukefvifh/
ightm; ½kdaopGmomvQif ay;vSLygapukef? r½kdrao
ray;vSLygapukefvifh}}[k podkYaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí

'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfV &[ef;wdkY podkY
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí 'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfaom
xkd&[ef;tm; tu,fí ray;vSL ukefonf jzpftHh?
xkdray;vSLjcif;aMumifh &[ef;onf
tESdyfpufch&ouJhody jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf ,if;ody
jzpfjcif; taMumif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;ukd
cHpm;&V

tenf;i,fukd ay;vSLukef\? trsm;ukd ray;vSLukef/y/
Murf;wrf;onfukd ay;vSLukef\? rGefjrwfonfukd
ray;vSLukef/ aES;auG;pGm ay;vSLukef\? vsifjrefpGm
ray;vSLukef/ xkdray;vSLjcif;aMumifh &[ef;onf
tESdyfpufch&ouJhody jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf ,if;ody
jzpfjcif; taMumif; aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;ukd cHpm;&V r¹/₂kdrao ay;vSLukef\?
¹/₂kdaopGm ray;vSLukef/ ,if;ody ay;vSLjcif;aMumifh
&[ef;onf tESdyfpufch&ouJhody jzpf\?
xkd&[ef;onf ,if;ody jzpfjcif; taMumif;aMumifh
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;ukd cHpm;&V &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf 'g,umwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfaom ukvlyu&[ef;jzpfjcif;iSg rxkduf/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif&[ef;onfum;]]wpfyg;aom
'g,umwdkYü ightm; ay;vSLygapukef? ray; vSLonf
rjzpfapukefvifh/ ightm; rsm;pGmomvQif
ay;vSLygapukef? tenf;i,fukd ray;vSLygap ukefvifh/
rGefjrwfonfukdomvQif ay;vSLygapukef?
Murf;wrf;onfukd ray;vSLygapukefvifh/ ightm;
vsifjrefpGmomvQif ay;vSLygapukef? aES;auG;pGm
ray;vSLygapukefvifh/ ightm; ¹/₂kdaopGm ay;vSLy
gapukef? r¹/₂kdrao ray;vSLygapukefvifh}}[k podkY
ay;vSL&mü xkdawmifhwjcif;ukd tb,frSm &Ekdif
tHhenf;[k podkY pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí 'g,umwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfV &[ef;wdkY podkY pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfaom xkd&[ef;tm;
ray;vSLukef? xkdray;vSLjcif;aMumifh &[ef;onf

tESdyfpufcH&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkd&[ef;onf ,if;odkY
rjzpfjCIF;aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd
rcHpm;&/

tenf;i,fukd ay;vSLukef\? trsm;ukd ray;vSLukef/
xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh &[ef;onf
tESdyfpufcH&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkd&[ef;onf ,if;odkY
rjzpfjCIF; taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;
romjCIF;ukd rcHpm;&/ Murf;wrf;onfukd ay;vSLukef\?
rGefjrwfonfukd ray;vSLukef/ xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh
&[ef;onf tESdyfpufcH&ouJhodkY rjzpf?
xkd&[ef;onf ,if;odkY rjzpfjCIF; taMumif; aMumifh
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd rcHpm;&/ aES;auG;pGm
ay;vSLukef\? vsifjrefpGm ray;vSL ukef/
xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh &[ef;onf
tESdyfpufcH&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdtESdyfpuf cH&ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd
rcHpm;&/ r¹/₂kdrao ay;vSLukef\? ¹/₂kdaopGm
ray;vSLukef/ xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh &[ef;onf
tESdyfpufcH&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdtESdyfpufcH&ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF; ukd
rcHpm;&/ &[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf
'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfaom ukvlyu &[ef;jzpfjCIF;iSg
xkdufV

&[ef;wdkY uóyonf]]wpfyg;aom
'g,umwdkYü]ightm; ay;vSLygapukef? ray;vSLonf
rjzpfapukefvifh/ ightm; rsm;pGmomvQif
ay;vSLygapukef? tenf;i,fukd ray;vSLygapukefvifh/
ightm; rGefjrwfonfukdomvQif ay;vSLygapukef?
Murf;wrf;onfukd ray;vSLygapukefvifh/ ightm;
vsifjrefpGmomvQif ay;vSLygapukef? aES;auG;pGm
ray;vSLygapukefvifh/ ightm; ¹/₂kdaopGm ay;vSLy
gapukef? r¹/₂kdrao ray;vSLygapukefvifh}[k podkY

ay;vSL&mü xkdawmifhwjCIF;ukd tb,frSm &Ekdif
tHhenf;}}[k podkY pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí 'g,umwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfV &[ef;wdkY podkY pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfíh'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyfaom xkduóytm; tu,fí
ray;vSLukefonf jzpfthh? xkdray;vSLjCIF; aMumifh
uóyonf tESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkduóyonf
xkdtESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF; [laom
taMumifhaMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd
rcHpm;&/

tenf;i,fukd ay;vSLukef\? trsm;ukd ray;vSLukef/
xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh uóyonf
tESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkduóyonf
xkdtESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF;[laom taMumif;
aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd rcHpm;&/
Murf;wrf;onfukd ay;vSLukef\? rGefjrwfonfukd
ray;vSLukef/ xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh uóyonf
tESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkduóyonf xkd
tESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd
rcHpm; &/ aES;auG;pGm ay;vSLukef\? vsifjrefpGm
ray;vSLukef/ xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh uóyonf tESdyf
pufch&ouJhodkY rjzpf? xkduóyonf
xkdtESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF;wnf;[laom
taMumif; aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd
rcHpm;&/ r¹/₂kdrao ay;vSLukef\? ¹/₂kdaopGm
ray;vSLukef/ xkdray;vSLjCIF;aMumifh uóyonf
tESdyfpufch&ouJhodkY rjzpf/ xkduóyonf
xkdtESdyfpufch& ouJhodkY rjzpfjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukd
rcHpm;&/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; uóy
(Oyrm)jzifhvnf;aumif;? uóyESifh wlaom
rax&fOyrmjzifhvnf;aumif; ig qHk;rtHh?
qHk;rtyfukefaom oifwdkYonf rcRwfr,Gif; jzpfjCIF;iSg
usifhtyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ZdPÖokwf

148/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -
&mZN*dK[fjynf a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ½kdaopGm &Sdckd;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifr[m uóym; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]uóy oifonf ,cktcgü
tkdrif;NyD? oif\ ykdufqHavQmfrQifjzifh &uftyfaom
0wf½HkNyD;aom pyHhokulouFef;wdkYonf
av;vHvSukef\? uóy xdkYaMumifh oifonf 'g,umwdkY
vSL'gef;aom ouFef;wdkYukdvnf; aqmifavmh? zdwftyf
aom qGrf;wdkYukdvnf; oHk;aqmifavmh? igbk&m;\
txHüvnf; aeavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfonfum; &SnfpGmaom
aeYnOfhwdkYywfHk; tm&nuif"kwifukd aqmuf
wnfcJhyg\? tm&nuif"kwifaqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf;
ajymqkdcJhygV yd@ygwf"kwifukd aqmufwnfcJhyg\?
yd@ygwf"kwifaqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf;
ajymqkdcJhygV wdpD0&duf"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhyg\? wdpD0&duf"kwifaqmufwnfjcf;\
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJhygV tvdkenf;cJhyg\?
tvkdenf;jcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJhygV
a&mifh&JcJhyg\? a&mifh&Jjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf;
ajymqkdcJh ygV qdwfNidrf&mü aecJhyg\?
qdwfNidrf&mü aejcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJhygV
vlwdkYESifh ra&m aESmcJhyg? vlwdkYESifh
ra&maESmjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJhygV
xufoefaom vkHYv&SdcJhyg\? xufoefaom

vkHYv&Sdjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJhyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

uóy oifonf tb,ftusKd;xl;ukd aumif;pGm jrifonf jzpfí
&SnfjrifhpGmaom aeYnOfhwdkYywfVHk;
tm&nuif"kwifukd aqmufwnfcJhoenf;?
tm&nuif"kwifaqmufwnfjCIF;\ *kPfukdhvnf;
ajymqkdcJhoenf;/ yd@ygwf"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhoenf;/y/ yHhokul"kwifukd aqmufwnfcJh
oenf;/ wdpD0&duf"kwifukd aqmufwnfcJhoenf;/
tvkdenf;cJhoenf;/ a&mifh&JcJhoenf;/ qdwfNidrf &mü
aecJhoenf;/ vlwdkYESifh ra&maESmcJhoenf;/
xufoefaom vkHYv&SdcJhoenf;? xufoefaom
vkHYv&SdjCIF;\ *kPfukd ajymqkdcJhoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfonf ESpfyg;ukefaom
tusKd;xl;wdkYukd aumif;pGm jrifonf jzpfí &Snf
jrifhpGmaom aeYnOfhwdkYywfVHk; tm&nuif"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf? tm&nuif"kwifaqmuf wnfjCIF;\
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJhygonf/ yd@ygwf"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf/y/ yHhokul"kwif ukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf/ wdpD0&duf"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf/ tvkdenf;cJhygonf/ a&mifh&JcJh
ygonf/ qdwfNidrf&mü aecJhygonf/ vlwdkYESifh
ra&maESmcJhyg/ xufoefaom vkHYv&SdcJhygonf?
xufoefaom vkHYv&SdjCIF;\ *kPfukd ajymqkdcJhygonf/
rdrd\ rsufarSmufaom ukd,f\ tjzpfü csrf;ompGm
ae&jCIF;ukd aumif;pGm
jrifonfjzpfívnf;aumif;?]]bk&m;wynfh tqufqufjzpfukef
aom xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]&SnpGmaom
aeYnOfhwdkYywfVHk; tm&nuif"kwifukd
aqmufwnfukef owwf? tm&nuif"kwifaqmufwnfjCIF;\
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukefowwf/y/ yd@ygwf"kwifukd
aqmufwnfukefowwf/y/ yHhokul"kwifukd
aqmufwnfukefowwf/ wdpD0&duf"kwifukd aqmuf

wnfukefowwf/ tvkdenf;ukefowwf/ a&mifh&Jukefowwf/
qdwfNidrf&mü aeukefowwf/ vlwdkY ESifh
ra&maESmukefowwf/ xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdukefowwf? xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdjcif;\n
*kPfukd ajymqkdukefowwf}[k jriftyonfukd
tpOfvkdufjCIF;]'d|mEk*wd}odkY aemifvmaemufom;
vltrsm;wdkY a&mufukefjim;tHhvnf; rod?
xkdolwdkYonf rcRwfr,Gif; jzpfjCIF;iSg
usifhMuukefvwåHU? xkdolwdkYtm; xkdtusifhonf
&SnfpGmaom aeYnOfhwdkYywfvHk; pD;yGm;jCIF;igS
csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfvwåHU}}[k aemifvm aemufom;
vltrsm;ukd oem;onfjzpfívnf;aumif; toQifbk&m;
tuREfkyfonf pifppftm;jzifh pESpfyg;aom
tusKd;xl;wdkYukd aumif;pGm jrifonfjzpfí
&SnfpGmaom aeYnOfhwdkYywfvHk; tm&nuif
"kwifukd aqmufwnfcJhygonf?
tm&nuif"kwifaqmufwnfjCIF;\n *kPfukdvnf;
ajymqkdcJhygonf/ yd@ygwF"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf/y/ yHhokul"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf/ wdpD0&duf"kwifukd
aqmufwnfcJhygonf/ tvkdenf;cJhygonf/
a&mifh&JcJhygonf/ qdwfNidrf&mü aecJhygonf/
vlwdkYESifh ra&maESmcJhyg/ xufoefaom
vkHYv&SdcJhygonf? xufoefaom vkHYv&SdjCIF;\n
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdcJh ygonf[k avQmufV

uóy aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? uóy oifonf
rsm;pGmaom olwdkY\ pD;yGm;jCIF;iSg rsm;pGmaom
olwdkY\ csrf;omjCIF;iSg avmuukd
tpOfapmifha&SmufjCIF;iSg ewfvvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg
pD;yGm;jCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg usifhayV uóy
xdkYaMumifh oifonf ykdufqHavsmfrQifjzifh &uftyf
aom 0wf½HkNyD;aom yHhokulouFef;wdkYukdvnf;
aqmifavmh? qGrf;tvdkYiSgvnf; vSnfhvnfavmh?
awmüvnf; aeavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-Mo0g'okwf

149/ &mZN*dK[fjynf a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[muóy onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd tvGef½kdaopGm &Sdckd;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifr[muóytm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onfhppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]]uóy
&[ef;wdkYukd qHk;ravmh? uóy &[ef;wdkYtm;
w&m;pum; ajyma[mjcif;ukd jyKavmh/ uóy
igonfvnf;aumif;? oifonfvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkYukd qHk;r
&m\ igonfvnf;aumif;? oifonfvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkYtm;
w&m;pum; a[majymjcif;ukd jyK&m\}][k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü &[ef;wdkYonf qHk;rcufygukef\?
qHk;rcufjcif;ukd jyKwwfaom (tukokdvf)
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphkygukef\? onf;rcHMuygukef?
qHk;ronfukd ½kdaopGm rem,IMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
tmeE´m\ twlaewynfh b@&[ef;ESifh tEk½k´´g\
twlaewynfh tbdZdu&[ef;wdkYonf]]&[ef; vmavmh?
tb,folonf tvGefrsm;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf
tvGefaumif;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf
tvGefMumjrifhpGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;}}[k tMum;
tjrif]okw}jzifh tcsif;csif; tvGef jiif;cHkMuonfukd
tuREfkyf jrif&yg\[k avQmuf\

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd
ac:awmfrlí]]&[ef; vmavmh? ig\ pum;jzifh tmeE´m\
twlaewynfh b@&[ef;ESifh tEk½k´´g\ twlaewynfh
tbdZdu&[ef;wdkYukd]toQifwdkYukd jrwpGmbk&m;
ac:awmfrl\}[k ac:acsavmh}}[k

rdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}} [lí
xkd&[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ (pum;awmfukd) 0efcHí
xkd&[ef;wdkYodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkd
&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifwdkYukd jrwfpGmbk&m;
ac:awmfrl\}}[k þpum;ukd qkdV

]]igh&Sif aumif;ygNyD}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkdac:vmaom &[ef;\ (pum;ukd) 0efcHMuí
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfukefNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ½kdaopGm &Sdckd;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeMuukef\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeukefaom xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
þ pum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\-]]&[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf]&[ef; vmavmh? tb,folonf tvGefrsm;pGm
a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf tvGef aumif;pGm
a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf tvGef Mum jrifhpGm
a[mEkdifrnfenf;}[k tMum;tjrif]okw}jzifh tcsif;csif;
tvGef jiif;cHkMu\lonf rSefo avm}}[k ar;awmfrlV
toQifbk&m; rSefyg\[k avQmufukefV &[ef;wdkY
vmMuukefavmh?]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf]&[ef;
vmavmh? tb,folonf tvGef rsm;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;?
tb,folonf tvGef aumif;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf
tvGef MumjrifhpGm a[mEkdif rnfenf;}[k
tMum;tjrif]okw}jzifh tvGef jiif;cHkMuavmh}}[k
w&m;a[mtyfonfukd oifwdkY odzl; ukefoavm[k
ar;awmfrlV toQifbk&m; þodkY rodzl;ygukef[k
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf igbk&m;\
þodkY a[mtyfaom w&m;ukd tu,fí rodukefjim;tHh?
xkdodkY jzpfonf &Sdaomf r*fzkdvfrS
tcsnf;EDS;a,musfm;jzpfukefaom oifwdkYonf
todkYvQif tb,fukd odaomaMumifh tb,fukd
jrifaomaMumifh þodkY aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü &[ef;jyKyg ukefvsuf]]&[ef;
vmavmh? tb,folonf tvGef rsm;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;?
tb,folonf tvGef aumif;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf

tvGef MumjrifhpGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;}}[k
tMum;tjrif]okw}jzifh tcsif;csif; tvGef jiif;cHkMuoenf;[k
rdefYawmfriV

xkdtcgü xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYü OD;ckdufMuukefí
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
tuREfkyfwdkYtm; vTrf;rk;d;aeYgukef\?
tuREfkyfwdkYonf podkY aumif;pGm a[mtYfaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü &[ef;jyKygukefvsuf]&[ef;
vmavmh? tb,folonf tvGef rsm;pGm a[mEkdif rnfenf;?
tb,folonf tvGef aumif;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;?htb,folonf
tvGef MumjrifhpGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;}}[k
tMum;tjrif]okw}jzifh tcsif;csif; tvGef
jiif;cHkrdygukef\? toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xkdtuREfkyfwdkY\ tjypfukd tjypftavsmuf aemifftcgü
apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg onf;cHawmfriygavmh}}[k
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf
pifppftm;jzifh tjypfonf vTrf;rk;d;aeukef\? oifwdkYonf
podkY aumif;pGm a[mtYfaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü &[ef;jyKMuukefvsuf]&[ef;
vmavmh? tb,folonf tvGefrsm;pGm a[mEkdif rnfenf;?
tb,folonf tvGef aumif;pGm a[mEkdifrnfenf;? tb,folonf
tvGef MumjrifhpGm a[mrnfenf;}}[k
tMum;tjrif]okw}jzifh tcsif;csif; jiif;cHkMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgüum; oifwdkYonf tjypftavsmuf
jrifMuí w&m;tm;avsmfpGm ukpm;ukef\? xkdtcg
oifwdkY\ xkd tjypfukd igwdkY vufcHukeyV &[ef;wdkY
tMuifolonf tjypfukd tjypf[k jrifukefí tjypftm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;\? aemifftcgüvnf; apmifhpnf;\? xkdol\
xkdukpm;jcif; apmifhpnf;jcif;onf t&d,mwdkY\

0denf;usifh0wfü
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

BuD;yGm;aMumif;wnf;[k

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, Mo0g'okwf

150/ &mZN*dK[fjynf a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[muóy onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf\y/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifr[muóytm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]]uóy &[ef;wdkYukd
qHk;ravmh? uóy &[ef;wdkYtm; w&m;pum;
ajyma[mjcif;ukd jyKavmh/ uóy igonfvnf;aumif;?
oifonfvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkYukd qHk;r&m\/
igonfvnf;aumif;? oifonfvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkYtm; w&m;
pum; ajyma[mjcif;ukd jyK&m\} }[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü &[ef;wdkYonf qHk;rcufygukef\
qHk;rcufjcif;ukd jyKwwfaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkygukef\? onf;rcHMuygukef? tqHk;trukd
½kdaopGm rem,lMuygukef? toQifbk&m; rnfonfh
&[ef;tm;rqkd ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,HkMunfjcif; r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü &Sufjcif; r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü aMumufjcif; r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü vkHYv r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ynm r&Sd? xkd&[ef;tm;
a&mufvmorQ nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfjcif; ukdomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\? BuD;yGm;jcif;ukd
rarQmfvifhtyf/

toQifbk&m; vqkwfyu©ü a&mufvmorQaom
nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif; vtm; tqif;? t0ef; t0kdif;?
ta&mift0g? vHk;&yfoP²meftm;jzifh qkwf,kwfouJhodkY

toQifbk&m; ptwlomvQif rnf onfh &[ef;tm;rqkd
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,HkMunfjcf; r&Sd? &Sufjcf;
r&Sd? aMumufvefYjcf; r&Sd? vkHYv r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ynm r&Sd? xkd&[ef;tm;
a&mufvmorQ nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif; ukokdvf
w&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfjcf;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\? BuD;yGm;jcf;ukd rarQmf
vifhtyf/ toQifbk&m;]]o'`gw&m; r&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom ppum;onf
qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]t&Suf r&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom ppum; onf qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]aMumufvefYjcf; r&Sdaom a,musfm;
yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom ppum;onf qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom
pum;ygwnf;? toQifbk&m;]]ysif;&daom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom ppum;onf
qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]ynmrJhaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom
ppum;onf qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]trsufxGufwwfaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom ppum;onf qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jy aom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]&efNidK;zGJUwwfaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom ppum;onf
qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]qHk;rolr&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY}}[laom p
pum;onf qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;/

toQifbk&m; rnfonfh &[ef;tm;rqkd
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,HkMunfjcf;&Sd\? &Sufjcf;&Sd\
aMumufvefYjcf;&Sd\? vkHYv&Sd\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ynm&Sd\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
a&mufvmorQ aom nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü BuD;yGm;jcf;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifh tyf\? qkwf,kwfjcf;ukd
rarQmfvifhtyf/

toQifbk&m; vqef;yu©ü a&mufvmorQaom
nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif; vtm; tqif;? t0ef; t0kdif;?
ta&mift0g? vHk;&yfoP²meftm;jzifh
wkd;yGm;ouJhodkY toQifbk&m; rnfonfh &[ef;tm;rqkd
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,HkMunfjCIF;&Sd\
&SufjCIF;&SdVY/ aMumufvefYjCIF;&Sd\
ukokdvf w&m;wdkYü ynm&Sd\
a&mufvmorQ nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü BuD;yGm;jCIF;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfl? qkwf,kwfcif;ukd
rarQmfvifhtyfl/

toQifbk&m;]]o''gw&m;&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom bpum;onf
rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]&SufjCIF;&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom bpum;onf rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]aMumufvefYjCIF;&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}} [laom bpum;onf
rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom bpum;onf
rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]ynm&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom bpum;onf rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]trsufxGufaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom bpum;onf rqkwf ,kwfcif;ukd jyaom
pum;ygwnf;? toQifbk&m;]]&efNidK;rzGJUwwfaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom bpum;onf
rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;?
toQifbk&m;]]qHk;rol&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY}} [laom
bpum;onf rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jyaom pum;ygwnf;[k
(avQmuf)/

uóy aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? rnfonfh &[ef;tm;rqkd
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,kHMunfjCIF; r&Sd? &SufjCIF;

r&Sd/y/ aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sd? vkHYv r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ynm r&Sd? xkd&[ef; tm;
a&mufvmorQaom nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfjCIF;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\? BuD;yGm;jCIF;ukd
rarQmfvifhtyf/

uóy vqkwfyu©ü a&mufvmorQaom
nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif; vtm; tqif;/y/ vkH;&yf
oP²meftm;jzifh qkwf,kwfonfomvQif jzpfouJ]hodkY uóy
ptwlomvQif rnfonfh &[ef;tm; rqkd
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,kHMunfjCIF; r&Sd/y/ &SufjCIF;
r&Sd? aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sd? vkHYv r&Sd?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ynm r&Sd? xkd&[ef;tm;
a&mufvmorQaom nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfjCIF;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\? BuD;yGm;jCIF;ukd
rarQmfvifhtyf/

uóy]]o'`gw&m;r&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom ppum;onf qkwf,kwfjCIF;ukd jy aom
pum;wnf;?]]&SufjCIF;r&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom ppum;onf/y/]]aMumufvefYjCIF; r&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom
ppum;onf/]]ysif;&djCIF;&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
[laom ppum;onf/]]ynmr&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom
ppum;onf/]]trsufxGufjCIF;&Sdaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom
ppum;onf/]]&efNidK;zGJJUwwfaom
a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom ppum; onf
qkwf,kwfjCIF;ukd jyaom pum;wnf;/ uóy]]qkH;rwwfol
r&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY}}[laom ppum;onf
qkwf,kwfjCIF;ukd jyaom pum;wnf;/

uóy rnfonfh &[ef;tm;rqkd
 ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ,kHMunfcif;]]o''g}}w&m;&Sd\
 &Sufjcif; &Sd\
 aMumufvefYjcif;&Sd\
 xkd&[ef;tm;
 a&mufvmorQaom nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
 ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü BuD;yGm;jcif;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
 &vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvfifhtyf\? qkwf,kwfcif;ukd
 rarQmfvfifhtyf/ uóy vqef;yu©ü a&mufvmorQaom
 nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif; vtm; tqif;? t0ef;t0kdif;? ta&mif
 t0g? vkH;&yfoP²meftm;jzifh wkd;yGm;ouJ]hodkY uóy
 ptwlomvQif rnfonfh &[ef;tm;rqkd ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü
 ,kHMunfcif;]]o''g}}w&m;&Sd\
 &Sufjcif;&Sd\
 aMumufvefYjcif;&Sd\
 vkHYv&Sd\
 ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ynm&Sd\
 xkd&[ef;tm;
 a&mufvmorQaom nOfhwkdif;aeYwkdif;
 ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü BuD;yGm;jcif;ukdomvQif (rcRwf
 &vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvfifhtyf\? qkwf,kwfcif;ukd
 rarQmfvfifhtyf/

uóy]]o''gw&m;&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
 [laom ppum;onf rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd jy aom
 pum;wnf;?]]&Sufjcif;&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
 [laom ppum;onf/y/]]aMumufvefYjcif; &Sdaom
 a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom/]]xufoefaom
 vkHYv&Sdaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
 [laom/]]ynm&Sd aom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
 [laom/]]trsufrxGufwwfaom a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}
 [laom/ uóy]]&efNidK;rzGJ]Uwwfaom
 a,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvf}}[laom ppum;onf
 rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd ज्याom pum; wnf;?
 uóy]]qkH;rwwfol&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY}}[laom
 ppum;onf rqkwf,kwfcif;ukd ज्याom pum;wnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-wwd, Mo0g'okwf

151/ &mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYukd
tpmauR;&m (a0VK0efausmif;) ü (oDwif;okH;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpf ckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeaom t&Sifr[muóytm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]]uóy
&[ef;wdkYukd qkH;ravmh? uóy &[ef;wdkYtm;
w&m;pum; a[majymjcif;ukd jyKavmh/ uóy
igonfvnf;aumif;? oifonfvnf;aumif; qkH;r&m\
igonfvnf;aumif;? oifonfvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkYtm;
w&m;pum; ajyma[m&m\}][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü &[ef;wdkYonf qkH;rcufygukef\
qkH;rcufjcif;ukd jyKwwfaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYESifh
jynfhpkHygukef\? onf;rcHMuygukef? tqkH;trukd
½kdaopGm rem,lMuygukef[k (avQmuf\)? uóy
xdkYaMumifhyifvQif a&S;u rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf
tm&nuif"kwifukd aqmuf wnfukef\? tm&nuif"kwif
aqmufwnfjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukef\
yd@ygwf"kwifukd aqmufwnfukef\? yd@ygwf"kwif
aqmufwnfjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukef\
yHokul"kwifukd aqmufwnfukef\? yHokul"kwif
aqmufwnfjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukef\
wdpD0&duf"kwifukd aqmufwnfukef\
wdpD0&duf"kwif aqmufwnfjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf;
ajymqkdukef/ tvkdenf;ukef\? tvkdenf;jcif;\br/>*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukef/ a&mifh&JJukef\
a&mifh&JJjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajym qkdukef\
qdwfNidrfaom t&yfü aeavh&Sdukef\? qdwfNidrfaom
t&yfü aejcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukef/ vlwdkYESifh
ra&maESmukef? vlwdkYESifh ra&maESmjcif;\br/>*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukef/ xufoefaom

vkHYv&Sdukef\? xufœfaom vkHYv&Sdjcif;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdukefV

xkd&[ef;wdkYwGif tMuif&[ef;onf tm&nuif"kwifukd
aqmufwnf\? tm&nuif"kwifukd aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV yd@ygwf"kwifukd aqmufwnf\?
yd@ygwf"kwif aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV yHokul"kwifukd aqmufwnf\? yHokul"kwif aqmuf
wnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV wdpD0&duf"kwifukd aqmufwnf\? wdpD0&duf"kwif aqmuf wnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV tvkdenf;\? tvkdenf;jcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV a&mifh&JJ\? a&mifh&JJjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV qdwfNidrfaom t&yfÿ ae\? qdwfNidrfaom t&yfÿ aejcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV vlwdkYESifh ra&maESm? vlwdkYESifh ra&maESmjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV xufœfaom vkHYv&Sd\? xufœfaom vkHYv&Sdjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV xkd&[ef;ukd oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYu]]&[ef; vmavmh? þ&[ef;onf tb,ftrnf &Sdoenf;? þ&[ef;onf aumif;pGwum;? þ&[ef;onf tusifhodu©mukd tvkd&SdpGwum;/ &[ef; vmavmh? þum; ae&mwnf;? xkdifavmh} }[k ae&mjzifh zdfwfMum;ukefV

uóy xkdodkYzdwfMum;&mü
i,fukefaom&[ef;wdkYtm; þodkYaom
tMuHonfjzpf\ -]tMuif&[ef;onf tm&nuif"kwifukd
aqmufwnf\? tm&nuif"kwifukd aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV yd@ygwf"kwifukd aqmufwnf\?
yd@ygwf"kwif aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPf ukdvnf; ajymqkdVy/ yHokul"kwifukd aqmufwnf\? yHokul"kwif
aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV wdpD0&duf"kwifukd aqmufwnf\? wdpD0&duf"kwif
aqmufwnfjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV tvkdenf;V a&mifh&JJV qdwfNidrfaom t&yfÿ aeV vlwdkYESifh
ra&maESm/ xufœfaom vkHYv&Sd\? xufœfaom vkHYv&Sdjcf;\ *kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdV xkd&[ef;ukd

oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYu]&[ef; vmavmh? p&[ef;um;
tb,frnf &Sdoenf;? p&[ef;onf aumif;pGwum;?
p&[ef;onf tusifhodu©mukd tvkd&SdpGwum;/ &[ef;
vmavmh? ponfum; ae&mwnf;? xkdifavmh}[k
ae&mjzifh zdfwfMum;ukef\}}[k tMuH jzpfV/
xkd&[ef;i,fwdkYonf rcRwfr,Gif; jzpfjCIF;iSg usifhukef?
xkd&[ef;wdkY\ xkdtusifhonf &SnfpGmaom
aeYnOfhwdkYywfvkH; tpD; tyGm;&SdjCIF;iSg
csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfV

uóy ,cktcgü oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYonf
tm&nuiF"kwifukd raqmufwnfukef? tm&nuiF"kwifukd
aqmufwnfjCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/
yd@ygwf"kwifukd raqmuf wnfukef? yd@ygwf"kwif
aqmufwnfjCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/
yHokul"kwifukd raqmuf wnfukef? yHokul"kwif
aqmufwnfjCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/
wdpD0&duF"kwifukd raqmuf wnfukef?
wdpD0&duF"kwif aqmufwnfjCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf;
rajymqkdukef/ tvkdenf;jCIF; r&Sdukef? tvkdenf;jCIF;\
*kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/ a&mifh&JJjCIF; r&Sdukef?
a&mifh&JJjCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/
qdwfNidrf&mt&yfü raeukef? qdwfNidrf&mt&yfü
aejCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/ vlwdkYESifh
a&maESmjCIF; &Sdukef\? vlwdkYESifh ra&maESmjCIF;\
*kPfukdvnf; rajymqkdukef/ xufoef aom vkHYv
r&Sdukef? xufoefaom vkHYv&SdjCIF;\ *kPfukdvnf;
rajymqkdukef/

xkd&[ef;wdkYwGif tMuif&[ef;onf xif&Sm;\? tjCHt&H
rsm;\? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&m ae&m olem\
taxmuftyHh aq;ypönf; tokH;taqmifwdkYukd &&SdV/
xkd&[ef;ukdhoDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYu]&[ef; vmavmh?
p&[ef;um; tb,frnf&Sdoenf;? p&[ef;onf
aumif;pGwum;? p&[ef;onf oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYukd
tjCHt&Htjzpfjzifh tvkd&SdpGwum;/ &[ef; vmavmh?

þum; ae&mwnf;? xkdifavmh}}[k ae&mjzifh
zdfwfMum;ukef\

uóy xkdodkYzdwfMum;&mü i,fukefaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; þodkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\-]]tMuif&[ef;onf xif&Sm;\? tjcHt&H rsm;\? ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&mae&m olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;ypönf; tokH;taqmifwdkYukd &\ xkd&[ef;ukd
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYu]&[ef; vmavmh? þ&[ef;um;
tb,frnf&Sdoenf;? þ&[ef;onf aumif;pGwum;? þ&[ef;onf
oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYukd tjcHt&Htjzpfjzifh
tvkd&SdpGwum;/ &[ef; vmavmh? þum; ae&mwnf;?
xkdifavmh}[k ae&mjzifh zdwfukef\}}[k (tMuH jzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;i,fwdkYonf rcRwfr,Gif; jzpfjCIF;iSg usifhukef\
xkd&[ef;i,fwdkY\ xkdtusifhonf &SnfpGmaom
aeYnOfhwdkYywfvkH; tpD;tyGm;rJjhCIF;iSg
qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpf\

uóy tMuif&[ef;ukd aumif;pGm qkdvkdaom
olonf]]jrwaomtusifhukd usifhavh&Sdolukd
jrwaomtusifhukd usifhavh&SdolwdkY\
(ypönf;av;yg;wdkYü vGefuJJaom qE´&m*[laom)
ab;&ef onf ESdyfpuftyf\? jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhavh&Sdolukd jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhavh&SdolwdkY\ vGefuJJaom awmifhfwjCIF;jzifh
awmifhwtyf\}}[k qkd&m\ uóy ,cktcgüum;
xkd&[ef;ukd aumif;pGm
qkdvkdaomolonf]]jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhavh&Sdolukd jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhavh&SdolwdkY\ (ypönf;av;yg;wdkYü vGefuJJaom
qE´&m*[laom) ab;&efonf ESdyfpuftyf\? jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhavh&Sdolukd jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhavh&SdolwdkY\ xkdvGefuJJaom awmifhfwjCIF;jzifh
awmifhwtyf\}}[lí qkd&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-psmembdnokwf

152/ om0w-djynfö (oDwif;okHk;) aeawmfrl\&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom okH;oyfqifjcfirl]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;qdwfjcfi;aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfoufrl]yDwd} ç csrf;omrl]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeEkdif\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom okH;oyfqifjcfirl]0dpm&}ESifh wuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;qdwfjcfi;aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfoufrl]yDwd} ç csrf;omrl]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeEkdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf 'kwd,psmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif 0dwuf0dpm&Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukd Munfvifapwwfaom pdwfnfMunfrl]orm"d}ukd yGm;apwwfaom MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sdaom okH;oyfqifjcfirl]0dpm&} r&Sdaom wnf Munfrl]orm"d}aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfoufrl]yDwd}ç csrf;omrl]okc}&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeEkdif\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf 'kwd,psmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif 0dwuf0dpm&wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeEkdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
wwd,psmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQ
avmufyif ESpfoufrl]yDwd}ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifh owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHonf jzpfí
vspfvsL ½lvsuf aeEkdif\? csrf;omjCIF;]okc}ukdvnf;
ukd,fjzifh cHpm;\? tMuifwwd,psmefaMumifh
xkdolUukd]]vspfvsL½lol? owd&Sdol? csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}}[k t&d,myk*¾dKvfwdkYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? xkd wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí
aeEkdif\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf
wwd,psmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\?
xkdrQavmufyif ESpfoufrl]yDwd}ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifh owd orÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHonf
jzpfí vspfvsl½lvsuf aeEkdif\?
csrf;omjCIF;]okc}ukdvnf; ukd,fjzifh cHpm;\?
tMuifwwd,psmefaMumifh xkdolUukd]]vspfvsL½lol?
owd&Sdol? csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol}}[k
t&d,myk*¾dKvfwdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\?
xkdwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeEkdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
pwkw¬psmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQ
avmufyif csrf;omqif;&JJukd y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;omrl]aomreó} ç
ESvkH;romrl]a'greó}wdkY
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&JJcsrf;om
r&Sdaom vspfvsl½lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifh jzpfonfh
owd\ pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí
aeEkdif\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf
pwkw¬psmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\?
xkdrQavmufyif csrf;omqif;&JJukd
y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;/y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí aeEkdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd &Sd\?

xkdrQavmufyif ½lyonmwdkYukd vkH;0 vGefajrmufí
y#dConmwdkY vkH;0 csKyfojzifh emewå
onmwdkYukd vkH;0 ESvkH;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf
tqkH;r&Sd}}[k ESvkH;oGif;í
tmumomelöm ,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdif?
&[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf
tmumomelöm ,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif ½lyonmwdkYukd vkH;0 vGefajrmufí/y/
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqkH;r&Sd}}[k ESvkH;
oGif;vsuf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdif?
&[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQ avmuf
0dnmPlöm,epsmeFukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif tmumomelöm,we psmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqkH;r&Sd}}[k
ESvkH;oGif;vsuf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í
aeEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpkHwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k ESvkH;
oGif;vsuf tmudlönm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdif?
&[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQ avmuf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&SdV/y/
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef
tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif tmudlönm,wepsmefukd
vkH;0 vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,we psmefukd
0ifpm;í aeEkdif? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf

ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef
tvkd&Sd\y/ ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;í
aeEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
eda&m"ormywfukd 0ifpm;í ae&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf}ukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdif\
&[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf;/y/ onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf}ukd 0ifpm;í aeEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
£'"d0d"tbdnmOfukd NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQ
avmufyif rsm;jym;aom wefckd;zefqif;jcif;ukd
NyD;ap\? wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm; jzpfogm;\?
trsm; jzpfvsufvnf; wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\? ukd,fukd
xif&Sm; jzpfap\? ukd,f aysmufap\? eH&Hwpfzuf
wHwkdif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY
rxdrNidbJ]]aumif;uifüuJjhodkY}} oGm;\? ajrövnf;
ikyfjCIF;ay:jCIF;ukd]a&üuJjhodkY}} jyK\? a&üvnf;
ruGJ]apbJ]]ajrüuJjhodkY}} oGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf;
xuf0,fzGJ]UacGvsuf]tawmif&Sdaom iSufuJjhodkY}}
oGm;\? podkY BuD;aom wefckd;&Sdukefaom
BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sdukefaom vaewdkYukdvnf;
vufjzifh okH;oyf\? qkyfukdif\
jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmifvnf; ukd,fukd rdrdtvkdtwkdif;
jzpfap\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf
£'"d0d"tbdnmOfukd NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif wpfyg;ru rsm; jym;aom
wefckd;zefqif;jCIF;ukd NyD;ap\y/
jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmif ukd,fukd rdrdtvkdtwkdif;
jzpfapV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
'dAÁaomwtbdnmOfukd NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQ

avmufyif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ em;xuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh
wlaom]'dAAaomw}tbdÓOfjzifh ewfüvnf;jzpfukef
vlüvnf;jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf;jzpfukef
eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom ESpfrsKd;aom toHwdkYukd
Mum;Ekdif\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQ avmuf
'dAAaomwtbdnmOfukd NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh wlaom]'dAA
aomw} tbdÓOfjzifh/y/ a0;onfvnf;jzpfukef
eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom (ESpfrsKd;aom) toHwdkYukd
Mum;Ekdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
y&pdwå0dZmeetbdnmOfukd NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif wpfyg;aomowå0g
wpfyg;aomyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkY\ pdwfukd rdrdpdwfjzifh
ykdif;jcm;í odEkdif\? wyfrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom pdwfukdvnf;]]wyfrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom pdwf}}[k od\? wyfrufjcif;]&m*} uif;aom
pdwfukdvnf;]]wyfrufjcif;]&m*} uif;aom pdwf}}[k
od\ trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
pdwfukdvnf;/ trsufxGufjcif;]a'go} uif;aom
pdwfukdvnf;/y/ awGa0jcif;]arm[]ESifh wuGjzpfaom
pdwfukdvnf;? awGa0jcif;]arm[] uif;aom pdwf
ukdvnf;/ MuHKUaom]oHcdwå}pdwfukdvnf;?
ysHUaom]0du©dwå}pdwfukdvnf;/ jrwfon\ tjzpfodkY
a&mufaom]r[*^{3/4}Kwf}pdwfukdvnf;? jrwfon\tjzpfodkY
ra&mufaom]tr[*^{3/4}Kwf} pdwfukdvnf;/ omvGefaom
w&m;&Sdaom]oOwå&}pdwfukdvnf;? omvGefaom
w&m; r&Sdaom]tEkwå&}pdwfukdvnf;/
wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwfukdvnf;?
rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw} pdwfukdvnf;/
vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå}pdwfukdvnf;?
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå}pdwfukdvnf;]]rvGwfajrmu
faom]t0drkwå}pdwf}}[k od\ &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf;

tMuifrQavmuf y&pdwå0dZmeetbdnmOfukd
NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif
wpfyg;aomowå0g wpfyg;aomyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\
pdwfukd rdrdpdwfjzifh ykdif;jcm;í odEkdif\? wyfrufjcif;
]&m*}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]wyfrufjcif;]&m*}ESifh wuG
jzpfaompdwf}}[k od\y/
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå}pdwfukdvnf;]]rvGwfajrmu
faom]t0drkwå} pdwf}}[lí odEkdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmOfukd NyD;ap&ef
tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhEkdif\ ponfum; tb,fenf;?
wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
okH;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0okH;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0av;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0wpf&m ukdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfaxmifukdvnf;aumif;? b0wpfodef;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysuf uyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyf ç
jzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;]]prnfaom b0ü igonf
podkYaom trnf&SdcJjh\? podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJjh\?
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJjh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJjh\?
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jjukd cHpm;cJjh\? podkY aom
touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJjh\ xkdigonf xkdb0rS aocJjhí
pb0ü jzpfjyef\? xkdb0üvnf; podkYaom trnf&SdcJjh\?
podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJjh\? podkYaom tqif;&SdcJjh\?
podkYaom tpm&SdcJjh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jjukd
cHpm;cJjh\? podkYaom touftykdif;tjcm;&SdcJjh\
xkdigonf xkdb0rS aocJjhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k podkY

tjcif;t&mESifh wuG ñTefjyzG,f trnftEG,fESifh wuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhEkdif\? &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQ avmuf
ykaAAed0gomEkówdtbdnmOf NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmufyif a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom rsm; jym;aom
b0wdkYukd atmufarhEkdif\ ponfum; tb,fenf;?
wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;/y/ podkY tjcif;t&mESifh wuG
ñTefjyzG,f trnftEG,fESifh wuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhEkdif\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
'dAApu©KtbdnmOf NyD;ap&ef tvkd&Sd\
xkdrQavmuf yif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdxuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAA pu©K}ÓPjzifh aoqJ]owå0g
jzpfay:qJ]owå0g? ,kwfaomowå0g jrwfaomowå0g?
tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaomowå0g? aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYukd jrif\ uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfukefaom
owå0gwdkYukd od\?]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf
ukd,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]um,'kp½kduf}ESifh jynfhpkHukef\
Elwfjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]0pD'kp½kduf}ESifh
jynfhpkHukef\? pdwfjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]raem 'kp½kduf}ESifh
jynfhpkHukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd pGyfpGJ]wwfukef\
rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKusifhaom
uH&Sdukef\? xkdowå0gwdkYonf cE``mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om uif;aom
raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;usa&mufí i&J]jodkY
a&mufukef\ tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYum; ukd,fjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]um,okp½kduf}ESifh
jynfhpkHukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom
aumif;aomtusifh]0pDokp½kduf}ESifh jynfhpkHukef\?

pdwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]raem
okp½kduf}ESifh jynfhpkHukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd
rpGyfpGJJukef? rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaomt,ljzifh
jyKusifh aom uH&Sdukef\? xkdowå0gwdkYonf
cE`mukd,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mewfjynfodkY a&mufukef\}}[k odEkdif\?
podkYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}ÓPfjzifh aoqJJowå0g jzpfqJJ
owå0g? ,kwfaomowå0g jrwfaomowå0g?
tqif;vSaomowå0g tqif;rvSaomowå0g? aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0gwdkYukd jrifEkdifV uHtm;
avsmfpGm jzpfukefaom owå0gwdkYukd odEkdif\?
&[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf
'dAÁpu©KtbdnmOfukd Nzpfap&ef tvkd&Sd\?
xkdrQavmufyif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdxuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}ÓPfjzifh aoqJJowå0gwdkYukd
jrifEkdifV/y/ uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfukefaom
owå0gwdkYukd odEkdifV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom vGwf ajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifU rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
uóyonfvnf; tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh
vGwfajrmuf aom t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-Oyó,okwf

153/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü toQifr[muóyonf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg t&SiftmeE´monf
eHeuftcg ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsuf
toQifr[muóy txHodkY csOf;uyfi
toQifr[muóytm;-]]t&Sifbk&m;uóy
oGm;MuygukefpdkY? wpfckaom
bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY csOf;uyfygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufV igh&SiftmeE´m oif oGm;avmh? oifonf rsm;
aom udpö&Sd\? rsm;aom jyKzG,f&Sd\[k (qkd\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; t&SiftmeE´monf]]t&Sif
bk&m;uóy oGm;ygukeftHh? wpfckaom
bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY csOf;uyfygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufV ighoQiftmeE´m oif oGm;avmh? oifonf
rsm;aom udpö&Sd\? rsm;aom jyKzG,f&Sd\[k (qkd\)/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE
´monf]]toQifbk&m;uóy oGm;ygukeftHh? wpfckaom
bdu©KeDr ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufV

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf eHeuftcg ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsuf aemufvkduf&[ef;jzpfaom
toQiftmeE´mESifh twl wpfckaom
bdu©KeDrausmif;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xkdifae\? xkdtcg rsm;pGmukefaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf toQifr[muóy xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQifr[muóyukd &Sdckd;ukefvsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeukef\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeukefaom xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYukd
toQifr[muóyonf w&m;pum;jzifh aumif;pGm
ajymMum;vsuf w&m;ukd aqmufwnfapum
w&m;usifhokH;&ef xufoef&Tifvef;ap\? xkdtcg

t&Sifr[muóyonf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
w&m;pum;ukd aumif;pGm a[mMum;í w&m;ukd
aqmufwnfapum w&m;usifhokH;&ef xufoefapNyD;vQif
ae&mrS xí <uoGm;\? xkdtcg xkv' wdóm
bdu©KeDronf rESpfvkdonf jzpfí]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifr[muóyonf ynm&Sd&[ef; jzpfaom toQiftmeE´m\
rsufarSmufü w&m;a[moifh\lí rSwfxifbdoenf;?
tyfukefonf onf tyfvkyfaom ol\txHü tyfukd a&mif;tyf\k
rSwfxifouJ]hodkY ptwlomvQif toQif r[muóyonf
ynm&Sd&[ef;jzpfaom toQiftmeE´m\
rsufarSmufü w&m;ukd a[moifhonf[k rSwfxifbd\}}[k rESpfvkdaom
pum;ukd qkdV

toQifr[muóyonf xkv'wdómbdu©KeDr\
qkdaom
bpum;ukd Mum;í toQiftmeE´m tm;]]ighoQiftmeE´m
todkYenf; igonf tyfukefonf jzpfí oifonf tyfvkyfol
jzpfoavm?hxkdodkYr[kwfrl igonf tyfvkyfol jzpfí oifonf
tyfukefonf jzpfoavm}}[k qkdV toQif bk&m;uóy
onf;cHawmfrlygavmh? rmwk*gronf rdkufyg\k
(avQmuf\)/ ighoQiftmeE´m oifonf qkdif;iHhavmh?
oifhtm; oHCmonf tvGef rpl;prf;ygapvifh/

ighoQiftmeE´m xkdt&mukd todkY
rSwfxifoenf;?]]&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf tMuifrQavmuf
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif
umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvf
w&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}ç
okH;oyfqifjicifrl]0dpm&}ESifh wuGjzpfaom eD0&P
uif;qdwfjicif;aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ç
csrf;omrl]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;ae\
&[ef;wdkY tmeE´monfvnf; tMuifrQavmuf
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmufyif
umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}ç okH;oyfqifjicifrl]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom

ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ç csrf;om rl]okc}&Sdaom
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;aeEkdif\}}[k &[ef;oHCm0,f
oifhukd jrwpfGmbk&m; rsufarSmufü
(jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twljyKí) aqmiftyfzl;oavm/
toQifbk&m; raqmiftyfzl;yg/

ighoQif]]&[ef;wdkY igonf tMuifrQavmuf
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;ae&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmuf yif
umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} ç okH;oyfqifjcfirl]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaom eD0&Pqdwfjcfi;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ç csrf;omrl]okc}&Sdaom
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;aeV &[ef;wdkY uóyonfvnf;
tMuifrQavmuf yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;ae&ef tvkd&Sd\?
xkdrQavmufyif umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;aeEkdif\}}[k &[ef;oHCm0,f
ighudk jrwpfGmbk&m; rsuf arSmufü
(jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twljyKí) aqmiftyfzl;V/y/
(tEkykAA0d[m&ormywfwkd;yg; tbdnmOf ig;yg;wdkYü
ptwl csJJUí odav)/

ighoQiftmeE´m xkdt&mukd todkY
rSwfxifoenf;?]]&[ef;wdkY igonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcfi;aMumifh tmoa0gr&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom t&[wå
zkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwk dif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufíaeV &[ef;wdkY tmeE
´monfvnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcfi;aMumifh
tmoa0g r&Sdaom vGwfajrmuf aom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwk dif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\}}[k
&[ef;oHCm0,f oifUukd jrwpfGmbk&m; rsuf

arSmufawmfü (jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh twljyKí)
aqmiftyfzl;oavm/ toQifbk&m; raqmiftyfzl;yg/

ighoQif]]&[ef;wdkY igonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0g r&Sdaom vGwf ajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\ &[ef;wdkY
uóyonfvnf; tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0g r&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh vGwfajrmuf aom
t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\}}[k
&[ef;oHCm0,f ighudk jrwfpGmbk&m;
rsufarSmufawmfü (jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh twljyKí)
aqmiftyfzl;/ ighoQif tMuifolonf ig\
tbdnmOfajcmufyg;wdkYukd zkH;vTrf;tyf\[k rSwfxif\
xkdolonf ckepfawmif ç ckepfawmifhxGm&Sdaom
qifukd xef;&Gufjzifh zkH;vTrf;tyf\[k rSwfxifbd\[k
(rdefYqkd\)/

xkv'wdómbdu©KeDronfum; jrwfaomtusifhrS
a&GUavsmav\

'orokwf/

11-pD0&okwf

154/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifr[muóyonf &mZN*dK[fjynf
&SOfheufwdkYukd tpmauR;&m jzpf aom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
toQiftmeE´monf 'u©dP*d&dü rsm;pGm aom
&[ef;oHCmwdkYESifhtwl (a'opm&D) vSnfhvnf\

xkdtcg okH;usdyfrQukefaom trsm;tm;jzifh
&[ef;i,fjzpfaom toQiftmeE´m\ twlae wynfhwkYonf

odu©mukd pGefYí vlxGufukef\? xkdtcg toQiftmeE
´monf 'u©dP*d&dü arGUavsmf oavmuf a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfNyD;í &mZN*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYukd
tpmauR;&m jzpfaom a0VK0ef ausmif;
toQifr[muóyxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQifr[muóyukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeaom toQiftmeE´mtm;
toQifr[muóyonf]]ighoQif tmeE´m tb,frQavmufaom
tusKd;xl;ukd pGJJí jrwpGmbk&m;onf 'g,umwdkYü
okH;yg;ch,lEkdif aom wduabmZOfukd
ynwfawmfrloenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m;uóy okH;yg;aom tusKd;xl;wdkYukd
pGJJí jrwpGmbk&m;onf 'g,umtdrfwdkYü
okH;yg;ch,lEkdifaom wduabmZOfukd ynwfawmfrl\
oDvr&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvfwkdYukd ESdyfcif;iSg oDvukd
cspfukefaom &[ef;wdkYtm; csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;iSg?
tvkdqkd;&Sdukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf toif; tyif;ukd rSDí
oHCmukd rzsufqD;jcif;iSg? 'g,umukd
csD;ajr\$mu fjcif;iSg bokH;yg;aom tusKd;xl;wdkYukd
pGJJí jrwpGmbk&m;onf 'g,umtdrfwdkYü
okH;yg;ch,lEkdifaom wduabmZOfukd ynwfyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQiftmeE´m xkdodkYjzpfygvuf tb,phaMumifh
oifonf £a`E´wdkYü apmifha&Smufaom wHcg;
r&Sdukefaom? abmZOfü twkdif;t&Snfukd
rodukefaom? Ekd;Mum;jcif;ESifh r,SOfukefaom ptopf
jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfbdoenf;/ aumufcif;ukd zsufqD;ouJjhodkY
oGm;bd\? 'g,umwdkYukd zsufqD;ouJjhodkY oGm;bd\
ighoQiftmeE´m oif\ y&dowfonf txl; ysufpD;\? ighoQif
trsm;tm;jzifh &[ef;i,fjzpfukefaom oif\ wynfhwdkYonf
ysufpD;ukefpGwum;? poli,fonf twkdif;t&Snfukd rod[k
rdefYawmfrl\

toQifbk&m;uóy pifppftm;jzifh tuREkfyf\ OD;acgif;ü
qHyifjzLwdkYonf aygufygukef\
xkdodkYjzpfygvsvfnf;
tuREkfyfwdkYonf ,ckwkdifatmifvnf;
toQifr[muóy\]oli,f} [laom ac:a0:jcif;rS
rvGwfukefao;yg[k avQmuf\

ighoQiftmeE´m xdkYaMumifhum; oifonf fa`E
´wdkYü apmifha&Smufaom wHcg;r&Sdukefaom
abmZOü twkdif;t&Snfukd rodukefaom
Ekd;Mum;jcif;ESifh r,SOfukefaom ptopfjzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl a'opm&D vSnfhvnfbdl
aumufcif;ukd zsufqD;ouJjhodkY oGm;bd\
'g,umwdkYukd zsufqD;ouJjhodkY oGm;bd\
ighoQiftmeE´m oif\ y&dowfonf txl; ysufpD;\? trsm;
tm;jzifh &[ef;i,fjzpfukefaom oif\ wynfhwdkYonf
ysufpD;ukefpGwum;? poli,fonf twkdif;t&Snfukd rod[k
rdefYawmfrl\

xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf]]ynm&Sd&[ef;jzpfaom
toQiftmeE´mukd]oli,f}[k ac:a0:jcif;jzifh toQifr[muóy
armif;rJ]owwf}}[k Mum;ojzifh rESpfvkdaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí]]toQifr[m uóyonf tb,fhaMumifh
omoemjyify wdw¬djzpfzl;ol jzpfygvsvf
ynm&Sd&[ef;jzpfaom toQif tmeE´mukd]oli,f} [laom
ac:a0:jcif;jzifh armif;rJ]tyf\ [k rSwfxifbdoenf;}}[k
rESpfvkdaom pum;ukd qdk\

toQifr[muóyonf xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDr ajymqkdaom
pum;ukd Mum;&um; toQiftmeE´m tm;]]ighoQiftmeE
´m xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf rqifjCIF rpOf;pm;rli
taqmwwsif qkdbd\? ighoQif igonf qHrkwfqdwfwdkYukd
y,fí zef&nfqkd;aom t0wfwdkYukd 0wfvsvf vlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmif odkY 0ifa&muf&[ef;jyKaom tcgrS pí
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif xkd;xGif;í
odawmfrl aom ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd z,fxm;í wpfyg;aom
olukd]q&m} [lí ñTefMum;z!\}}[k rodpsz;/ ighoQif
a&S;vljzpfpOf tcgu ightm; ptMuHonf
jzpfzl;\-]]tdrf&maxmifaom vIUabmifü ae&jcif;onf
usOf;ajrmif;vS\? udavomjrLx&m vrf;ESifhw\?
&[ef;tjzpfonf vGifjyifESifh wl\? tdrf&maxmifaom
vIUabmifü aeaom olonf þjrwfaom tusifhukd pifppf
jynfhpkHpGm pifppf pifMu,fpGm
c½koif;yGwfopfpESifh wlpGm usifh&ef rvG,ful? igonf
qHrkwfqdwfwdkYukd y,fí zef&nfqkd;t0wfwdkYukd
0wfNyD;vQif vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf
&[ef;jyK&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuH jzpfzl;V ighoQif
xkdigonf wpfyg;aom tcgü ykqkd;a[mif;wdkYukd
'kuk#f jyKí avmuü &[EÅmjzpfukefaom
yk*¾dKvfwdkYukd &nfpl;í qHrkwfqdwfwdkYukd
y,fNyD; vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwdkYukd 0wfvuf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf &[ef;jyKc]JhV

xkdigonf podkY &[ef;jyKvsuf c&D;&SnfOGm;onf
&Sdaomf &mZN*dK[fjynfESifh emVE´NrdKU\ tMum;
A[kykwaapwDü aeawmfraom jrwpGmbk&m;udk jrifí
ightm; podkY tMuH jzpf\-

]]igonf qkH;rwwfolukd awGUjrifvkdonf jzpfC]Jhrl
þjrwfpGmbk&m;ukdomvQif pifppf awGUjrif &m\?
igonf aumif;aom vmjCIF;&Sdolukd awGUjrifvkdonf
jzpfC]Jhrl þjrwfpGmbk&m;ukdomvQif pifppf
awGUjrif&m\? igonf (tvkH;pkHaom w&m;ukd)
ukd,fwkDif odolukd awGUjrifvkdonf jzpfC]Jhrl
þjrwfpGmbk&m;ukdomvQif pifppf awGUjrif&m\}}[k
tMuH jzpfV ighoQif xkdigonf xkdt&yfüyifvQif
jrwpGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYü OD;ckdufí
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyf\ q&mygwnf;? tuREkfyfonfum; wynfh jzpfyg\?
toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyf\ q&mygwnf;?
tuREkfyfonfum; wynfh jzpfyg\}}[k avQmufV ighoQif

podkY avQmufonf&Sdaomf ightm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\?]]uóy tMuifolonf podkY
tvkH;pkHaom pdwfESifh jynfhpkHaom wynfhukd
rodygb]]vsufvQif ig od\[lí rjrfygb]]vsufvQif ig jrif\[lí
qkdrdjim;tHh? xkdol\ OD;acgif;onf jywfa<uus&m\?
uóy igbk&m;onfum; odawmfrlaom aMumifhomvQif
od\? jrifaomfrlaomaMumifhomvQif jrif\}}[lí qkdV

uóy xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü
oifonf]]oDwif;BuD; oDwif;i,f oDwif;vwf
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYü ightm; xufoefpGmaom
[d&dMowâyÜukd a&S;½lxifonf jzpfvwaHh}}[k podkY
usifh&rnf/

uóy xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü
oifonf]ukokdvfESifh pyfaom w&m;tm;vkH;ukd
emtHh? xkdw&m;tm;vkH;ukd t^{1/2}kdtaojyKum
ESvkH;oGif;í tvkH;pkHaom pdwfjzifh aumif;pGm
aqmifí em;pkduf vsuf w&m;ukd emtHh}}[lí podkY
usifh&rnf/

uóy xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü oifonf]]okcESifh
wuGjzpfaom um,*wmowdonf ightm; rpGefYvwaHU}}
[k podkY usifh&rnf[k rdefYawmfrlV

ighoQif xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ighukd
ptqkH;trjzifh qkH;rNyD;í ae&mrS xvsuf <uawmfrlV
ighoQif igonf ckepf&ufomvQif udavomESifh
wuGjzpfvsuf jynfolwdkY qGrf;ukd pm;\?
&Spf&ufajrmufü t&[wåzkdvfonf xif&Sm;jzpfV ighoQif
xkdtcgü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vrf;rS z]]c]]hí wpfckaom
opfyif&if;odkY csOf;uyf\? ighoQif xkdtcgü igonf
ykqkd;a[mif;'kuk#fouFef;ukd av;acgufcif;í
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pae&mü xkdifawmfrlygavmh? ,if;odkY xkdifjcif;onf
tuREkfyftm; &SnfpGmaom umvywfvkH;
tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf&myg\}}[k

avQmuf\? ighoQif jrwapGmbk&m;onf cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xkdifawmfrlNyD;aomf ighukd]]uóy oif\
pykqkd;a[mif;'kuk#fouFef;onf El;nHhvSpGm\}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\? toQifbk&m; jrwapGmbk&m;onf oem;orl
taMumif;jyKí tuREkfyf\ pykqkd;a[mif;'kuk#fouFef;ukd
tvSLch awmfrlygavmh[k (avQmuf\)? uóy oifonf
igbk&m;\ 0wf¹/₂kHNyD;aom ykdufqHavQmfrQifjzifh
&uf tyfaom yHhoulouFef;wdkYukd
aqmifEkdifHhavm[k rdefYawmfrl\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf jrwapGmbk&m; 0wf¹/₂kHNyD;aom
ykdufqHavQmfrQifjzifh &uftyaom
yHhoulouFef;wdkYukd aqmifygtHh[k avQmuf\
ighoQif xkdigonf ykqkd;a[mif;'kuk#fouFef;ukd
jrwapGmbk&m;tm; uyfvuf igonfum; jrwapGmbk&m;
0wf¹/₂kHNyD;aom ykdufqHavQmfrQifjzifh &ufaom
yHhoulouFef;ukd aqmif\

ighoQif tMuifolukd aumif;pGm
ajymqkdvkdolonf]]jrwapGmbk&m;\ &ifü jzpfí
cHwGif;awmfrS zGm;jrifaom? w&m;aMumifh jzpfí
w&m;onf zefqif;tyfaom? w&m;tarGchjzpfaom
om;awmf wnf;? jrwapGmbk&m; 0wf¹/₂kHNyD;aom
ykdufqHavQmfrQifjzifh &uftyaom
yHhoulouFef;wdkYukd ch,ltyf ukef\}}[k ajymqkd&m\
]]jrwapGmbk&m;\ &ifü jzpfí cHwGif;awmfrS
zGm;jrifaom? w&m;aMumifh jzpfí w&m;onf
zefqif;tyfaom? w&m;tarGchjzpfaom om;awmfwnf;?
xkdom;awmfonf jrwapGmbk&m; 0wf¹/₂kHNyD;aom
ykdufqHavQmfrQifjzifh &uftyaom
yHhoulouFef;wdkYukd ch,ltyfukef\}}[k aumif;pGm
ajymqkdvkdolonf ighukd qkd&m\

ighoQif igonf tMuifrQavmuf yXrpsmefukd
Oifpm;&ef tvkd&Sd\? xkdrQavmuf umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif]]MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} ç

okH;oyfqifjcifrl]0dpm&}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ç csrf;omrl]okc}&Sd aom
yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;ae\y/

«tpOftwkdif; 0ifpm;tyfaom ormywfukd;yg;
çtbdnmOfig;yg;wdkYukd þtwkdif; csJJUí odav»/

ighoQif igonfum; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0g r&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom
t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum a&mufvsuf aeEkdif/
tMuifolonf ig\ tbdnmOfajcmufyg;ukd zkH;vTrf; tyf\[k
rSwfxif\? xkdolonf ckepfawmif ç
ckepfawmifhxGm&Sdaom qifukd xrf;&Gufjzifh
zkH;vTrf; tyf\[k (rdefYqkd\)/

xkv'eE´mbdu©KeDronf jrwfaom tusifhrS
a&GUavsmav\

{um'orokwf/

12-y&Hr&Pokwf

155/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifr[muóyESifh
toQifom&dykwå&mwdkYonf Am&mPoDjynf £od ywe
rd*'g0kefawmü (oDwif;okH;) aeukef\? xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf ncsrf;tcg wpfyg; wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrS xvsuf toQifr[muóyxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifr[muóyESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
ElwfqufajymqkdNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aomf toQifr[muóyhtm;]]ighoQifuóy
owå0gonf aoonfrS aemufü jzpfoavm}}[k avQmuf/
ighoQif]]owå0g onf aoonfrS aemufü jzpf\}}[lí
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrrl/ ighoQif]]owå0gonf ao

onfrS aemufü rjzpfoavm}}/ ighoQif]]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü rjzpf}}[lí podkYvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl/ ighoQif]]owå0gonf aonfrS aemufü
jzpfvnf;jzpf rjzpfvnf; rjzpfoavm}}/ ighoQif]]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü jzpfvnf;jzpf rjzpfvnf; rjzpf}}[lí
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl/ ighoQif]]owå0gonf
aonfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf;
r[kwfoavm}}/ ighoQif]]owå0gonf aonfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[lí podkYvnf;
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl/ ighoQif tb,fhaMumifh
xkdaMumif;ukd jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrllygoenf;[k
ar;jref;V ighoQif ppum;onf tusKd; pD;yGm;ESifh rpyf?
r*f\ a&SUTzdkYü jzpfaom tusifhrQvnf; r[kwf?
NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg rjzpf? wyfjCIF; uif;jCIF;iSg rjzpf?
&m*csKyfjCIF;iSg rjzpf? Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg rjzpf? xl;aom
ÓPjzifh odjCIF;iSg rjzpf? xkd;xGif;í odjCIF;iSg rjzpf?
edAÁmeftusKd;iSg rjzpf? xdkYaMumifh xkdpum;ukd
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum; awmfrl/

ighoQif xkdodkY ra[mMum;cJ]honf&Sdaomf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tb,fodkY a[mawmfrllygoenf;/
ighoQif]]ponfum; qif;&J]wnf;}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\?]]ponfum; qif;&J]\ jzpf ay:aMumif;wnf;}}
[k jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\?]]ponfum; qif;&J]
csKyf&mwnf;}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\?]]ponfum; qif;&J]csKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\[k ajymqkdV ighoQif tb,fhaMumifh
ppum;ukd jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfoenf;/
ighoQif pw&m;onfum; tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh pyf\?
pw&m;onfum; r*f\ tpjzpfaom jrwaom tusifhvnf; jzpf\?
pw&m;onf NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg &m*uif;jCIF;iSg
&m*csKyfjCIF;iSg Nidrf;at;jCIF;iSg xl;aom ÓPjzifh
odjCIF;iSg xkd;xGif;odjCIF;iSg edAÁmeftusKd;iSg jzpf\?

xdkYaMumifh xkdw&m;ukd jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyf\[k (ajymqkd\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-o'"r®yÜ#d¹/₂lyuokwf

156/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[m uóyonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD; aomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m;
a&S;u odu©myk'fwdkYonf tvGef enf;vSonfomvQif
jzpfukef\? rsm;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf t&[wåzkdvfü
wnfukef\? taMumif; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;?
toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü odu©myk'fwdkYonf
tvGefrsm;onfom vQif jzpfukef\? tvGefenf;onfomvQif
jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf t&[wåzkdvfü wnfukef\?
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmufV

uóy xkdt&monf podkY jzpf\? owå0gwdkY
qkwf,kwfukefonf&Sdaomf olawmfaumif; w&m;
uG,fonf&Sdaomf odu©myk'fwdkYonf
tvGefrsm;onfomvQif jzpfukef\? tvGefenf;onfom vQif
jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonfvnf; t&[wåzkdvfü wnfukef\
uóy tMuifrQavmufumv ywfvkH; avmuü
w&m;twkta,mif rjzpfay:vmao;? xkdrQavmufaom
umvywfvkH; olawmf aumif;w&m; ruG,fao;? uóy
tMuiftcgüum; avmuü olawmfaumif;w&m;htwkta,mif
onf jzpfay:\? xkdtcgü olawmfaumif;w&m; uG,fjcf;onf
jzpfV

uóy Oyrmaomfum; tMuifrQavmufumvywfvkH;
avmuü a&Twkonf rjzpfay:ao;?
xkdrQavmufumvywfvkH; a&Tppf ruG,fao;? uóy
tMuiftcg avmuü a&Twkonf jzpfay:\? xkdtcgü a&Tppf\
uG,fjCIF;onf jzpfay:\ uóy ptwlomvQif
tMuifrQavmufumvywfvkH; avmuü olawmfaumif;w&m;
twkta,mifonf rjzpfay:ao;? xkdrQavmufumvywfvkH;
olawmf aumif;w&m; ruG,fao;? uóy tMuiftcg avmuü
olawmfaumif;w&m; twkta,mifonf jzpfay:\? xkdtcgü
olawmfaumif;w&m;\ uG,fjCIF;onf jzpfV

uóy yx0D"mwfonf olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
ruG,faysmufapEkdif? tmayg"mwfonf
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd ruG,faysmufapEkdif?
awaZm"mwfonf olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd ruG,f
aysmufapEkdif? Oga,m"mwfonf
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd ruG,faysmufapEkdif?
pifppfaomfum; tMuifa,musfm;wdkYonf
polawmfaumif;w&m;ukd uG,fapukef\? r*fzkdvfrS
tcsnf; ESD;jzpfukefaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf
pomoemawmfüom jzpfay:ukef\?]]avSonf
0efukd ,laqmifjCIF;jzifhomvQif epfjrKyf&ouJ]hodyY}}
uóy ptwlomvQif olawmfaumif;w&m;\ uG,fjCIF;onf rjzpf/

uóy atmufodkY oufapwwfukefaom
pw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYonf olawmfaumif;w&m;
arS;rSdefjCIF;iSg uG,faysmufjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- uóy pomoemawmfü
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r Oygouma,musfm;
Oygoumrdef;rwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;ü r½kdaoç
rwkyf0yfukefonf jzpfí aeukef\? w&m;awmfü r½kdaoç
rwkyf0yfukefonf jzpfí aeukef\? oHCmawmfü r½kdaoç
rwkyf0yfukefonf jzpfí aeukef\? tusifhodu©mü
r½kdaoç rwkyf0yfukef onf jzpfí aeukef\? orm"dü
r½kdaoç rwkyf0yfukefonf jzpfí aeukef\? uóy
atmufodkY oufapwwfukefaom pw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYonf

olawmfaumif;w&m; arS;rSdefjCIF;iSg uG,faysmufjCIF;
iSg jzpfukef\

uóy pw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYonf olawmfaumif;w&m;
wnfjCIF;iSg rarS;rSdefjCIF;iSg ruG,f aysmufjCIF;iSg
jzpfukef\ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- uóy
pomoemawmfü &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r
Oygouma,musfm; Oygoumrdef;rwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaowkyf0yfukefonfjzpfí aeukef\
w&m;awmfü ½kdaowkyf0yfukefonfjzpfí aeukef\
oHCmawmfü ½kdaowkyf0yfukefonf jzpfí aeukef\
tusifhodu©mü ½kdaowkyf0yfukefonfjzpfí aeukef\
orm"dü ½kdaowkyf0yfukef onfjzpfí aeukef\? uóy
pw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYonf olawmfaumif;w&m;
wnfjCIF;iSg rarS;rSdefjCIF;iSg ruG,faysmufjCIF;iSg
jzpfukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

uóyoH,kwf NyD;V

6-vmbouúm&oH,kwf

1-yXr0*f 1-'g½kPokwf

157/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/
jrwpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf temxydPf olaX;\
t&HjzpfaoM aZw0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
ac:awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[lí
xdk&[ef;wdkYonfhjrwpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

]]&[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf;wrf;\? twkr&Sdaom a,m*\
ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\/
&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü podkY
usifh&rnf-]]jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf
tapmudk pGefYukeftHh? jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonfvnf; igwdkY\ ukodkvf
pdwfudk odrf;usHK;,liifi rwnfEdkifvwåHU}}[k
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf

2-AVdookwf

158/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? xuf jruf\? Murf;wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyK wwfl\? &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
wHigonfonf tpmwyfaom ig;rQm;csdwfudk eufaom
a&tdkifü ypfcs&m\? tpmudk jrifaom ig;onf
ig;rQm;csdwfudk rsKd&m\? &[ef;wdkY wHigonf\
ig;rQm;csdwfudk rsKdrdaom xdkig;onf qif;&jcif; ç
ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf\? wHigonf\ tvdk&Sdwdkif;
jyKEdkifonfh tjzpfodkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY]]wHigonf}}[laom ptrnfonf ,kwfnHhaom
udavomrm&fl trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]]ig;rQm;csdwf}}
[laom ptrnfonf vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmudk om,mol tvdk&Sdol rnfonfh &[ef;udk
rqdk]]udavomrm&fl ig;rQm;csdwfudk rsKdonfjzpfí
qif;&jcif; ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufol ç ,kwfrmaom
udavomrm&fl tvdk&Sdwdkif; jyKEdkifonfh tjzpfodkY
a&mufol &[ef;}}[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pifppfvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf podkY cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf;wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü podkY usifh&rnf -]]jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmfapmudk pGefYukeftHh?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
igwdkY\ pdwfudk odrf;usKH;,liifí rwnfEdkifvwåHU}}[k
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ukr®okwf

159/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\
&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; wpfckaom a&tdkifü
vdyfBuD;rsKd;onf MumjrifhpGm aeavh&Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY xdkctcgü vdyfwpfaumifonf
vdyfwpfaumiftm;]]tarmif vdyf oifonf xdk&yfodkY
roGm;vifh}}[k qdk\? &[ef;wdkY xdkvdyfonf
xdk&yfodkY oGm;onfom vQifwnf;? xdkoGm;aom
vdyfudk rkqdk;onf BudK;&Snf&Snf wyfxm;aom
rSdef;jzifh xdk;ypfvdkuf\? &[ef;wdkY xdkctcg vdyfonf
xdkqHk;raom vdyfxHodkY csOf;uyfvm\? xdkqHk;raom
vdyfonf xdk txdk;ch&aom vdyfvmonfudk ta0;rS
jrifvQif]]tarmifvdyf todkYenf;? oifonf xdk&yfodkY
oGm;cJhNyDavm}}[k qdk\? tarmifvdyf igonf
xdk&yfodkY oGm;cJhrd\? tarmifvdyf todkYenf;?
oifonf txdk;rCH& towfrCH&oavm? tarmifvdyf
txdk;rCH& towfrCH&yg? odkYaomfvnf;hig\ aemufrS
aemufrS tpOfvdkufaom pBudK;i,fonf &Sdygonf[k
qdk\? tarmifvdyf pifppf oifhudk rSdef;jzifh xdk;rd\?
pifppf towfrCH&\? tarmifvdyf pBudK;jzifh oif\

tzwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tzdk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
qif;&JjCIF; ç ysufpD;jCIF;odkY a&mufcJhukef\?
tarmifvdyf ,ckyif oif oGm;avmh? ,cktcg oifonf igwdkY\
taygif;tazmf r[kwfawmhNyD[k qdkV

&[ef;wdkY]rkqdk;}}[laom ptrnfonf ,kwfrmaom
udavomrm&\ trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]BudK;&Snf&Snf
wyfxm;aom rSdef;}}[laom ptrnfonf vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmf tapm\ trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY]BudK;}}[laom
ptrnfonf ESpfoufpGJrufjCIF;]eE'D&m*}\ trnfwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmudk om,mol tvdk&Sdol rnfonfh &[ef;ukd
rqdk]BudK;&Snf&Snf wyfxm;aom rSdef;jzifh
pl;Oifonf jzpfí qif;&JjCIF; ysufpD;jCIF;odkY a&mufol
ç ,kwfrmaom udavomrm&\ tvdk&Sdwdkif; tjyKcH&ol
&[ef;}}[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'dCavmrduokwf

160/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxefV/y/ &jCIF;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfV/
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; &Snfaom tarG;&Sdaom
odk;onf ql;csKHodkY Oif&m\? xdkodk;onf
xdkxdkt&yfü Nid&m\? xdkxdkt&yfü pGJ,l&m\?
xdkxdkt&yfü aESmifzGJU&m\? xdkxdkt&yfü qif;&JjCIF;
ysufpD;jCIF;odkY a&muf&mV/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí eHeuftcgü aumif;pGm 0wf½Hkvsuf
oydwfouFef;udk aqmif,lNyD;vQif &GmodkYjzpfap?
ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap qGrf;tvdkYiSg OifV xdk&[ef;onf

xdkxdkt&yfü uyfNid\? xdkxdkt&yfü pGJ,\?
xdkxdkt&yfü aESmifzGJU\? xdkxdkt&yfü qif;&JjCIF;
ysufpD;jCIF;odkY a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum taumftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-rDV\$uokwf

161/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
taumftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jCIF;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; usifBuD;udk pm;aom
rpifydk;onf usifBuD;jzifh jynfhESuf\? xdkydk;\
a&SUrSmvnf; usifBuD;yHkBuD;onf &Sd\?
xdkusifBuD;pm;aom rpifydk;onf xdkusifBuD;jzifh
wpfyg;aom rpifydk;wdkYudk]]igonf usifBuD;udk
pm;\? usifBuD;jzifh jynfhESuf\? ig\ a&SUrSmvnf;
usifBuD;yHkBuD;onf &Sd\}}[k rxDrJhjrifyK&m\?

&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQif pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
&[ef;onf vmbfylaZmfoum taumftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf
odrf;usKH;,,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí eHeuftcgü
aumif;pGm 0wf½Hkvsuf oydwfouFef;udk
aqmif,lNyD;vQif &GmodkYjzpfap? ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap
qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0if\? xdk &[ef;onf xdk&Gmü
tvdk&Sdwdkif; qGrf;pm;NyD;onfvnf; jzpf\? eufjzef
pm;&eftvdKyiSg zdwfxm; aom qGrf;onfvnf; &Sd\?
xdk&[ef;tm; oydwfjynfhaom qGrf;vnf; &Sd\?
ausmif;t&HodkYhoGm;í &[ef;taygif;tv,fü MuHK;0g;\
-]]igonf qGrf;udk tvdk&Sdwdkif; pm;NyD;NyD?
eufjzef pm;&eftvdKyiSg zdwfxm;aom qGrf;vnf;
&Sdao;\? ightm; oydwfjynfhaom qGrf;vnf; &Sd\?
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&m ae&m olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHh aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYudkvnf; &\?

wpfyg;ukefaom þ&[ef;wdkYonfum; enf;aom
bkef;uH&Sdukef\? enf;aom wefcdk;&Sdukef\? ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&m ae&m olemwdkY\ taxmuftyHh
aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYudkvnf; r&ukef}}[k MuHK;0g;\?
xdk&[ef;onf vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmjzifh
ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf; usKH;liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
oDv&Sdukefaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYudk rxDrJhjrif jyK\?
&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYrSwfxifjcf;onf xdkr*fzdkvfrS
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;tm; &SnfpGmaom
aeYnOfhwdkY ywfvHk; tpD;tyGm; r&Sdjcf;iSg
qif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfv/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
þodkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-toedokwf

162/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcf;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfudk rkd;BudK;pufonf
usa&mufEdkifoenf;? t&[wår*fodkY ra&mufao;aom
aou©yk*³/₄dKvfudk vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
tpOf usa&mufEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY]]rdk;BudK;puf}}[laom þtrnfonf
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm\ trnf wnf;? &[ef;wdkY
þodkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/
&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'d'""okwf

163/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfudk tqdyfvdrf;usHxm;aom
tqdyfvl;jrm;jzifh pl;Oifoenf;? t&[wår*fodkY
ra&mufao;aom aou©yk*³/₄dKvfudk vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm onf tpOfusa&mufEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY]]jrm;}}[laom ptrnfonf vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm\ trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf

8-od*Fgvokwf

164/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY nOfh\ rdk;aomufcsdefü nnf;nLaom
ajracG;tdk\ toHudk Mum;zI;Muukef\avm? toQifbk&m;
Mum;zI;ygukef\ &[ef;wdkY xdkajracG;tdkonf
Ouú@utrnf &Sdaom OJema&m*gjzifh
awGUxdtyfonfjzpfí wGif;odkY a&mufaomfvnf;
rarGUavsmf? opfyif;&if;odkY a&mufaomfvnf;
rarGUavsmf? vGifwD;acgifodkY
a&mufaomfvnf;hrarGUavsmf? oGm;av&m&m &yfav
&m&m xdkifav&m&m tdyfav&m&m t&yfwdkif;ü
qif;&jcif; ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf&\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
&[ef;onf vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf
odrf;usKH;,,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpf&um;
qdwfNidrf&mt&yfodkY a&mufaomfvnf; rarGUavsmf?
opfyif;&if;odkY a&mufaomfvnf; rarGUavsmf?
vGifwD;acgifodkY a&mufaomfvnf; rarGUavsmf?

oGm;av&m&m &yfav&m&m xdkifav&m&m
tdyfav&m&m t&yfwdkif;ü tusKd;rJh ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&muf&V &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfri\)/

t|rokwf

9-a0&rÇokwf

165/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY txufaumif;uifü a0&rÇrnfaom avwdkYonf
wdkufukef\? xdk&t&yfodkY oGm;aom iSufudk
a0&rÇavwdkYonf ypfcsukef\ jypfvTifhukef\}/
xdkt&yfö a0&rÇ avwdkYonf
ypfcstyf jypfvTifhtyf}aom xdkisuf\ ajcawdkYonf
wjcm;odkY a&mufoGm;ukef\? tawmifwdkYonf
wjcm;odkY a&mufoGm;ukef\? OD;acgif;onf
wjcm;odkY a&mufoGm;\? udk,fonf wjcm;odkY
a&mufoGm;\? a0&rÇavwdkY
ypfcsojzifh jypfvTifhojzifh} xdkisufwdkY\
ajcaxmufwjcm; tawmifwjcm; OD;acgif;wjcm;
udk,fwjcm; a&mufoGm;oujhodkY-

ptwlomvQif pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf
odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpf&um; eHeuftcgü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfv suf oydwfouFef;udk
aqmif,INyD;vQif &GmodkYjzpfap? ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap
rapmifhpnf;tyfaom udk,fElwfpdwfjzifhomvQif rxifaom
owdç rapmifhpnf;tyfaom £a`E´wdkYjzifh
qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifV xdk&[ef; onf xdk&Gmü rvHkrvJ
0wf¹/₂Hkaom rmwk*grudk jrifí xdk&[ef;\ pdwfudk
pG|rufjicif;]&m*} onf ESdyfpufzsufqD;tyf\?

xdk&[ef;onf pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} ESdyfpufzsufqD;tyfaom
pdwfjzifh odu©mudk pGefYí vlxGuf\?]]a0&rÇavwdkY
ypfcstyfaom iSufuJhodkY}} wpfyg;aom olwdkYonf
xdk&[ef;\ ouFef;udk aqmifukef\? wpfyg;aom olwdkYu
oydwfudk wpfyg;aom olwdkYu edoD'dkifudk wpfyg;
aom olwdkYu tyfusnfudk aqmifukef\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm onf
cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf

10-o*gxuokwf

166/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm
ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf;usKH; ,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpf&um; udk,fcE``m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaoM i&Jü jzpfaoM tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄dKvfudk ig jrif&V

&[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm r&jcif;
ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpf&um; udk,fcE``m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif; aomvm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaoM i&Jü jzpfaoM tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄dKvfudk ig jrif&V

&[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum &&SdjCIF;
vmbfylaZmfoum r&jcif; xdkESpfyg;pHkonf
ESdyfpuftyf onf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpf&um; udk,fcE``m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m

ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpfaom tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄dKvfudk ig jrif&V

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkY vQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf? jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf p*gxmudk rdefYawmfrl-

]]rarhravsmh aeavh&Sdaom t¹/₂dktao jyKxdkufaom
tMuif&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvf\ orm"donf ylaZmfoum
&jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? ylaZmfoum r&jcif;
aMumifhvnf;aumif;? ESpfyg;pHkaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; rwkefvSKyf/

raumif;rludk zkwfMunf;wwfaom? (ormywf Oifpm;í
aejcf;udk) tjrj rjywfjyKavh&Sdaom? odrfarGUaom
(t&[wår*f) ÓPjzifh aumif;pGm ¹/₂lwwf aom?
Oyg'gefwdkY\ ukef&m edAÁmefü arGUavsmfaom
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYudk olawmf aumif;[k qdkukef\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

yXr0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f 1-ok0PÖygdokwf

167/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf]]ptoQifonf aiGrlefYwdkYjzifh
jynfhaom a&TcGuf[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;
odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk rajymqdk&m}}[k
tcsKdU aom yk*³/₄dKvf\ pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh
ydkif;jcm;í od\? xdkoludk wpfyg;aom tcgü

vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf
odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí odvsuf
cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkaeonfudk awGUjrif&\?
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm
onf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)]/

yXrokwf/

2-¹/₂lyd,ygwdokwf

168/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf]]]ptoQifonf a&TrlefYwdkYjzifh
jynfhaom aiGcGuf[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;
odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk rajymqdk&m}}[k
tcsKdU aom yk^{*3}/₄dKvf\ pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh
ydkif;jcm;í od\ xdkoludk wpfyg;aom tcgü
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf
odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí odvsuf
cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkaeonfudk awGUjrif&\?
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm
onf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)]/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ok0PÖedu©okwfpaom (8) okwf

169/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
igbk&m;onf]]]ptoQifonf a&Tpifwpfedu©[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/y/
a&Tpifedu©wpg&m[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/

od*Fedufa&T wpfedu©[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/ od*Fedufa&T
edu©wpf&m[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/
a&Tjzifh jynfhaom r[myx0Dajr[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/ wfpfHkwpfckaom
tmrdo[laom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/ touf[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/ Zeyk'fü aumif;jcif;ig;&yf
jynfhpHkvwfonfh rdef;rjrwf[laom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;/ odvsuf cRwf ,Gif;aom
pum;udk rqdk&m}}[k tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄dKvf\
pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í od\ xdkoludk
wpfyg;aom tcgü vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm
ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf &Sdonfjzpfí
odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkaeonfudk
awGUjrif&\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;

3-wwd,0*f 1-rmwk*grokwf

170/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
rmwk*grpfa,mufonf xdk&[ef;wpfyg;\ pdwfudk
odrf;usHK; qGjiifí rwnfEdkifaomfvnf; vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf ,if;&[ef;\ pdwfudk odrf;usHK; qGjiifí
wnfEdkif\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-uvsmPDokwf

171/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY Zeyk'fü
aumif;jcif;ig;&yf jynfhpkHvwfonfh rdefrjrwf
wpfa,mufonf xdk&[ef;wpfyg;\ pdwfudk odrf;usHK;
qGJiifí rwnfEdkifaomfvnf; vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf ,if; &[ef;\ pdwfudk odrf;usHK; qGJiifí
wnfEdkif\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmf tapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-{uykwåuokwf

172/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
o''gw&m;&Sdaom Oygodumronf cspftyfaom
ESvkH;ukd yGm;apwwfaom wpfa,muf wnf;aom
om;ukd aumif;pGm
awmif;yefvkdonf&Sdaomf]]cspfom;- pdwåol<u,fç
[w→utmVm0u ol<u,fwdkYESifh wlaom oabm&Sdol
jzpfygavavmh}}[k awmif;yef&m\ &[ef;wdkY
pdwåol<u,fESifh [w→utmVm0uol<u,fwdkYonf
igbk&m;\ wynfhjzpfaom Oygouma,musfm;wdkYwGif
csdefcGifhozG,fwnf;? Eldif;,SOzG,fwnf;/ cspfom; tu,fí
oifonf vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oif a&muf
&[ef;jyKc]Jhrl om&dykwå&mç arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYESifh
wlaom oabm&Sdol jzpfygavavmh[k awmif; yef&m\
&[ef;wdkY om&dykwå&mESifh arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYonf

igbk&m;\ wynfhjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYwGif
csdefcGifozG,fwnf;? Eldif;,SOfzG,fwnf;/

cspfom; t&[wåzkdvfodkY ra&mufao;í aou©om
jzpfaom oifhukd vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
rusa&mufygapvifh[k awmif;yef&m\? &[ef;wdkY
t&[wåzkdvfodkY ra&muf ao;í aou©om jzpfaom
&[ef;ukd vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm usa&mufonf
jzpfC]Jhrl xkdvmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
xkdaou©&[ef;tm; tEÅ&m,fjyKjCIF;ISg jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxefV/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-{u"dwkokwf

173/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
o'gw&m;&Sdaom Oygodumronf cspftyfaom
ESvkH;ukd yGm;apwwfaom wpfa,muf wnf;aom
orD;ukd aumif;pGm
awmif;yefvkdonf&Sdaomf]]cspforD;- ckZÆKwå&m
Oygodumrç a0VK u@uDNrdKUol eE´rmwm
OygodumrwdkYESifh wlaom oabm&Sdol
jzpfygavavmh}}[k awmif;yef&mV &[ef;wdkY
ckZÆKwå&m OygodumrESifh a0VKu@uDNrdKUol eE
´rmwm OygodumrwdkYonf igbk&m;\
wynfhjzpfukefaom OygodumrwdkYwGif
csdefcGifozG,fwnf;? Eldif;,SOfzG,fwnf;/ cspforD; oifonf
tu,fí vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf
&[ef;jyKc]Jhrl acrmdbdu©KeDrç
OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDrwdkYESifh wlaom oabm&Sdol
jzpfygavavmh[k awmif;yef&mV &[ef;wdkY

acrmdbdu©KeDrESifh OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
igbk&m;\ wynfhrjzpfukefaom &[ef;rdef;rwdkYwGif
csdefcGifozG,fwnf;? Eldif;,SOfzG,fwnf;/

cspforD; t&[wåzkdvfodkY ra&mufao;í aou©om
jzpfaom oifhukd vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
rusa&mufygapvifh[k awmif;yef&m\? &[ef;wdkY
t&[wåzkdvfodkY ra&muf ao;í aou©om jzpfaom
xkd&[ef;rdef;rukdvmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm
usa&mufcJhrl xkdvmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
xkd&[ef;rdef;rtm; tEÅ&m,fjyKjCIF;ISg jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxefV/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-orPjAm[®Pokwf

174/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm\ om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;
[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rodukefaom
orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYukd orPwdkYü orP[k
rorkwftyfukef? jAm[®PwdkYü jAm[®P[k
rorkwftyfukef/ xkdtoQifwdkYonf
orPjzpfusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PjzpfusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
xl;aom ÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum a&mufí
rae&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm\
om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;? tjypfukdvnf;haumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
odaom orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYukd orPwdkYü orP[k

orkwftyfukef\? jAm[®PwdekYü jAm[®P[k
 orkwftyfukef\? xkdtoQifwdekYonf
 orPjzpfusKd;ukdvnf;aumif;?
 jAm[®PjzpfusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
 xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum a&mufí
 ae&ukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, orPjAm[®Pokwf

175/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdekY vmbfylaZmfoum
 tausmftapm\ jzpfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
 csKyfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
 tjyPFukdvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;
 [kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rodukefaom
 orPjAm[®P[lorQwdekYukd/y/ odukefaom orPjAm[®P
 [lorQwdekYukd/y/ ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
 rsufarSmufjyKum a&mufvsuf ae&ukef\[k
 (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-wwd, orPjAm[®Pokwf

176/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdekY rnfonfh
 orPjAm[®PwdekYrqkd vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf
 tapmukd[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rodukef?
 vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm\ taMumif;ukd rodukef?
 vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm\ csKyf&mukd rodukef?
 vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm\ csKyf&m
 edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhukd rodukef/y/
 odukef/y/ ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí

rsufarSmufjyKum
(a[mawmfrl\])/

a&mufvsuf

ae&ukef\[k

owårokwf/

8-q0dokwf

177/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf ta&yg;ukd jzwf\? ta&yg;ukd jzwfNyD;í
ta&xlukd jzwf\? ta&xlukd jzwfNyD;í tom;ukd jzwf\?
tom;ukd jzwfNyD;í taMumukd jzwf\? taMumukd jzwf
NyD;í t½kd;ukd jzwf\? t½dk;ukd jzwfNyD;í
½kd;wGif;jcifqDukd xdvuf wnf\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\])/

t|rokwf/

9-&ZÆKokwf

178/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf ta&yg;ukd jzwf\? ta&yg;ukd jzwfNyD;í
ta&xlukd jzwf\? ta&xlukd jzwfNyD;í tom;ukd jzwf\?
tom;ukd jzwfNyD;í taMumukd jzwf\? taMumukd
jzwfNyD; í t½kd;ukd jzwf\? t½kd;ukd jzwfNyD;í
½kd;wGif;jcifqDukd xdvuf wnf\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; tm;BuD;aom
a,musfm;onf ckdivSpGmaom om;NrD;BudK;jzifh
ajcovkH; (jrif;acgif;) ukd &pfywfvsuf yGfwfkduf&m\
xkdom;NrD;BudK;onf ta&yg;ukd jzwf&m\? ta&yg;ukd

jzwfNyD;í ta&xlukd jzwf&m\? ta&xlukd jzwfNyD;í
tom;ukd jzwf&m\? tom;ukd jzwfNyD;í taMumukd
jzwf&m\? taMumukd jzwfNyD;í t½kd;ukd jzwf&m\?
t½kd;ukd jzwfNyD;í ½kd;wGif; jcifqDukd xdvuf
wnf&m\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf ta&yg;ukd jzwf\? ta& yg;ukd
jzwfNyD;í ta&xlukd jzwf\? ta&xlukd jzwfNyD;í tom;ukd
jzwf\? tom;ukd jzwfNyD;í taMumukd jzwf\? taMumukd
jzwfNyD;í t½kd;ukd jzwf\? t½kd;ukd jzwfNyD;í
½kd;wGif;jcifqDukd xdvuf wnf\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-bdu©Kokwf

179/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[EÅmtm; aomfvnf;
tEÅ&m,fukd jyK&ef jzpfEkdif\lí ig qkd\k
rdefYawmfrl\ podkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf tb,f odkYvQif
tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom &[EÅmtm; tEÅ&m,fjyK&ef
jzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmuf\? tmeE´m vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmukd xdk&[EÅmyk*¾dKvf\
rysufpD;Edkifaom udavomrS vGwfajrmuf &m
t&[wåzdkvform"d\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyK&ef jzpf\lí
igqdkonf r[kwf? tmeE´m vmbfylaZmf oum
tausmftapmukd rarhravsmh udavomukd
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYv&Sdvuf edAÁmefodkY
apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaom

&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfonf &tyfa&muftyfukefaom
rsufarSmuf b0ü csrf;ompGm aerl (zvormywf)wdkY\
tEÅ&m,fjyK&ef jzpf\lí ig qkdV

tmeE´m podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf; wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ ukef&m t&[wåzkdvfukd &jcif\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfV tmeE´m xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü podkY usifh&rnf]]jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmukd pGefYukeftHh?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
igwdkY\ pdwfukd odrf;usKH;,,liifí rwnfEkdifvwåHU}}[lí
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

wwd,0*f NyD;V

4-pwkw→0*f 1-bdE´dokwf

180/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? a'0'wf onf vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf;usKH;,,liiftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHCmukd oif;cGJJ\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf cufxefV/y/
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-ukovrlvokwf

181/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyf odrf;usKH;,,liiftyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wftm; ukokdvft&if;rlvonf

zywfcif;odkY a&mufcJjhNyD? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf cufxef\y/
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ukov"r®okwf

182/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wftm; ukokdvfw&m;onf
zywfcif;odkY a&mufcJjhNyD? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm onf podkY cufxef\y/
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-okuí"r®okwf

183/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wftm; jzLpifaom w&m;onf
zywfcif;odkY a&mufcJjhNyD? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf cufxef\y/
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-tpd&yuúEÅokwf

184/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wf (oif;cGJJ)
xGufoGm;í rMumjrifhrD &mZN*dK[f jynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wfukd taMumif; jyKí
&[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\ - &[ef;wdkY rdrduk,fukd
owfjcf;iSg a'0'wftm; vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf
jzpfCJh\? ysufpD;jcf;iSg a'0'wftm; vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmf tapmonf jzpf CJhV

&[ef;wdkY iSufaysmyifonf rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg
toD;ukd oD;ay;&ouJjhodkY ysufpD;jcf;iSg toD;ukd
oD;ay;&ouJjhodkY &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg a'0'wftm; vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJh\? ysufpD;jcf;iSg a'0'wftm;
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJhV

&[ef;wdkY Og;yifonf rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg
toD;ukd oD;ay;&ouJjhodkY ysufpD;jcf;iSg toD;ukd
oD;ay;&ouJjhodkY &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg a'0'wftm; vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJh\? ysufpD;jcf;iSg a'0'wftm;
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJhV

&[ef;wdkY usLyifonf rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg
toD;ukd oD;ay;&ouJjhodkY ysufpD;jcf;iSg toD;ukd
oD;ay;&ouJjhodkY &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg a'0'wftm; vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJh\? ysufpD;jcf;iSg a'0'wftm;
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJhV

&[ef;wdkY tówdk&fjrf;ronf rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg
udk,f0efukd ,louJjhodkY
ysufpD;jcf;iSghudk,f0efukd ,l&ouJjhodkY &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif rdrduk,fukd owfjcf;iSg a'0'wftm; vmbf
ylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJh\? ysufpD;jcf;iSg
a'0'wftm; vmbfylaZmfoum tausmf tapmonf jzpfCJhV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? &[ef;wdkY podkY vQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;awmfudk
a[mawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
vlewfwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppum;udk a[mawmfrl NyD;í xdkYjyifwpfyg; p*gxmudk
a[mawmfrl\-

]]pifppftm;jzifh iSufaysmoD;onf iSufaysmyifudk
owfouJhodkY 0g;oD;onf 0g;yifudk owfouJhodkY
usLoD;onf usLyifudk owfouJhodkY tówdk&fjrif;r\
udk,f0efonf jrif;rudk owfouJhodkY xdkYtwl ylaZmfoum
tausmftapm onf a,musfm;,kwfudk owf\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-yOö&xowokwf

185/ &mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfUeufwdkYudk
tpmauR;&mjzpfaoam a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) ae
awmfrl\? xdktcg tZmwowfrif;om;onf
&xm;ig;&mwdkYjzifh nOfheHeufwdkif; a'0'wftm; qnf;
uyf&ef oGm;\? ydkYqGrf; qGrf;tdk;ig;&mwdkYudk
ydkY\? xdktcg rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeukefNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmufukef\-]]toQifbk&m; tZmwowfrif;onf
ig;&maom &xm;wdkYjzifh nOfheHeufwdkif; a'0'wftm;
qnf;uyf&ef oGm;yg\? ydkYqGrf;
qGrf;tdk;ig;&mwdkYudk ydkYyg\}}[k avQmufukef\
&[ef;wdkY a'0'wf\ vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmwdkYudk rjrwfEdk;ukefvifh/ &[ef;wdkY
tMuifrQavmuf tZmwowfrif;onf ig;&maom

&xm;wdkYjzifh nOfheHeufwdkif; a'0'wf tm;
qnf;uyfvwåHU? ydkYqGrf; qGrf;tdk;ig;&mwdkYudk
ydkYvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY xdkrQavmuf a'0'wftm;
ukodkvf&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfjCIF;udkomvQif (rcRwf
&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfVifhtyf\? BuD;yGm;jCIF;udk
rarQmfVifhtyf/

&[ef;wdkY Burf;aom acG;\ ESmacgif;ü ig;ponf\
onf;ajcudk xnfhuKEf&m\? podkY jyK onf&Sdaomf
xdkacG;onf twdkif;xuftvGef Murf;wrf;ouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif tMuifrQ avmuf tZmwowfrif;onf
ig;&maom &xm;wdkYjzifh nOfheHeufwdkif; a'0'wftm;
qnf;uyf&ef oGm;vwåHU? ydkYqGrf;
qGrf;tdk;ig;&mwdkYudk ydkYvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkrQavmuf a'0'wftm; ukodkvf w&m;wdkYü
qkwf,kwfjCIF;udkomvQif (rcRwf &vdrfhrnf[k)
arQmfVifhtyf\? BuD;yGm;jCIF;udk rarQmf Vifhtyf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\y/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-rmwkokwf

186/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf;wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ uKEf&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jCIF;\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY
igbk&m;onf]]ptOQifonf trd[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; odvSuf cRwf ,Gif;aom pum;udk
rqdk&m}}[k tcsdKUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ pdwfudk
rdrdpdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odV xdkoludkhwpfyg;aom
tcgü vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm ESdyfpuftyfonf

odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf &Sdonf jzpfí odvsuf
cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkaeonfudk awGUjrif&V

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf; wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü podkY usifh&rnf-]]jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm udk pGefYukeftHh?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
igwdkY\ pdwfudk odrf;usKH; ,liifí rwnfEdkifvåHU}}[k
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-13-ydwkpaomajcmufokwf

187/ om0w—ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf;wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY
igbk&m;onf]]ptoQifonf tz[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;/y/ (csJUtyf\) tpfudk[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;/ ESr[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;/ om;[laom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;/ orD;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;/ r,m;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom
pum;udk rqdk&m}}[k tcSDKUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í od\ xdkol udk
wpfyg;aom tcgü vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm
ESdyfpuftyfonf odrf;usKH;,liiftyfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkaeonfudk
awGUjrif&V

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf cufxef\? xufjruf\? Murf; wrf;\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*\ ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwf\? &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü podkY usifh&rnf-]]jzpfay:vmaom
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapm udk pGefYukeftHh?
jzpfay:vmaom vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
igwdkY\ pdwfudk odrf;usKH; ,liifí rwnfEdkifvwåHU}}[k
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

aw&orokwf/

pwkw¬0*f NyD;V

vmbouúm&oH,kwf NyD;V

7-&m[kvoH,kwf

1-yXr0*f 1-pu©Kokwf

188/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf?
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg toQif &m[kvmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aomf toQif&m[kvmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm;
tusOf;tm;jzifh w&m; awmfudk a[mawmfrylgavmh?
tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;udk Mum;em&í
wpfa,muf wnf; qdwfNidrf&m t&yfodkY uyfNyD;vQif
rarhravsmh jyif;pGm tm;xkwfonf edAÁmefodkY
apvTwf xm;aom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí aeygtHh}}[k
avQmufV

&m[kvm xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;/
rsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf jrJoavm? rjrJ oavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ rjrJaom rsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m; qif;&Jygwnf;/
rjrJaom qif;&Jí azmufjyefwwfaom oabm&Sdaom
rsufpd]pu©K yom'}udk]]prsfufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf ig\
Opömwnf;? prsfufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf ig jzpf\? p rsufpd
]pu©Kyom'}onf ig\ twåwnf;}}[lí ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ toQifbk&m; podkY ½ljcif;onf
roifhavsmfyg/

em;]aomwyom'}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/y/ ESmacgif;]Cme yom'}onf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/
vQm]Zd0Sgyom'}onf jrJoavm? rjrJ oavm/ toQifbk&m;
rjrJyg/ udk,f]um,yom'}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ pdwfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ rjrJaom pdwfonf qif;&Javm?
csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m; qif;&Jygwnf;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jí
azmufjyefwwfaom oabm&Sdaom pdwfudk]]ppdwfonf
ig\ Opömwnf;? ppdwfonf ig jzpf\? ppdwfonf ig\
twåwnf;}}[lí ½ljcif;iSg oifhavsmfygrnfavm/
toQifbk&m; podkY ½ljcif;onf roifhavsmfyg/

&m[kvm podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf rsufpd]pu©K
yom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUVy/ em;]aomwyom'}üvnf;
NiD;aiGUV ESmacgif;]Cmeyom'}üvnf; NiD; aiGUV
vQm]Zd0Sgyom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUV
udk,f]um,yom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUV pdwfüvnf; NiD;
aiGUV NiD;aiGUonf &Sdaomf wyfjCIF;uif;\?
wyfjCIF;uif;onf &Sdaomf udavomrS vGwfajrmuf\
udavomrS vGwfajrmufonf
&Sdaomf]]vGwfajrmufNyD}}[laom todÓPf
jzpfV]]y#doaE" aerl ukefNyD? jrWfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöudk jyKNyD;NyD?

t&[wåzdkvf[laom tusKd;iSg wpfzefjyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

«q,fokwfvHk;udk pay,smvenf;jzifh csJUtyf ukef\»/

yXrokwf/

2- $\frac{1}{2}$ lyokwf

189/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? tqif;] $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf
jrJukefoavm? rjrJukefoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/y/
toH]o'´g $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/ teHU]*E¨m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/
t&om]&om $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/ tawGU]azm|
AÁm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/ oabmw&m;]"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf
jrJukef oavm? rjrJukefoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJygukef/
&m[kvm þodkY jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf tqif;] $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYüvnf;
NiD;aiGU\? toH]o'´g $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? teHU
]*E¨m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
t&om]&om $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? tawGU]azm|
AÁm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
oabmw&m;]"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU\
NiD;aiGUonf $\frac{1}{2}$ dSaomf wyfjcif;uif;Vy/ od\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-0dnmPokwf

190/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? rsufpdukd rSDí
odrl]pu©K0dnmPf}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ em;ukd rSDí odrl]aomw0dnmPf}

onf/y/ ESmacgif;ukd rSDí odrl]Cme0dnmPf}onf/
vQmukd rSDíhodrl]Zd0Sg0dnmPf}onf/ ukd,fukd rSDí
odrl]um,0dnmPf}onf/ pdwf[laom
odrl]raem0dnmPf}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQif
bk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf rsufpdukd rSDí
odrl]pu©K0dnmPf}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\y/ em;ukd rSDí
odrl]aomw0dnmPf} üvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ESmacgif;ukd
rSDí odrl]Cme0dnmPf}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\? vQmukd
rSDí odrl]Zd0Sg0dnmPf}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\? ukd,fukd
rSDí odrl]um,0dnmPf}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\? pdwfukd rSDí
odrl]raem0dnmPf}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\?
NiD;aiGUonf½dSaomf wyfjcf;uif;\y/ od\[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-oræóokwf

191/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? rsufpdaMumifh jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]pu©Koræó}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ em;aMumifh jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]aomworæó}onf/y/ ESmacgif;aMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]Cmeoræó}onf/ vQmaMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]Zd0Sgoræó}onf/ ukd,fhaMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]um,oræó} onf/ pdwfaMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]raemoræó}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm podkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf]pu©Koræó}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\y/]aomworæó}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]Cmeoræó}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]Zd0Sgoræó} üvnf;

NiD;aiGU\?]um,oræó}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]raemoræó}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUonf
½dSaomf wyfjCIF;uif;\y/ od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-a0'emokwf

192/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? rsufpdtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]pu©KoræóZma0'em}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ em; tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]aomworæóZma0'em} onf/y/
ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]CmeoræóZma0'em}onf/
vQmtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]Zd0SgoræóZma0'em} onf/
ukd,ftawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]um,oræóZma0'em}onf/ pdwftawGUaMumifh
jzpf aom cHpm;rl]raemoræóZma0'em}onf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm podkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhphKaom
t&d,mwynfhonf]pu©KoræóZma0'em}üvnf; NiD;
aiGU\y/]aomworæóZma0'em}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]CmeoræóZma0'em}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]Zd0Sg oræóZma0'em}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]um,oræóZma0'em}üvnf;
NiD;aiGU\?]raemoræóZma0'em}üvnf; NiD;aiGU\y/
od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-onmokwf

193/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
 tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? tqif;ü rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}onf
 jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ toHü
 rSwfom;rl]o'´onm}onf/y/ teHUü
 rSwfom;rl]*E¨onm}onf/ t&omü
 rSwfom;rl]&oonm}onf/ tawGUü rSwfom; rl]azm|
 AÁonm}onf/ oabmw&m;ü rSwfom;rl]"r®onm}onf
 jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQif bk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm þodkY
 jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf
 ½lyonm üvnf; NiD;aiGUVy/ o'´onmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV
 *E¨onmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV &oonmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV azm|
 AÁonmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV "r®onmüvnf; NiD;aiGUVy/ od\
 [k (a[mawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-oaOÆwemokwf

194/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
 tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? tqif;ü
 aphaqmfrl]½lyoaíÆwem}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
 toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ toHü aphaqmfrl]o'´oaíÆwem}
 onf/y/ teHUü aphaqmfrl]*E¨oaíÆwem}onf/ t&omü
 aphaqmfrl]&ooaíÆwem} onf/ tawGU ü
 aphaqmfrl]azm|AÁoaíÆwem} onf/ oabmw&m;ü
 aphaqmfrl]"r®oaíÆwem}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
 toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm þodkY jrifaom
 tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,m wynfhonf
 ½lyoaíÆwemüvnf; NiD;aiGUVy/ o'´oaíÆwemüvnf;
 NiD;aiGUV *E¨oaíÆwemüvnf; NiD;aiGUV
 &ooaíÆwemüvnf; NiD;aiGUV azm|AÁoaíÆwemüvnf;
 NiD;aiGUV "r®oaíÆwem üvnf; NiD;aiGUVy/ od\
 (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-wPSmokwf

195/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? tqif;ü wyfrufrl]½lywPSm}onf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ toHü
wyfrufrl]o'´wPSm}onf/y/ teHUü
wyfrufrl]*E¨wPSm}onf/ t&omü
wyfrufrl]&owPSm}onf/ tawGUü wyfrufrl]azm|
AÁwPSm}onf/ oabmw&m;ü wyfrufrl]"r®wPSm}onf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQif bk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm podkY
jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½lywPSm üvnf; NiD;aiGUVy/ o'´wPSmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV
*E¨wPSmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV &owPSmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV
azm|AÁwPSmüvnf; NiD;aiGUV "r®wPSmüvnf;
NiD;aiGUVy/ od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-"mwkokwf

196/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? yx0D"mwfonf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ tmayg"mwfonf/y/
awaZm"gwfonf/ 0ga,m"mwf onf/ tmumo"mwfonf/
0dnmP"mwfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/
&m[kvm podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf yx0D"mwfüvnf; NiD; aiGUVy/
tmayg"mwfüvnf; NiD;aiGUV awaZm"mwfüvnf;
NiD;aiGUV 0ga,m"mwfüvnf; NiD;aiGUV
tmumo"mwfüvnf; NiD;aiGUV 0dnmP"mwfüvnf;
NiD;aiGUVy/ od\[kh (a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-cE"okwf

197/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? ½kyfonf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ a0'emonf/y/ onmonf/
ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJo avm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ &m[kvm podkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrifESifh jynfhphKaom t&d,mwynfhonf
½kyfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\y/ a0'emüvnf; NiD;aiGU/
onmüvnf; NiD;aiGU\ ocFg&wdkYüvnf; NiD;aiGU/
0dnmPfüvnf; NiD;aiGU\? NiD;aiGUonf½dSaomf
wyfjcif;uif;\? wyfjcif; uif;onf½dSaomf udavomrS
vGwfajrmuf\? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufonf½dSaomf]]vGwfajrmuf\}} [lí todÓPf
jzpf\?]]y#doaE"aerl ukefNyD? jrwwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
t&[wåzkdvf[laom tusKd;iSg wpfzefjyKzG,f
r½dSawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

yXr0*fNyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f 1-pu©Kokwf

198/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;em;cJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynfü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdctcg toQif&m[kvmonf
jrwwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwwfpGmbk&m;ukd
½dSckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaaom toQif &m[kvmtm;
jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ - &m[kvm
xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY rSwf xifoenf;/

rsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ rjrJaom rsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf
qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m; qif;&Jygwnf;/
rjrJaom qif;&J í azmufjyefwwfaom oabm½dSaom
rsufpd]pu©Kyom'}ukd]]prsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf ig\
Opömwnf;? prsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf ig jzpf\?
prsufpd]pu©Kyom'}onf ig\ twåwnf;}}[lí ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ toQifbk&m; podkY ½ljcif;iSg
roifhavsmfyg/

em;]aomwyom'} onf/y/ ESmacgif;]Cmeyom'} onf/
vQm]Zd0Sgyom'} onf/ ukd,f]um,yom'}onf/ pdwfonf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/ rjrJaom
xkdpdwfonf qif;&Javm? csrf;omavm/ toQifbk&m;
qif;&Jygwnf;/ rjrJaom qif;&Jí azmufjyefwwfaom
oabm½dSaom pdwfukd]]ppdwfonf ig\ Opömwnf;?
ppdwfonf ig jzpf\? ppdwfonf ig\ twåwnf;}}[lí ½ljcif;iSg
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/ toQifbk&m; podkY ½ljcif;iSg
roifhavsmfyg/

&m[kvm podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf rsufpd]pu©K
yom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUV/y/ em;]aomwyom'}üvnf;
NiD;aiGUV ESmacgif;]Cmeyom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUV
vQm]Zd0Sgyom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUV
ukd,f]um,yom'}üvnf; NiD;aiGUV pdwfüvnf;
NiD;aiGUV NiD;aiGUonf½dSaomf wyfjcif;uif;\?
wyfjcif;uif;onf½dSaomf udavomrS vGwfajrmuf\?
udavomrS vGwfajrmufonf½dSaomf]]vGwfajrmuf\}}
[lí todÓPf jzpf\?]]y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöukd
jyKNyD;NyD? t&[wåzkdvf[laom tusKd;iSg wpfzef
jyKzG,f r½dSawmhNyD}}[k od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

«q,fokwfvHk;ukd pay,smvenf;jzifh cJsUtyfukef\»/

yXrokwf/

2-10- $\frac{1}{2}$ lypaom ukd;okwf

199/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &m[kvm xkdt&mukd
tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? tqif;] $\frac{1}{2}$ ly $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf
jrJukefoavm? rjrJukefoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJygukef/y/
toH]o'g $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/ teHU]*E"m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/
t&om]&om $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/ tawGU]azm|
AÁm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf/ oabmw&m;]"r®m $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk}wdkYonf
jrJukefoavm? rjrJukefoavm/ rsufpduk d rSDí
odrl]pu©K0dnmPf}onf/y/ em;ukd rSDí
odrl]aomw0dnmPf}onf? ESmacgif;ukd rSDí
odrl]Cme0dnmPf}onf/ vQmukd rSDí
odrl]Zd0Sg0dnmPf} onf/ ukd,fukd rSDí
odrl]um,0dnmPf}onf/ pdwf[laom]raem0dnmPf}onf
jrJoavm? rjrJ oavm/

rsufpdaMumifh jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]pu©Koræó}onf/y/ em;aMumifh jzpfaom
awGUxdrl]aomworæó} onf/ ESmacgif;aMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]Cmeoræó}onf/ vQmaMumifh jzpf
aom awGUxdrl]Zd0Sgoræó}onf/ ukd,faMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]um,oræó}onf/ pdwfaMumifh
jzpfaom awGUxdrl]raemoræó}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/
rsufpdtawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]pu©KoræóZma0'em}onf/y/
em;tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom cHpm;rl]aomworæóZm
a0'em}onf/ ESmacgif;tawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]CmeoræóZma0'em} onf/ vQmtawGU
aMumifh jzpfaom cHpm;rl]Zd0SgoræóZma0'em}onf/
ukd,ftawGUaMumifh jzpfaom cHpm;rl]um,
oræóZma0'em}onf/ pdwftawGUaMumifh jzpfaom
cHpm;rl]raemoræóZma0'em}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/

tqif;ü rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}onf/y/ toHü
rSwfom;rl]o'´onm}onf/ teHUü rSwf
om;rl]*E¨onm}onf/ t&omü rSwfom;rl]&oonm}onf/
tawGUü rSwfom;rl]azm|AÁ onm}onf/ oabmw&m;ü
rSwfom;rl]"r®onm}onf jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ tqif;ü
aphaqmfrl]½lyoaíÆwem}onf/y/ toHü
aphaqmfrl]o'´oaíÆwem}onf/ teHUü aphaqmfrl]*E¨
oaíÆwem}onf/ t&omü aphaqmfrl]&ooaíÆwem}onf/
tawGUü aphaqmfrl]azm|AÁoaíÆwem} onf/
oabmw&m;ü aphaqmfrl]"r®oaíÆwem}onf jrJoavm?
rjrJoavm/

tqif;ü wyfrufrl]½lywPSm}onf/ toHü
wyfrufrl]o'´wPSm}onf/ teHUü
wyfrufrl]*E¨wPSm}onf/ t&omü
wyfrufrl]&owPSm}onf/ tawGUü wyfrufrl]azm|
AÁwPSm}onf/ oabmw&m;ü wyfrufrl]"r®wPSm}onf
jrJoavm? rjrJoavm/ yx0D"mwfonf/y/ tmayg "mwfonf/
awaZm"mwfonf/ 0ga,m"mwfonf/ tmumo"mwfonf/
0dnmP"mwfonf jrJo avm? rjrJoavm/ ½kyfonf/y/
a0'emonf/ onmonf/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ 0dnmPfonf jrJo
avm? rjrJoavm/ toQifbk&m; rjrJyg/y/ &m[kvm podkY
jrifaom/y/ t&[wåzkdvftusKd;iSg wpfzefjyKzG,f
r½dSawmhNyD[k od\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-tEko,okwf

200/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQif&m[kvmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmhbk&m;ukd
½dSckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\-]]toQifbk&m;
tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm; 0dnmPf ESifh

wuGjzpfaom pukd,füvnf;aumif;? jyifyjzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|
d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}? udef;0yfaeaom
axmifvTm;rl]rme}wdkYonf rjzpfygukefo enf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

&m[kvm twdwfç tem*wfc ypöKyÜefjzpfaom?
tZöswåoEÅmefç A[d'°oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onfç odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfaom? ,kwfonfç
jrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom? a0;onfç eD; onfvnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk;ukd]]p½kyfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyf onf ig\ twå r[kwf}}[lí
podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrifV/
cHpm;rl]a0'em} tm;vHk;onf/y/
rSwfom;rl]onm}tm;vHk;onf/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}tm;vHk;wdkYonf/

twdwfç tem*wfc ypöKyÜefjzpfaom?
tZöswåoEÅmefç A[d'°oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom? Murf;
wrf;onfç odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfaom? ,kwfonfç
jrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom? a0;onfç eD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]]p0dnmPfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\ twå r[kwf}}[lí
podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrifV/
&m[kvm podkY odol podkY jrifoltm; 0dnmPfESifh
wuGjzpfaom pukd,füvnf;aumif;? jyifyü jzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|
d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}? udef; 0yfaeaom
axmifvTm;rl]rme}wdkYonf rjzpfukef[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-ty*wokwf

201/ om0w-ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQif&m[kvmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
½dSckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf toQif&m[kvm onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -]toQifbk&m;
tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifol tm; 0dnmPfESifh
wuGjzpfaom pukd,füvnf;aumif;? jyifyjzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|
d}ç ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}ç
axmifvTm;rl]rme}rS uif;aom?
axmifvTm;jcif;tzdkYukd aumif;pGm vGefaom?
udavomylyefrlrS Nidrf;aom? udavomrS aumif;pGm
vGwf ajrmufaom pdwfjzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&m[kvm twdwfç tem*wfc ypöKyÜefjzpfaom?
tZöswåoEÅmefç A[d''oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onfç odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfaom? ,kwfonfç
jrwpfonfvnf;jzpfaom? a0;onfç eD; onfvnf;jzpfaom
½kyftm;vHk;ukd]]p½kyfonf igh\ Opöm r[kwf?
p½kyfonf ig r[kwf? p½kyf onf ig\ twå r[kwf}}[lí
podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrifí
wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh rpGJvrf;b] udavomrS vGwfajrmufV/
cHpm;rl]a0'em}tm;vHk;onf/y/
rSwfom;rl]onm}tm;vHk; onf/
jyKpD&ifrl]ocFg&}tm;vHk;wdkYonf/

twdwfç tem*wfc ypöKyÜefvnf;jzpfaom?
tZöswåoEÅmefç A[d''oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom?
Murf;wrf;onf odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfaom? ,kwfonfç
jrwpfonfvnf;jzpfaom? a0;onfç eD; onfvnf;jzpfaom
0dnmPftm;vHk;ukd]]p0dnmPfonf ig\ Opöm r[kwf?
p0dnmPfonf ig r[kwf? p0dnmPfonf ig\ twå r[kwf}}[k
podkY[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom ynmjzifh jrifí
wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh rpGJvrf;b] udavomrS vGwfajrmufV/
&m[kvm podkY odol podkYhjrifoltm; 0dnmPfESifh
wuGjzpfaom pukd,füvnf;aumif;? jyifyjzpfaom

tvHk;pHkaom edrdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ig[k pGJ,lrl]'d|
d}ç ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}ç
axmifvTm;rl]rme}rS uif;aom?
axmifvTm;jcif;tzdkYukd aumif;pGm vGefaom?
udavomylyefrIrS Nidrf;aom? udavomrS aumif;pGm
vGwf ajrmufaom pdwfjzpf\k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;\/

&m[kvoH,kwf NyD;\/

8-vu©PoH,kwf

1-yXr0*f 1-t|dokwf

202/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;em;cjh&ygonf?
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[f jynf
&SOfUeufwdkYukd tpmauR;&m jzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg
toQifvu©PESifh toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefwdkYonf
*dZösuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeMuukef\? xkdtcg
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf eHeuftcg ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd aqmif,lNyD;vQif toQifvu©PxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQifvu©Ptm;]]ighoQifvu©P
vmoGm;MupdkY &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
qGrf;ch0ifukeftHh}}[k ajymqkd\?]]aumif;NyD
ighoQif}}[k toQifvu©Ponf toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef tm;
jyefavsmuf\? xkdtcg toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
*dZösuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf ae&m wpfckü
jyHK;awmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifvu©Ponf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef tm;]]ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef
jyHK;&,fcif;\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k
avQmuf\? ighoQifvu©P p jyóemukd ajzjcif;iSg tcg

r[kwfao;? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ txHü ightm; pjyóemukd
ar;yg[k ajymqkdV

xdkYaemuf toQifvu©PESifh
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefwdkYonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü
qGrf;chvSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfrS zJcGgvmMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ¹/₂dSckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeMuNyD;aomf toQifvu©Ponf toQifr[marm*³/₄
vmeftm;]]toQifarm*³/₄vmefonf *dZÑ uk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf ae&mwpfckü jyHK;awmfrl\?
ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef jyHK;&,fjcif;\
taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k ar;avQmufV

ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf
aumif;uifü oGm;aeaom t¹/₂kd;pkNydwåmukd jrif&\?
xkdt¹/₂kd;pkNydwåmukd vif;w ç usD;iSuf ç
pGef&JwdkYonf vkdufí vkdufí eH¹/₂kd;Mum;wdkYü
xkd;qdwfMuukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom
toHukd jyK\? ighoQif xkdightm;]]tcsif;wdkY tHhzG,f
¹/₂dSpGwum;? tcsif;wdkY rzpfzl;jrj jzpfpGwum;?
puJUodkYaom owå0g[k ¹/₂dS&wHkbd\? puJUodkYaom
Nydwåm[k ¹/₂dS&wHkbd\? puJUodkYaom twåabmukd
&ol[k ¹/₂dS&wHkbd\[k tMuH jzpfcljhygonf[k ajym qkdV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYonf pifppf
rsufpdtjrif¹/₂dSukefonf jzpfí aeMuayonfwum;?
&[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYonf ÓPf tjrif¹/₂dSonf jzpfí
aeMuayonfwum;? tMuifodkYaom wynfhom0upifvsuf
podkYaom owå0gukd odvnf; odEkdifwHkbd\? jrifvnf;
jrifEkdifwHkbd\? oufaoukdaomfvnf; jyKEkdifwHkbdV

&[ef;wdkY a&S;uyif xkdowå0gukd ig jrifcljhzl;NyD?
odkYaomfvnf; igonf rajymqkdcJhay?
igonfhxkdtaMumif;ukd ajymqkdcJhygrl

olwpfyg;wdkYonf ightm; r,HkMunfEkdifMuay&m?
ighukd r,HkMunfolwdkY tm; xkdr,HkMunfjcf;onf
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGm;rJhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfav&mV &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf
&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif EGm;owform; jzpfCJhzl;NyD?
xkdowå0gonf xkduH\ tusKd;jzifh rsm;pGmaom
ESpfwdkYywfVHk; rsm;pGmaom
ESpft&mwdkYywfVHk; rsm;pGmaom ESpftaxmifwdkY
ywfVHk; rsm;pGmaom ESpftodef;wdkYywfVHk; i&Jü
usufcJhí xkduH\ tusKd;<uif;jzifhvQif podkYaom
twåabmukd &½dScHpm;ae&\\}[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

«tvHk;pHkaom okwfwdkYü ay,smv[lorQukd
penf;twkdif;cJsUav»/

yXrokwf/

2-ayodokwf

203/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom tom;wpf
Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåmukd vif;w çusD;iSuf
çpGef&JwdkYonf vkdufí vkdufí xkd;qdwfukef\?
xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdowå0gonf p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif EGm;owform;
jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yd@okwf

204/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom tom;wHk;
Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåmukd vif;w ç usD;iSuf ç

pGef&JwdkYonf vkdufí vkdufí xkd;qdwfukef\?
xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdowå0gonf þ&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif iSuf rkqkd;
jzpfçJhzl;NyD/y/

wwd,okwf/

4-edpä0dokwf

205/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom ta& r½dSaom
a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåmukd vif;w ç
usD;iSuf ç pGef&JwdkYonf vkdufí vkdufí
xkd;qdwfukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom toHukd
jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf þ&mZN*dK[f jynfüyif
qdwfowform; jzpfçJhzl;NyD/y/

pwkw-okwf/

5-todavmrokwf

206/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom oefvsuf tarG;
aygufaom a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåm\
xkdoefvsuftarG;wdkYonf ysHwufí xkdNydwåm\
ukd,füyif usa&mufukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom
toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf þ&mZN*dK[f
jynfüyif 0ufowform; jzpfçJhzl;NyD/y/

ylörokwf/

6-owådokwf

207/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom vSHtarG;
aygufaom a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåm\
xkdvSHtarG;wdkYonf ysHwufí ysHwufí xkdNydwåm\
ukd,füyif usa&mufukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom
toHukd jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf
p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif om;owform; jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

q|okwf/

7-Ookavmrokwf

208/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom jrm;tarG;
aygufaom a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåm\
jrm;tarG;wdkYonf ysHwufí ysHwufí xkdNydwåm\
ukd,füyif usa&mufukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom
toHukd jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0g onf
p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif vufr¹/₂HGUtmPmom;
jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

owårokwf/

8-olpdavmrokwf

209/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom tyftarG;
aygufaom a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåm\
xkdyftarG;wdkYonf ysHwufí ysHwufí xkdNydwåm\
ukd,füyif usa&mufukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom
toHukd jyK\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf
p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif &xm;xdef; jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, olpdavmrokwf

210/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom tyftarG;
aygufaom Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåm\
xkdtyftarG;wdkYonf OD;acgif;rS 0ifí cHwGif;rS
xGufukef\? cHwGif;rS 0ifí &ifrS xGufukef\? &ifrS 0ifí
0rf;ykdufrS xGufukef\? 0rf;ykdufrS 0ifí aygifwdkYrS
xGufukef\? aygifwdkYodkY 0ifí ajcovHk;wdkYrS
xGufukef\? ajcovHk;wdkYodkY 0ifí ajcz0g;wdkYrS
xGufukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom toHukd jyKVy/
&[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf þ&mZN*dK[f jynfüyif
ukef;wkdufol jzpfCjhzl;NyD/y/

e0rokwf/

10-ukrÇ@okwf

211/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü ysHoGm;aom tkd; yrmPrQ
a0S;aph½dSaom a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\?
xkdNydwåmonf oGm;aomfvnf; xkda0S;aphwdkYukd
omvQif ycHk;ü wifí oGm;&av\? xkdifaomfvnf;
xkda0S;aphwdkYüomvQif xkdif&\? xkdNydwåmukd
vif;w ç usD;iSuf ç pGef&jwdkYonf vkdufí vkdufí
xkd;qdwfukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusifaom toHukd
jyKVy/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf þ&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif
pOf;vJaumufuspfaom w&m;olBuD; jzpfCjhzl;NyD/y/

'orokwf/

yXr0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f 1-ooDouokwf

212/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\y/ ighoQif
igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS qif;oufvwfaomf rpifwGif;ü
OD;acgif;ESifhwuG epfjrKyfaeaom
a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0g
onf p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif olwpfyg;r,m;ukd
vGefusL;cJhol jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

yXrokWF/

2-*lxcg'okwf

213/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf rpifwGif;ü OD;acgif;ESifh wuG
epfjrKyfvsuf vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh rpifukd pm;aeaom
a,musfm;Nydwåmukd jrif&\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkd
owå0gonf p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif ykPÖm;ysuf
jzpfCJhzl;NyD? xkdykPÖm;ysufonf uóyjrwpfGmbk&m;
omoemawmfü &[ef;oHCmukd qGrf;zdwfí pm;usif;ü
rpifjynfhapvsuf]]toQifwdkY tvkd½dSwkdif; pm;vnf;
pm;ukefavmh? aqmif,lvnf; aqmif,lukefavmh}}[k
qkdzl;NyD/y/

'kwd,okwf/

3-edpä0dw→dokwf

214/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom ta& r½dSaom
rdef;rNydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåmrkd vif;w ç
usD;iSuf ç pGef&JwdkYonf vkdufí vkdufí xkd;

qdwfukef\? xkdNydwåmronf emusifaomtoHukd jyKV/y/
&[ef;wdkY xkdNydwåmronf p&mZN*dK[f jynfüyif
vifukd vGefusL;í usifhaom rdef;r jzpfCjhzl;NyD/y/

wwd,okwf/

4-r*Fkvdw→dokwf

215/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom teHU
raumif;aom t¹/₂kyfqkd;aom Nydwåmrukð jrif&\?
xkdNydwåmrukð vif;w ç usD;iSuf ç pGef&JwdkYonf
vkdufí vkdufí xkd;qdwfukef\? xkdNydwåmronf
emusifaom toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdNydwåmr
onf p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif ewf0ifonfr jzpfCjhzl;NyD/y/

pwkw→okwf/

5-MoudvdeDokwf

216/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom xuf0ef; usif rD;cj
wzGm;zGm; usí rD;usD;yHkü vl;vdrfhcHae&aom
rD;avmifzkwdkYrS t&nf wpfpufpuf ,kdxGufaeom
Nydwåmrukð jrif&\? xkdNydwåmronf emusifaom
toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdNydwåmronf uvd*Frif;\
rdzk&m;acgifBuD; jzpfCjhzl;\?
xkdrdzk&m;acgifBuD;onf jiLpljcif;jzifh ESdyfpuf
tyf&um; vifwlrdef;rukð rD;usD;tkd;uif;jzifh
avmif;cjhzl;NyD/y/

ylörokwf/

6-toDouokwf

217/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom OD;acgif; ryg
ukd,fom½dSaom Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåm\
&ifü rsufvHk;ESifh yg;pyfwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\
xkdNydwåmukd vif;w ç usD;iSuf ç pGef&JwdkYonf
vkdufí vkdufí xkd;qdwfukef\? xkdNydwåmonf emusif
aom toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY xkdowå0gonf
p&mZN*dK[fjynfüyif [m&duac: ckd;olowf a,musfm;
jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

q|okwf/

7-ygybdu©Kokwf

218/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom &[ef;
Nydwåmukd jrif&\? xkd&[ef;Nydwåm\ 'kuk#fç oydwfç
cg;yef;BudK;ç ukd,fwdkYonf ajymifajymif awmuf
avmifukef\? xuf0ef;usif tvQHESifhwuG
ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG tvQHx\? xkd&[ef;Nydwåmonf
emusifaom toHukd jyKV/y/ &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;onf
uóyjrwpGmbk&m;\ omoemawmfü &[ef;,kwf
jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

owårokwf/

8-ygybdu©KeDokwf

219/ aumif;uifü oGm;aom &[ef;rdef;rNydw åmukd
jrif&\? xkd&[ef;rdef;rNydwåm\ 'kuk#f onfvnf;
ajymifajymif awmufavmif/y/ &[ef;rdef;r,kwf
jzpfCJhzl;NyD/y/

t|rokwf/

9-ygyodu©rmeokwf

220/ aumif;uifü oGm;aom odu©rmefNydwåmrukd
jrif&\? xkdodu©rmefNydwåmr\ 'kuk#fonfvnf;
ajymifajymif awmufavmif\y/ odu©rmefr,kwf
jzpfçJhzl;NyD/y/

e0rokwf/

10-ygyomraP&okwf

221/ aumif;uifü oGm;aom omraPNydwåmukd
jrif&\? xkdomraPNydwåm\ 'kuk#fouFef; onfvnf;
ajymifajymif awmufavmif\y/ omraP,kwf
jzpfçJhzl;NyD/y/

'orokwf/

11-ygyomraP&Dokwf

222/ ighoQif igonf *dZösuk#fawmifrS
qif;oufvwfaomf aumif;uifü oGm;aom omraPr
Nydwåmrukd jrif&\? xkdNydwåmr\ 'kuk#fç oydwfç
cg;yef;BudK;ç ukd,fwdkYonf ajymifajymif
awmufavmifukef\? xuf0ef;usif tvQHESifhwuG
ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG tvQHx\? xkdNydwåmronf
emusifaom toHukd jyKVy/ ighoQif
xkdightm;]]tcsif;wdkY tHhzG,f½dSpGwum;?
tcsif;wdkY rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfçGwum;? puJUodkY
aomowå0g[k ½dS&wHkbdV puJUodkYaom

twåabmukd &ol[k ½dS&wHkbd\[k tMuH
jzpfCjhygonf}}[k ajymqkdV

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYonf
rsufpdtjrif½dSukefonf jzpfí aeMuayonfwum;?
wynfhom0uwdkYonf ÓPftjrif½dSukefonf jzpfí
aeMuayonfwum;? tMuifodkYaom wynfhom0upifvsuf
podkYaom owå0gukd odvnf; odEkdifwHkbd\? jrifvnf;
jrifEkdifwHkbd\? oufaoukdaomfvnf; jyKEkdifwHkbdV/
&[ef;wdkY a&S;uyif xkdomraPrukdg jrifCjhzl;NyD?
odkYaomfvnf; igonf rajymqkdcJhay? igonf
xkdtamumif;ukd ajymqkdcJhygrl olwpfyg;wdkYonf
ightm; r,HkMunfEkdifMuay&m?
xkdr,HkMunfolwkdUtm; xkdr,HkMunjfcif;onf
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGm;rJhjCif;iSg
qif;&JjCif;iSg jzpfav&mV &[ef;wdkY xkd omraPronf
uóyjrwapGmbk&m; omoemawmfü ,kwfrmaom omraPr
jzpfCjhzl;NyD? xkd omraPr\ xkduH\ tusKd;jzifh
rsm;pGmaom ESpfwdkYywfvHk; rsm;pGmaom
ESpft&mwdkYywfvHk; rsm;pGmaom
ESpftaxmifwdkYywfvHk; rsm;pGmaom
ESpftodef;wdkYywfvHk; i&Jü usufCjH&í xkduH\
tusKd;<uif;jzifhyifvQif puJUodkYaom twåabmukd
&½dScHpm;ae&\}}[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;V

vu©PoH,kwf NyD;V

9-Moyr®oH,kwf

1-ul#okwf

223/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf/y/
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
txGufwyfaom tdrf\ tjcif [lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYonf
txGwfodkY a&mufukef\? txGwfvQif
pka0;&m½dSukef\? txGwfukd zsufqD;jcif;jzifh
xkdtjcif[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkYonf ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&mufukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif tukodkvfw&m;[lorQ
tm;vHk;wdkYonf t0dZÆmvQif t&if;rlv½dS ukef\
t0dZÆmvQif pka0;&m½dSukef\? t0dZÆmukd
zsufqD;jcif;jzifh xkdtukokdvf[lorQ tm;vHk;wdkY onf
ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufukef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh]]rarhavsmhukefonf jzpfí aeukeftHh}}
[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-ecodcokwf

224/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
vufonf;zsm;ü ajrrlefYtenf;i,fukd wifí &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfrl\-]]&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? vufonf;zsm;ü igwifxm;tyfaom
ajrrlefYtenf;i,fESifh r[myx0DajrBuD;onf tb,fu
ykdrkdrsm;oenf;}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; xkdr[myx0DajrBuD;onfomvQif
rsm;yg\? vufonf;zsm;ü jrwpfGmbk&m; wifxm;tyfaom
ajrrlefYonfum; tenf;i,frQomwnf;? r[myx0DajrBuD;ukd
axmufqí vuf onf;zsm;ü jrwpfGmbk&m; wifxm;tyfaom
tenf;i,faom ajrrlefYonf ta&twGufodkYvnf; ra&mufyg?

taxmuftxm;odkYvnf; ra&mufyg? tpdwftykdif;odkYvnf;
ra&mufyg[k (avQmufMu ukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif vlwdkYü vlyefjzpfaom
owå0gwdkYonf enf;vSukef\? pifppf aomfum; vltjzpfrS
wpfyg; (tyg,fbHkwdkYü) jzpfMuaom
owå0gwdkYonfomvQif tvGefrsm;ukef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh]]rarhavsmhukefonf jzpfí aeukeftHh}}
[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ukvokwf

225/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY rdef;rrsm;í
a,musfm;enf;aom tdrf[lorQwdkYukd rD;tkyf aqmif;
ckd;olwdkYonf zsufqD;&ef vG,fulukefouJUodkY
xdkYtwlomvQif (qefYusifbufrS) vGwf ajrmufaom
arwåmpdwfukd ryGm;rsm;ravhvmaom
rnfonfh&[ef;ukdrqkd ajrzkwfbDvl;wdkY zsufqD; &ef
vG,fulukefV

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; rdef;renf;í
a,musfm;rsm;aom tdrf[lorQwdkYukd rD;tkyfaqmif;
ckd;olwdkYonf zsufqD;jcif;iSg rvG,fulukefouJUodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif (qefYusifbufrS)
vGwfajrmufaom arwåmpdwfukd yGm;rsm;avhvmaom
rnfonfh&[ef;ukd rqkd ajrzkwfbDvl;wdkY zsuf qD;&ef
rvG,ful/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh]]ighwdkYonf
(qefYusifbufrS) vGwfajrmufaom arwåmpdwfukd
yGm;rsm; tHh? avhvmtHh? ,mOfuJUodkY jyKtHh?
wnf&muJUodkY jyKtHh? aqmufwnftHh? xuf0ef;usifrS
qnf;yl;tHh? aumif;pGm tm;xkwftHh}}[k podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-Mou©mokwf

226/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY tMuifolonf
eHeufwpfBudrf aeYvnfwpfBudrf nae wpfBudrf
rGefjrwfaom abmZOfwdkYjzifh jynfhaom
xrif;tkd;wpf&mjzifh tvSLukd ay;vSL&m\? tMuif
olonfum; eHeuftcgüjzpfapç aeYvnftcgüjzpfapç
naetcgüjzpfap t,kwfojzifh EGm;EdkYwpfn\$pf cefY
umvrQvnf; arwåmpdwfukd yGm;rsm;&m\?
pEGm;EdkYwpfn\$pfcefYrQ arwåmpdwfukd
yGm;rsm;jcif; onf xkdtvSLoHk;Budrfxuf txl;ojzifh
tusKd;BuD;V

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]ighwdkYonf (qefYusifbufrS)
vGwfajrmufaom arwåmpdwfukd yGm;rsm;tHh?
avhvmtHh? ,mOfuJUodkY jyKtHh? wnf&muJUodkY
jyKtHh? aqmufwnftHh? xuf 0ef;usifrS qnf;yl;tHh?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftHh}}[k podkYvQif oifwdkY
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-owådokwf

227/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
toGm;xufaom vSHonf ½dS\? xkdtcgü
a,musfm;onf]]ptoGm;xufaom vSHukd
vufz0g;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
vufqkyfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; (tzsm;ü) igqkyfn\$pftHh?
(tv,fü) igykwfcwftHh? tjyeftvSef ykwfcwftHh}}[k qkdí

vm\&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? xkda,musfm;onf ptoGm;xufaom
vSHukd vufz0g;jzifhjzpfap? vufqkyfjzifhjzpfap
(tzsm;ü) hqkyfn\$pfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? (tv,fü)
ykwfcwfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? tjyftvSef
ykwfcwfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; xkdufrnfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
toQifbk&m; podkYykwfcwfjCIF;iSg rxkdufyg/
xkdodkYrxkdufjCIF;onf tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl - toQif
bk&m; pxufaom vSHoGm;onfum; vuf0g;jzifhjzpfap?
vufqkyfjzifhjzpfap (tzsm;ü) qkyfn\$pfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
(tv,fü) ykwfcwfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? tjyftvSef
ykwfcwfjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; rvG,fulyg? xkda,musfm;onf
tvGefvQif ukd,fyifyef;jCIF; pdwfyifyef;jCIF;
jzpf&maomaMumifhyg wnf;[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
&[ef;onf (qefYusifbufrS) vGwf ajrmufaom
arwåmpdwfukd yGm;rsm;tyf\?
avhvmttyf\? ,mOfujhodkY jyKtyf\? wnf&mujhodkY jyK
tyf\? aqmufwnftyf\? xuf0ef;usifrS qnf;yl;tyf\?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\ xkd&[ef;\ pdwfukd
ajrzkwfbDvl;onf yHsUvGifhptyf\[lí atmufarhapumrl
pifppf xkdajrzkwfbDvl;onfom vQif ukd,fyifyef;jCIF;
pdwfyifyef;jCIF; jzpf&m\ &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifhomvQif pomoemawmfü]]igwdkYonf
(qefYusifbufrS) vGwfajrmufaom arwåmpdwfukd
yGm;rsm;tHh? avhvmtHh? ,mOfujhodkY jyKtHh?
wnf&mujhodkY jyKtHh? aqmufwnftHh? xuf0ef;usifrS
qnf;yl;tHh? aumif;pGm tm;xkwftHh}}[k podkYvQif
oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-"Ek*³/₄[okwf

228/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum;
ckdifcHhaom av;&Sdukefaom aumif;pGm
oifMum;NyD;í vufusifh&NyD;ukefaom yGJ0ifNyD;aom
av;twwf&Sdukefaom av;orm; av;a,mufwdkYonf
t&yfav;rsufESmü wnfukef&m\? xkdtcgü
a,mufsm;onf]]ckdifcHhaom av;&Sdukefaom
aumif;pGm oifMum;NyD;í vufusifh&NyD;ukefaom
yGJ0ifNyD;aom av;twwf&Sdukefaom av;orm;
av;a,mufwdkY\ t&yfav;rsufESmodkY ypftyfaom
jrm;wdkYukd ajrodkY rusrD ,laqmiftHh}}[k qkd &mV/
&[ef;wdkY xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;?]]vsifjrefaom a,mufsm;? tvGef
vsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaom a,mufsm;}}[k
qkdjcif;iSg oifhygrnfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; ckdifcHhaom av;&Sdaom aumif;pGm
oifMum;NyD;í vufusifh&NyD;aom yGJ0ifNyD;aom
av;twwf&Sdaom av;orm;wpfa,muf\ ypftyfaom
jrm;wdkYukd ajrodkY rusrD ,laqmif
EkdifcJhrl]]vsifjrefaom a,mufsm;?
tvGefvsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaoma,mufsm;}}[k
qkdjcif;iSg oifhygV ckdifcHhaom av;&Sdukefaom
aumif;pGm oifMum;NyD;í vufusifh&NyD;ukefaom
yGJ0ifNyD;aom av; twwf&Sdukefaom
av;orm;av;a,mufwdkY\ t&yfav;rsufESmodkY
ypftyfaom jrm;wdkYukd ajrodkY
rusrD ,laqmifEkdif&müum; tb,fqkdzG,f&m
&SdawmhtHhenf;[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY xkdjrm;zrf;aom a,mufsm;\ vsifjrefjcif;xuf
vaewdkY\ vsifjrefjcif;u ykdí vsifjref\? vaewdkY\
vsifjrefjcif;xuf vaewdkY\ a&SUrS ajy;oGm;aom
ewfwdkY\ vsifjrefjcif;u ykdí vsifjref\? xkdewfwdkY\
vsifjrefjcif;xuf tvGefvsifjrefpGm toufwdkYonf
ukefqHk;Mu&ukef\? &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü igwdkYonf]]rarhravsmhukefonf jzpfí

aeukeftHh}}[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

q|rokwf

7-tmPdokwf

229/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY
a&S;ujzpfzl;onfum; 'om&[rif;wdkYtm; tmeurnfaom
rk¹/₂kd;pnfonf &Sd\? 'om&[rif;wdkYonf tmeurnfaom
rk¹/₂kd;pnfukd wD;cwfonf&Sdaomf xkdrk¹/₂kd;pnftm;
tjcm;r,fe tpyfukd xnfhoGif; qufpyfukef\ &[ef;wdkY
tmeurnfaom rk¹/₂kd;pnf\ ta[mif;jzpfaom pnftacgif;onf
uG,faysmufí r,fetpyfonfomvQif <uif;usef aom
tcgrsKd;onf jzpfav&m\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
aemiftcgü &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfaom eufeJukefaom? eufeJaom
teufoabm&Sdukefaom? avmurS xGuf
ajrmufaMumif;jzpfukefaom? qdwfokOf;jcif;oknwESifh
pyfukefaom okwåefwdkYukd a[mtyfukefonf &Sdaomf
aumif;pGm rem,lvkdukefvwåHU?
em;raxmifukefvwåHU? odvkdaom pdwfukd
rjzpfapukefvwåHU? xkdw&m;wdkYukd oif,ltyf
tzefwvjv\ avhusuftyf\k rrSwfxifukefvwåHU/

uAsmq&mwdkY zGJUqkdtyfukefaom?
uAsmq&mwdkY pD&iftyfukefaom? qef;Mu,faom
tu©&m &Sdukefaom? qef;Mu,faom
yk'fAsnf;&Sdukefaom? omoemawmfjyifyjzpfaom
wynfhwdkY a[mtyf ukefaom okwåefwdkYukd
a[majymtyfukefonf &Sdaomf em,lvkdMuukefvwåHU?
em;axmifMuukefvwåHU? odvkdaom pdwfukd
jzpfapukefvwåHU? xkdokwåefw&m;wdkYukd oif,ltyf
tzefwvjv\ avhusuftyf\ [lí rSwfxifMuukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ptwl jrwpGmbk&m;
 a[mawmfrltyfukefaom eufeJukefaom? eufeJaom
 teufoabm&Sdukefaom? avmurS xGufajrmufaMumif;
 jzpfukefaom? qdwfokOf;jcif;oknwESifh pyfukefaom
 xkdokwåefw&m;wdkY\ uG,faysmufjcf;onf jzpfvwåHU/
 &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh b
 omoemawmfü]]jrwpGmbk&m;
 a[mawmfrltyfukefaom eufeJukefaom? eufeJaom
 teufoabm &Sdukefaom? avmurS xGufajrmufaMumif;
 jzpfukefaom? qdwfokOf;jcf;oknwESifh pyfukefaom
 okwåefw&m;wdkYukd a[mtyfukefonf &Sdaomf
 aumif;pGm em,lukeftHh? em;axmifukeftHh?
 odvkdaom pdwfukd jzpfapukeftHh?
 xkdw&m;wdkYukd oif,ltyf tzefwvJv] avhusuftyf\k
 rSwfxifukeftHh}}[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
 (a[mawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-uvd*F&okwf

230/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
 tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
 r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
 (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;honf
 &[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
 ac:awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufukef\?
 jrwpGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY ,cktcg vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf (twwfoifjcf;ü)
 rarhravsmhMurlí qnf;uyfjcf;ü jyif;pGm
 tm;xkwfukefonf jzpfí opfom;wHk;ukd acgif;tHk;jyKí
 aeMuukef\? r*"wkdif;ukd tpd;& aom a0a'[Drdbk&m;\
 om; tZmwowfrif;onf xkdvdpä0Drif;wdkYtm;

(EkdifHhaom) tcGifhta&;ukd r&Ekdif? (EkdifHhaom)
taMumif;ukd r&Ekdif? &[ef;wdkY
aemif]]tem*wf}}umvü vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf
odrfarGUukefonf odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
vufajc&Sdukefonf jzpfukefvwåHU?
xkdvdpä0Drif;wdkYonf vJrdIU acgif;tHk;&Sdukefonf
El;nHhaom tdyf&mwdkYü aexGufonfwkdifatmif
tdyfukeyfvwåHU? rm*"wkdif;ukd tpkd;&aom
a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; tZmwowfrif;onf
xkdvdpä0Drif;wdkYtm; (EkdifHhaom) tcGifh ta&;ukd
&vwåHU? (EkdifHhaom) taMumif;ukd &vwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ,cktcgü &[ef;wdkYonf rarhravsmhMurlí
ur®|mef;tm;xkwfrlü jyif;pGm tm; xkwfukeyfonf
jzpfvsuf opfom;wHk;ukd acgif;tHk;jyKí
aeMuukef\? ,kwfrmaom udavomrm&fonf
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; tcGifhta&;ukd r&Ekdif?
taMumif;ukd r&Ekdif/ &[ef;wdkY aemif]]tem*wf}
umvü &[ef;wdkYonf odrfarGUukefonf
odrfarGUEl;nHhaom vufajc&Sdukefonf
jzpfukefvwåHU? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
vJrdIUacgif;tHk;&Sdukefaom El;nHhaom
tdyf&mwdkYü aexGufonfwkdifatmif tdyfukey
vwåHU? ,kwfrmaom udavomrm&fonf
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; tcGifhta&;ukd &vwåHU?
taMumif;ukd &vwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]rarhravsmhrlí ur®|mef;tvkyfü
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfukeyfonf jzpfvsuf opfom;wHk;ukd
acgif;tHk;jyKí aeukeftHh}}[k þodkYvQif oifwdkY
usifh& rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-em*okwf

231/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg oDwif;i,f
&[ef;wpfyg;onf 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY tvGef
tcsdefMumjrifhpGm csOf;uyf\? xkd&[ef;i,fukd
&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQif oifonf 'g,umtdrfwdkYukd
tvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm rcsOf;uyfvifh}}[k qkdukef\?
&[ef;wdkYu qkdyfonf&Sdaomf]]ptrnf&Sdukefaom
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfoifh\lí rSwfxifukefbdao;\? igrlum;
tb,fqkdzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;}}[k &[ef;i,fonf qkdV

xkdtcg rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfukefí
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeukefNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd
avQmufukef\-]]toQifbk&m; oDwif;i,f &[ef;wpfyg;onf
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY tvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm
csOf;uyfyg\? xkd&[ef;i,fukd]]toQif onf
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY tvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm
rcsOf;uyfvifh}[k &[ef;wdkYu qkdygukef\? &[ef;wdkY
qHk;rtyfonf&Sdaomf]]ptrnf&Sdukefaom
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY csOf;
uyfoifh\lí rSwfxifukefbdao;\? igrlum; tb,fqkdzG,f&m
&SdtHhenf;}[k &[ef;i,fu qkdyg onf}}[k
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; awmtkyfBuD;ü
a&tkdifBuD;onf &Sd\? xkda&tkdifBuD;ukd qifwdkYonf
trSDo[J jyKí aeukef\? xkdqifwdkYonf xkda&tkdifodkY
oufqif;í ESmarmif;jzifhhMumpG,f Mum&if;ukd Ekwfí
ñTefr&Sdatmif aumif;pGm vlyfcgaq;aMumNyD;vQif
uRwfuRwf 0g;í pm;rsKdukef\? xkdqifwdkYtm;
xkdpm;rsKdjcif;onf tqif;vSjcif;iSgvnf; jzpf\?
cGeftm;&Sdjcif;iSgvnf; jzpf\? xkd pm;rsKdjcif;

taMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYvnf; ra&mufukef?
aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYvnf; ra&mufukef/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdqifBuD;wdkYukdyifvQif twkvkdufí usifhukefaom
ysKdEkaom qifoli,fwdkYonf xkda&tkdifodkY oufqif;í
ESmarmif;jzifh MumpG,fMum&if;ukd Ekwfí
aumif;pGm rvlyfrcg raq;aMumrlí aumif;pGm r0g;bJ
ñTefESifhwuG pm;rsKdukef\? xkdqifi,fwdkYtm;
xkdpm;rsKdjCIF;onf tqif;vSjCIF;iSg rjzpf? tm;&SdjCIF;iSg
rjzpf? xkdñTefESifh wuGaom MumpG,fukd
pm;jCIF;aMumifh aojCIF; odkYvnf; a&mufukef\?
aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYvnf; a&mufukef\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif pomoemawmfü
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf eHeuftcg ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd aqmif,INyD;vQif &GmodkYjzpfap?
ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap qGrf;ch0ifukef\ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkd&Gmed*Hk;ü w&m;a[mukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;
vlwdkYonf MunfndKaom tCIF; t&mukd jyKukef\?
xkdrax&fwdkYonf xkdvmbfukd rwyfrufukefonf
rawGa0ukefonf wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rkd;ukefonfjzpfí
tjypfukd ½lukefonf xGufajrmufaMumif;
ynm&Sdukefonfjzpfí oHk;aqmif ukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; xkdoHk;aqmifjCIF;onf
tqif;vSjCIF;iSgvnf; jzpf\? tm;&SdjCIF;iSgvnf; jzpf\?
xkdvmbf[laom taMumif;aMumifh aojCIF;odkYvnf;
ra&mufukef? aoavmufaom qif;&J odkYvnf;
ra&mufukef/

&[ef;wdkY xkdrax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYukdyifvQif
twkvkdufí usifhukefaom oDwif;i,f&[ef;wdkYonf
eHeuftcgü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd
aqmif,INyD;vsif &GmodkYjzpfap? ed*Hk;odkY jzpfap
qGrf;ch0ifukef\ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&Gmed*Hk;ü
w&m;a[mukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; vlwdkY onf
MunfndKaom tCIF;t&mukd jyKukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkdvmbfukd wyfrufukefonfawG a0ukefonf wPSmjzifh

vTrf;rkd;ukefonf jzpfí tjypfukd rjrifukefbj
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm r&Sdukefonf jzpfí
oHk;aqmifukef\? xkd&[ef;i,fwdkYtm;
xkdoHk;aqmifjCIF;onf tqif;vSjCIF;iSg rjzpf?
tm;&SdjCIF;iSg rjzpf? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdvmBf[laom
taMumif;aMumifh aojCIF;odkYvnf; a&mufukef\?
aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYvnf; a&mufukef\ &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh pomoem awmfü]]rwyfruf rawGa0rlí
wPSmjzifh rvTrf;rkd;bJ tjypfukd ½lvQuf
xGufajrmufaMumif; ynm&Sdonf jzpfí xkdvmBfukd
oHk;aqmifukeftHh}}[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-AdVm&okwf

232/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
tvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm 'g,umtdrfwdkYü vSnfhvnf\?
xkd&[ef;ukd]]toQifonf tvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm
'g,umtdrfwdkYü rvSnfhvnfygvifh}}[k &[ef;wdkY
ajymqkdukef\ &[ef;wdkYu ajymqkdtyfaomfvnf;
xkd&[ef;onf ra&SmifMuOf? xkdtcg rsm;pGmukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfukefí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd; ukefvQuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeukefNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;ukd avQmufukef\-]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;wpfyg;onf
tvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm 'g,umtdrfwdkYü
vSnfhvnfyg\? xkd
&[ef;ukd]]toQifonfhtvGeftcsdefMumjrifhpGm
'g,umtdrfwdkYü rvSnfhvnfygvifh}}[k qkdMuygukef\?
&[ef;wkUdu qkdqHk;rtyfaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;onf
ra&SmifMuOfyg}}[k avQmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY a&S;ujzpfzl;onfum;
aMumifonf]]p<uufi,fonf tMuifcgc tpm&Sm&ef
xGufvmvwaHU? xkdtcg xkdxGufvm&m t&yfuyif
xkd<uufi,fukd zrf;i pm;tHh}}[k <uufi,fukd
&Smonfjzpfí tdrfjchpyf tnpftaMu;&Sd&m trdlufyHkü
&yfwnfae\? &[ef;wdkY xkdtcgü xkd<uuf i,fonf
tpm&Sm&ef oGm;\? xkd<uufi,fukd aMumifonf
zrf;,lvsuf aumif;pGm rpm;b] taqm wvsif rsKdcsvdkufl?
xkd<uufi,fonf xkdaMumif\ tlrukdvnf;aumif;?
tlodrfukdvnf;aumif; ukdufcj\ xkdaMumifonf
xkdtaMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYvnf; a&muf&m\
aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYvnf; a&muf&m\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYonf
eHeuftcg ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwf ouFef;ukd
aqmif,lNyD;vQif rapmifhpnf;aomukdk,f
rapmifhpnf;aomElwf rapmifhpnf;aompdwf rxifaom
owd rydwfqdkYtyfukefaom £a`E´wdkYjzifh
&GmodkYjzpfap? ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap qGrf;ch0if\ xkd
&[ef;onf xkd&Gmü rvHkrv] 0wf½Hkaom rmwk*grukd
jrif&aomaMumifh wyfpGef;jcif;]&m*}onf xkd &[ef;\
pdwfukd zsufqD;\? xkd&[ef;onf wyfpGef;jcif;]&m*}
zsufqD;tyfaom pdwfjzifh aojcif; odkYvnf; a&muf&m\
aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYvnf; a&muf&m\ &[ef;wdkY
tMuif &[ef;onf odu©mcsí vlxGuf\? xkd&[ef;\
pvlxGufjCIF;onf t&d,m\ tqHk;trü aoonfrnf\? &[ef;wdkY
0k|meuH oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYwGif wpyfg;yg; aom
npfEGrf;aom tmywfodkY a&mufjCIF;onf aoavmufaom
qif;&Jrnfv &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh
pomoemawmfü]]apmifhpnf; tyfaomukd,f
apmifhpnf;tyfaomElwf apmifhpnf;tyfaompdwf xifaom
owd ydwfqdkYtyfaom £a`E´wdkYjzifh
&GmodkYjzpfap? ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap
qGrf;ch0ifukeftHh}}[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-od*Fgvokwf

233/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf nOfh\
rkd;aomufcsdefü nnf;wGm;aeaom ajracG;tkd\ toHukd
Mum;zI;ukef\avm[k ar;awmfrl\ Mum;zI;ygonf
toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;wdkY pajracG;tkdonf Ouú@urnfaom
temjzifh awGUxdtyfonfjzpfí oGm;vkd&m&m t&yfodkY
oGm;\? &yfvkd&m&m t&yfü &yf\? xkdifvkd&m&m
t&yfü xkdif\? tdyfvkd&m&m t&yfü tdyf\?
xkdajracG;tkduk d avat;uav;rlum; wkdufcwfao;\?
xkdtcgrsKd;ü xkdajracG;tkdtm; pdwfom,mrlukd
&ojzifh avsmif;&mV &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf[k 0efcH
aom olonf ajracG;tkdoabm&Sdaom twåabmrsKd;
&jcif;ukd (tem*wfb0ü) rcHpm;&&m? &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü]]rarhavsmhonf jzpfí
aeukeftHh}}[k podkYvQif oifwdkY usifh&rnf[k
(a[mawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-'kwd, od*Fgvokwf

234/ om0w→ded'gef;/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf nOfh\
rkd;aomufcsdefü nnf;wGm;aeaom ajracG;tkd\ toHukd
Mum;zI;ukefoavm[k ar;awmfrl\ Mum;zI;;ygukef\
toQifbk&m;/ &[ef;hwdkY xkdajracG;tkdü oljyKzI;aom
aus;Zl;wpfpHkwpf&mukd odjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
oljyKzI;aom aus;Zl;ukd txl;odjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;
jzpf&mao;V pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄dKvfonf
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf[k 0efcHaomfvnf;

oljyKzl;aom aus;Zl;wpfpHkwpf&mukd odjcif;
onfvnf;aumif;? oljyKzl;aom aus;Zl;ukd
txl;odjcif;onfvnf;aumif; rjzpf&m/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü]]oljyKzl;aom
aus;Zl;ukd odol? oljyKzl;aom aus;Zl;ukd txl;od olwdkY
jzpfMuukeftHh/ igwdkYü tenf;i,frQ jyKzl;aom
aus;Zl;onf rysufpD;vwåHU}}[k podkYvsif oifwdkY
usifh&rnf[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

Moyr®oH,kwf NyD;V

10-bdu©K oH,kwf

1-aumvdwokwf

235/ tuREfkyfonf podkY emMum;cJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQifr[m
arm^{*3/4}vmefonf &[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQif&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
ac:awmfrl\?]]ighoQif}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefm; jyefavQmufukef?
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl-

igh oQifwdkY qdwfN idrf &modkY uyf vs uf wpf yg;
wnf; udef; atmif; aeaom igh tm;]]jrwf aom
qdwfqdwfaejcif; jrwaom qdwfqdwfaejcif;[lí qkdyf\?
jrwaom qdwfqdwfaejcif;[lonf tb,fenf;}}[k tMuH jzpf\?
ighoQifwdkY xkdightm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\?]]pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfqifjicifrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ csKyfjicif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf ukd Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\
wnfMunfrl]orm"d}ukd jzpfyGm;apwwfaom? MuHpnfrl

]0dwuf} r&Sdaom? oHk;oyfqifjcfri]0dpm&}
r&Sdaom? wnfMunfri]orm"d}aMumifh jzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhri]yDwd} csrf;omri]okc}&Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\? p'kwd,psmefukd
jrwfaom qdwfqdwfaejcif;}} [lí qkdtYf\k tMuH jzpfV/
ighoQifwdkY xkdigonf MuHpnfri]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfqifjcfri]0dpm&}wdkY\ csKyfjcfi;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukd Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\
wnfMunfri]orm"d}ukd jzpfyGm; apwwfaom?
MuHpnfri]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjcfri]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfri]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhri]yDwd} csrf;omri]okc}&Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aecJhV ighoQifwdkY
podkYaejcfi;jzifh aeaom xkdightm;
MuHpnfri]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom rSwfom;ri]onm}
ESvHk; oGif;ri]reodum&}wdkYonf jzpfukefV

ighoQifwdkY xkdtcgü ighxHodkY
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wefckd;awmfjzifh
csOf;uyfí]]jAm[®PtEG,f jzpfaom arm*³/₄vmef jrwfaom
qdwfqdwfaejcif;ukd rarhravsmhvifh? jrwfaom
qdwfqdwfaejcif;ü pdwfukd aumif;pGm xm;avmh?
jrwfaom qdwfqdwfaejcif;ü pdwfwnfMunfjcfi;ukd
jyKavmh? jrwf aom qdwfqdwfaejcif;ü pdwfukd
aumif;pGm aqmufwnfavmh}}[k rdefYawmfriV/
ighoQifwdkY xkdig onf wpfyg;aom tcgü
MuHpnfri]0dwuf} oHk;oyfqifjcfri]0dpm&}wdkY\
csKyfjcfi;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmef ü pdwfukd
Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\ wnfMunfri]orm"d}ukd
jzpfyGm;apwwfaom? MuHpnfri]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjcfri]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfri]orm"d}aMumifh jzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhhri]yDwd} csrf;omri]okc}&Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\?

ighoQifwdkY]]jrwpfGmbk&m; csD;ajr\$muft tyfaom
wynfhom0uonf jrwaom tbdnmOfESifh jynfhpHkonf\
tjzpfodkY a&mufl}}[lí wfpfHk wpfa,mufaom olukd
aumif;pGm ajymqkdvdolonf ighukdomvQif
ajymqkd&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-Oywdóokwf

236/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf
&[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQif&[ef;wdkY}}[lí
ac:awmfrl\?]]ighoQif}}[lí xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
toQifom&dykMwmtm; jyefavQmufukef\? toQif
om&dykMwmonf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\-

igh oQifwdkY qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfvuf
wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;aepOf]]wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom
ol\ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjcf;aMumifh ightm; pkd;&drfjcf; ikda<u;jcif;
qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf; jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;wdkYonf
jzpfukef&m\? avmuü wpfpHkwpfckaom
xkdpkd;&drfjcf; ponfonf ightm; &Sdoavm}}[k tMuH
jzpf\? ighoQifwdkY xkdightm; podkYaom tMuH
jzpfjyef\?]]wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom ol\
azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjcf;aMumifh ightm; pkd;&drfjcf; ikda<u;jcif;
qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf; jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;wdkYonf
jzpfukef&m\? avmuü wpfpHk wpfckaom
xkdpkd;&drfjcf;ponfonf ightm; r&Sdonfomwnf;}}[k
tMuH jzpfjyef\[k qkdV

podkY qkdonf&Sdaomf toQiftmeE´monf
toQifom&dykMwmtm; bpum;ukd

avQmufl-]]ighoQifom&dykMwm jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf;
azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; wpfrsKd;wpfzHk
jzpfjcf;aMumifh toQif bk&m;tm; pkd;&drfjcf;
ikda<u;jcif; qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcf;wdkYonf rzpfukef &moavm}}[k qkdV
ighoQif jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf; azmufjyefysufpD;jcf;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHk jzpfjcf; aMumifh pkd;&drfjcf;
ikda<u;jcf; qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf; jyif;pGm
yifyef;jcf;wdkYonf ightm; rzpfukef?
pifppfaomfum;]]tcsif;wdkY
bkef;awmfBuD;awmfrlaom wefckd;tmEkabmf
BuD;awmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pifppf
uG,fawmfrlavNyDwum;? tu,fí jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfaecJhygrl
rsm;pGmaom olwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;&Sdjcf;iSg
rsm;pGmaom olwdkY\ csrf;omjcf;iSg avmuukd
tpOfapmifha&Smufjcf;iSg ewfvIwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGm;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpf&m\}}[k
ightm; podkYrlum; jzpf&m\[k rdefYawmfrl\
toQifom&dykMwmonf &SnfpGmaom umv ywfvHk;
ig[k pGJ,laom]'d|d}? ighOpöm[k wyfrufrl]wPSm}?
udef;0yfaeaom axmifvTm;rl]rmemEko,}wdkYonf
aumif;pGm Ekwfy,ftyfukefNyD? xdkYaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\vnf; azmufjyefysufpD;jcf;
wpfrsKd;wpfzHkjzpfjcf;aMumifh
toQifom&dykMwmtm; pkd;&drfjcf; ikda<u;jcf;
qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;romjcf; jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;wdkYonf
rzpfukef[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-C#okwf

237/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg toQif
om&dykMwmESifh toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefwdkYonf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYukd
tpmauR;&mjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü aeukef\?
xkdtcg toQifom&dykwå&monf ncsrf;tcg wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif; &mrS xvsuf toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;omhElwfqufajymqkdNyD;qHk;apí wpfck
aom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aomf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefm; bpum;ukd qkd\-

igh oQif arm*³/₄ vmef oif\ £a`E´wdkY onf Munf vif
ukef\? rs uf ESmtqif; onf pif Mu,f\? jzLpifawmufy\?
toQifarm*³/₄vmefonf ,aeY tb,fNidrfoufaom aejcif;jzifh
aeygoenf;[k (rdefYqkd\)/ ighoQif igonf ,aeY
½kefY&if;aom aejcif;jzifh ae\? odkYaomfvnf;
ightm;]]w&m; pum; ajymqkdjcif;}} jzpfCjhV
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefm; tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfESifh
twl]]w&m;pum; ajym qkdjcif;}} jzpfygoenf;? ighoQif
igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl]]w&m;pum;
ajymqkdjcif;}} jzpfCjh\? ighoQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0;vS\? ,cktcg om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\ t&H
aZw0ef ausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
todkYygenf;? toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY wefckd;jzifh
csOf;uyfygoavm? xkdodkYr[kwf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
t&Sifarm*³/₄vmefxHodkY wefckd;jzifh
csOf;uyfygoavm/ ighoQif igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
wefckd;jzifh rcsOf;uyf? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;
ighxHodkY wefckd;jzifh csOf;uyfawmfrlyg/
pifppfaomfum; igonf tMuifrQavmuf tykdif; tjcm;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd jrifEkdif\? toHawmfukd
Mum;Ekdif\? xkdrQavmuf tykdif;tjcm;jzifh 'dAÁpu©K

ç 'dAÁaomw"mwfonf pifMu,f\ jrwpfGmbk&m;uvnf;
tMuifrQavmuf tykdif;tjcm;jzifh ighukd jrifEkdif\?
ighoHukd Mum;Ekdif\? xkdrQavmuf tykdif;tjcm;jzifh
'dAÁpu©K ç 'dAÁaomw"mwfonf pifMu,f\[k rdefYqkd\
tb,fodkYvQif toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl]w&m; pum; ajymqkdjcf;}}
jzpfygoenf;k (qkd\)/

ighoQif igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]toQifbk&m;
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol[lí
qkdyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmufjzifh xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdol jzpfygo enf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/ ighoQif
podkY ar;avQmufonf&Sdaomf ighukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]arm*³/₄vmef pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf pifppf ta& taMum t¹/₂kd;om <uif;usefyap?
ukd,fü tom; taoG; cef;ajcmufyap? a,mufsm;\ tpGrf;
a,mufsm;\ vkHYv a,mufsm;\ tm;xkwfrljzifh
a&mufyfaom t&[wåzkdvfodkY ra&mufb vkHYv\
wefY&yfjcf;onf rjzpfvåHU[k xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol
jzpfí ae\? arm*³/₄vmef podkYvQif xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdol jzpf\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\ ighoQif
podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl w&m;pum;
ajyma[mjcf;onf jzpfygonf[k (qkd\)/

ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef ao;i,faom ausmufp&pfcJonf
[dr0EÅmawmifrif;\ teD;ü xm;jcif;rQ tusKd;iSgomvQif
jzpfouJhodkY ptwlomvQif tuREkfyfwdkYonf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef\ teD;ü
xm;jcif;rQtusKd;iSgomvQif jzpfukef&myg\
t&Sifr[marm*³/₄vmefonfum; BuD;aom wefckd;&Sd\
BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sd\? tvkd&SdcJhaomf
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnf&m\[k (qkd\)/

ighoQifom&dykwå&m tenf;i,faom qm;cJuav;onf
qm;tkd;BuD;\ teD;ü xm;jcif;rQ tusKd;iSgomvQif
jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwlomvQif tuREkfyfwdkYonf

toQifom&dykwå&m\ teD;ü xm;jcif;rQtusKd;iSgomvQif
jzpfukef&myg\? t&Sifom&dykwå&mukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
csD;rGrf;axmrem jyKtyfyg\-

]]tMuif&[ef;onf wpfbufurf; edAÁmefodkY a&muf\?
xkd&[ef;onf pwpfbufurf; edAÁmefodkY
a&muf¹/₂HkrQomvQif jzpfV om&dykwå&monfom vQif
ynmjzifhvnf;aumif;? oDvjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Nidrfoufjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif; xkdwpfbufurf;
edAÁmefodkYha&mufaom &[ef;[lorQxuf jrwl}}[k
(csD;rGrf;axmrem jyKtyfyg\)/

podkYvQif xkd&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfBuD;
ESpfyg;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; aumif;pGm qkdyfaom
pum;ukd twl 0rf;ajrmufMuukefV

wwd,okwf/

4-e0okwf

238/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg &[ef;opfwpyg;onf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;ch&GmrS zJcJhonf &Sdaomf
ausmif;odkY 0ifí aMumifhMurJh qdwfqdwf aexkdif\?
ouFef;csKyf&m tcgor,ü &[ef;wdkY\ trlBuD;i,fukd
rjyKvkyf? xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeukefNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;opfwpyg;onf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;ch&GmrS zJcJhonf&Sdaomf
ausmif;odkY 0ifí aMumifhMurJh qdwfqdwf aexkdifyg\?
ouFef;csKyf&m tcgor,ü &[ef;wdkY\ trlBuD;i,fukd
rjyKvkyfyg}}[k (avQmufukef\)/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]&[ef;
oifonf vmavmh? igbk&m;\ pum;jzifh xkd&[ef;opfukd

ac:acsavmh?]ighoQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf oifhukd
ac:awmfrl\}[k qkdacsavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefavQmufNyD;vQif
xkd&[ef;opfxHodkY csOf;uyfV
xkd&[ef;opftm;]ighoQif jrwpGmbk&m; oifhukd
ac:awmfrl\}}[k qkd\?]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;opfonf xkdac:vmaom &[ef;tm; 0efcHum
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]&[ef; oifonf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufü
qGrf;ch&GmrS zJcJhonf&Sdaomf ausmif;odkY 0ifí
aMumifhMurJh qdwfqdwf ae\? ouFef;csKyf&m tcg or,ü
&[ef;wdkY\ trlBuD;i,fukd rjyKvkyf[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)? toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfum;
rdrdudpöukd jyKygonf[k avQmufV xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;\ pdwfukd rdrdpdwfjzifh
odí]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf þ&[ef;ukd
ruJh&JUukefvifh? &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;onf tvGefjrwaom
pdwfukd rSDí jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufü csrf;ompGm
aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom av;yg; aom psmefwdkYukd
tvkd&Sdwkdif; &\? rNidKrjiif &\? ryifyef;ojzifh &\?
vIUabmifrS &[ef; abmifodkY 0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK)
ukefaom trsKd;aumif;om;rsm; vkdv;tyfaom
twkr&Sdaom tusifhjrwl tqHk;jzpfaom
t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&\}}
[laom pum;ukd jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl/
xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf þ*gxmukd
a[mawmfrl]-

]tvHk;pHkaom qif;&JwdkYrS vGwf&mjzpfaom
pedAÁmefodkY ayghaygh avsmhavsmh

tm;xkwfjcf;aMumifh ra&mufEkdif&m? tenf;i,fom
jzpfaom tm;tpGrf;jzifh pedAÁmefodkY ra&muf/

polonfum; &[ef;opfwnf;? polum; a,mufsm;jrwfwnf;?
ppfonf AkdvfygESifh wuGaom rm&fukd
atmifEkdifjcf;aMumifh tqHk;pGefaom ukd,fukd
aqmif\}}[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-okZmwokwf

239/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQifokZmwonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
toQifokZmw vmaeonfukd ta0;rSyif jrifawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYtm; ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY
ptrsKd;aumif;om;onf tqif;vSjcf; ½lcsifzG,f&Sdjcf;
MunfndKzG,f &Sdjcf; vGefjrwfaom tqif;oP²mefESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;ESifh vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
aumif;pGm 0if a&muf (&[ef;jyK) aom
trsKd;aumif;om;rsm; vkdv;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
tusifhjrwf\ tqHk; jzpfaom
t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwk dif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aejcif;[laom
ESpfyg;pHkjzifh wifhw,f\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\y/
xdkYaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p*gxmukd
rdefYawmfrljyef\ -

]]ajzmifhrwfaom pdwfjzifh
(tukodkdvfw&m;wdkYESifh) r,SOfaom oHa,mZOf
uif;aom p&[ef;onf wifhw,fpGwum;? (wPSm'd|
dwkdYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí Nidrf;at;NyD;aom p&[ef;onf
ppfonfAkdvfygESifh wuGaom udavomrm&fukd
atmifEkdifjcf;aMumifh tqHk;pGefaom ukd,fukd
aqmif\}}[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

y|örokwf/

6-vuk@ub'´d,okwf

240/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQifvuk@ub'´d,onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
toQifvuk@ub'´d, vmaeonfukd ta0;rSyif jrifawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYtm; ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tqif;rvSaom ½lcsifzG, fraumif;aom
ykuGaom &[ef;wdkY\ ESdyfpufajymqkdjcif;ukd
cHae&aom oabm&Sdaom vmaeaom xkd&[ef;ukd
jrifukef\avm}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)? toQifbk&m;
jrifygukef\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;onf BuD;aom
wefckd;&Sd\? BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sd\? xkd&[ef;
r0ifpm;zl;aom ormywfukd &&ef rvG,f? vLU abmifrS
(&[ef;abmif) odkY 0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK) Muaom
trsKd;aumif;om;rsm; vkdvrm;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
tusifhjrwl tqHk;jzpfaom
t&[wâzdkvftusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwk dif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\[k
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\y/ xdkYaemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf p*gx mukd rdefYawmfrl\ -

]][oFmç BudK;Mumç Oa'gif;ç qifç acsç orif[k
qkdtyfaom tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYonf jcaoFhrS
aMumufukef\? ukd,foP²mefürlum; wlrQjcif; r&Sday/

ptwlomvQif vlwdkYü i,fyifi,faomfvnf; ynm&Sdaom
olonfom xkdvlrsm;taygif;wGif BuD;jrwfol rnf\?
olrkdufonf ukd,foP²mef BuD;aomfvnf; BuD;jrwfol
rrnf}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-0domcokwf

241/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg ylömvrif;\om;
toQif0domconf pnf;a0;&mZ&yfü &[ef;wdkYukd
csKdomaom pum;jzpfaom oefY&Sif; aom tjypfuif;aom
teufukd odapEkdifaom (opömax;yg;ü) tusHK;0ifaom
(0#fqif;&Jukd) rrSD aom w&m;pum;jzifh
tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd aumif;pGm jyvsuf w&m;ukd
aqmufwnfapum w&m; usifhoHk;&ef
xufoef&Tifvef;ap\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf naecsrftcg wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;ae&mrS xí pnf;a0;&mhZ&yfodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü
xkdifaeawmfrl\? xkdodkY xkdifaeNyD;aomf
&[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\-]]&[ef;wdkY tb,folonf
&[ef;wdkYukd csKdomaom pum;jzpfaom oefY&Sif;
aom tjypfuif;aom teufukd odapEkdifaom
(opömax;yg;ü) tusHK;0ifaom (0#fqif;&Jukd) rrSD aom
w&m;pum;jzifh tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd aumif;pGm jyvsuf
w&m;ukd aqmufwnfapum w&m; usifhoHk;&ef
xufoef&Tifvef;apoenf;}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
ylömvrif;\om; toQif 0domconf pnf;a0;&mZ&yfü
&[ef;wdkYukd csKdomaom pum;jzpfaom
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif; aom teufukd odapEkdifaom
(opömax;yg;ü) tusHK;0ifaom (0#fqif;&Jukd) rrSDaom
w&m; pum;jzifh tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd aumif;pGm jyvsuf
w&m;ukd aqmufwnfapum w&m;usifhoHk;&ef xuf
oef&Tifvef;apawmfrrlygonf[k avQmuf\ xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylömvrif;\om; toQif 0domcukd
podkY rdefYawmfrl\-]]0domc aumif;pG aumif;pG?
0domc oifonf aumif;pGm omvQif &[ef;wdkYukd

teufukd odjcif;iSg pGrf;Ekdifaom (opöma;yg;ü)
tusHK;0ifaom 0#fqif;&Jukd rrSDaom w&m;pum;jzifh
aumif;pGm jyV/y/}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rdefYawmfrl\ jrwpGmbk&m;onf p pum;ukd
rdefYawmfrlNyD;í p*gxmukd a[mawmfrljyef\

]]vlrkdufwdkYESifh a&maxG;aeaom ynm&Sdukd
ra[majymonf &Sdaomf (ynm&Sd[k] rodEkdifukef?
bk&m;oQif a[mawmfrlaom tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;ukd
a[majymaomfrSomvQif (ynm&Sd)[k odEkdif ukef\

(xdkYaMumifh) &aoh &[ef;wdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom
w&m;ukd a[majym&m\? xGef;jy&m\?
csD;ajr\$mu&m\? &aoh&[ef;wdkYonf aumif;pGm
a[mMum;jcif; [laom wHcGef&Sdukef\ rSef?
w&m;awmfonf &aoh&[ef;wdkY\ wHcGef atmifvH
jzpf\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-eE'okwf

242/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;\
rdaxG;awmfom;jzpfaom toQifeE'onf vuf vdyfxkd;
ouFef;wdkYukd 0wf½HkNyD;vQif rsufpdwdkYukd
rsufa&;uGif;í ta&mifxGufaom
oydwfukd ,laqmifNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;um
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifeE'tm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]eE' vufvdyfxkd; ouFef;wdkYukd
0wf½Hkjcif;? rsufpdwdkYukd rsufa&;uGif;jcif;?
ta&mifxGuf aom oydwfwdkYukd
aqmifjcif;wdkYonf ,HkMunfrl]o''gw&m;} &Sdvsuf
vUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf&[ef;jyKaom

trsKd;aumif;om;jzpfonfh oifhtm; ravsmufywfacs?
tm&nuif"kwif aqmufwnfjcif;?

yd@ygwf"kwifaqmufwnfjcif;?

yHokul"kwifaqmufwnfjcif;? umrwdkYü rijhuGuf rlí
aejcif;onfomvQif ,HkMunfjcif;]o'"gw&m;} &Sdvsuf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf &[ef;jyKaom
trsKd;aumif;om;jzpfonfh oifhtm; avsmufywf\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf p *gxmuks rdefYawmfrljyef\-

]]tm&nuif"kwifuks aqmufwnfaom? yHokul"kwifuks
aqmufwnfaom? rxifr&Sm; qGrf;chí &aom qGrf;jzifh
rQwa&mifh&Jaom? umr*kPfwdkYü ijhuGufjcif;
r&Sdaom eE'ukd tb,ftcgü ig jrif&ygtHhenf;}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdodkY rdefYawmfrlNyD;onfh aemuftcgü toQifeE
'onf tm&nuif"kwifuksvnf;aumif;?
yd@ygwf"kwifuksvnf;aumif;?
yHokul"kwifuksvnf;aumif; aqmufwnfí umr*kPfwdkYü
rijhuGufhrbj aeV

t|rokwf/

9-wdóokwf

243/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;\
baxG;awmfom;jzpfaom toQifwdóonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;uks
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü qif;&Jonf ESvHk;
romonf jzpfí rsuf&nfwdkY ,kdpD;vsuf xkdifae\? xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf toQifwdótm;]]wdó oifonf
tb,faMumifh qif;&Jonf ESvHk;romonf jzpfí
rsuf&nfwdkY ,kdpD;vsuf wpfck aom ae&mü
xkdifaebdoenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrlV toQifbk&m;
tuREfkyfukd &[ef;wdkYonf pum; wnf;[laom

vSHwHjzifh azGazG&Sm&Sm
zdESdyfxkd;qGMuygukef\? xdkYaMumifh podkY
aeygonf[k avQmufV wdó oifonf olwpfyg;ukdom
ajymwwfí tajymrcHEkdifcJh? wdó olwpfyg;ukdom
ajym wwí
tajymrcHEkdifjcif;onf ,HkMunfrl]o'`gw&m;}jzifh
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf &[ef;jyKaom
trsKd;aumif;om;jzpfaom oifhtm; ravsmufywf? wdó
olwpfyg;ukdvnf; ajymí
tajymcHEkdifjcif;onfom ,HkMunfrl]o'`gw&m;}jzifh
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf&[ef;jyK aom
trsKd;aumif;om;jzpfaom oifhtm; avsmufywf\[k
rdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf p*gxmukd rdefY awmfrljyef\-

]wdó tb,f aMumifh trs uf xGuf bdoenf;/ trs uf
rxGuf vifh? trs uf rxGufjcif; onf oifhtm; jrwfV wdó
trsufxGufjcif; rmefrljcif; aus;Zl;acs zsufjcif;ukd
qHk;rjcif;iSg jrwwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfavm}][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ax&emruokwf

244/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
&SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
ax&trnf&Sdaom &[ef;wpfyg;onf wpyfg;wnf;vnf;
aeavh&Sd\? wpyfg;wnf; aejcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf;
qkdavh&SdV xkd&[ef;onf &GmodkY wpyfg;wnf;
qGrf;ch0if\? wpyfg;wnf; &GmrS jyefcJh\? wpyfg;wnf;
qdwfNidrf&mü ae\? wpyfg;wnf; pBuøoGm;jcif;ukd
aqmufwnfV xkdtcg rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfukefí
jrwwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom

ae&mü xkdifaeukefNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; ax&rnfaom
&[ef;wpfyg;onf wpfyg;wnf;vnf; aeavh&Sd\
wpfyg;wnf; aejcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf;
qkdavh&Sdygonf}}[k avQmufukefV

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd
ac:awmfrlí]]&[ef; oifonf vmavmh? igbk&m;\
pum;jzifh]ighoQifax& oifhukd jrwpGmbk&m;
ac:awmfrl\}[k ac:acsavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfukd 0efcHí
ax& &[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQifax&ukd]]ighoQifax& oifhukd jrwpGmbk&m;
ac:awmfrl\}}[k bpum;ukd ajymqkdjyD/
toQifax&onf]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k xkd&[ef;tm;
0efcHí jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom
toQifax&tm;]]ax& oifonf wpfyg;wnf;vnf; aeavh&Sd\
wpfyg; wnf; aejcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf; qkdavh&Sd\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k rdefYawmfrlV toQifhbk&m;
rSefygV ax& oifonf tb,fodkYvQif wpfyg;wnf;
aeavh&Sdoenf;? wpfyg;wnf; aejcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf; qkdavh&Sdoenf;[k ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf &GmodkY wpfyg;wnf;
qGrf;ch0ifyg\? wpfyg;wnf; qGrf;ch&GmrS jyefcJhyg\
wpfyg;wnf; qdwfNidrf&mü aeyg\? wpfyg;wnf;
pBuøoGm;jcif;ukd aqmufwnfygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf podkYvQif wpfyg;wnf; aeavh&Sdyg\
wpfyg;wnf; aejcif;\ *kPf aus;Zl;ukdvnf;
qkdavh&Sdygonf[k avQmufV ax& wpfyg;wnf; aeaom
xkd&[ef;rsKd;onf &Sd\? wpfyg;wnf; aeaom
xkd&[ef;rsKd;onf r&Sd[lí ig rqkd/ ax& pifppfaomfum;
tMuif taMumif;aMumifh wpfyg;wnf; aejcif;onf

tvGefus,f0ef;aom t"dyÜg,fESifh jynfhpHk\? xkd
taMumif;ukd emavmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;avmh?
a[mtHh[k rdefYawmfrl\]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}
[k podkYvQif/y/ ax& tb,fodkYvQif wpfyg;wnf;
aejcif;onf tvGefus,f0ef; aom t"dyÜg,fESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;/ ax& tMuiftwdwfcE"mig;yg;ukd
y,fNyD;NyD? tem*wfcE"mig;yg;ukd pGefYvTwftyf\?
ypöKyÜeftwåabmüvnf; vkdcSifwyfrufrl]qE´&m*}ukd
aumif;pGm qHk;rtyfNyD/ ax& podkYvQif wpfyg;wnf;
aejcif;onf tvGefus,f0ef;aom t"dyÜg,fESifh jynfhpHk\[k
rdefYawmfrlNyD; aemuf p*gxmukd rdefYawmfrljyef\-

]]tvHk;pHkaom cE"mç tm,weç "mwfc
b0oHk;yg;wdkYukd ESdyfeif;Ekdifaom? tvHk;pHk
(w&m;wdkYukd) odaom? aumif;aom ynm&Sdaom?
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYü (wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh)
rvdrf;usHaom? tvHk;pHk (qE´&m*) ukd pGefYí wPSm\
ukef&m (edAÁmef) ukd tm½HkjyKaomtm;jzifh
udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom xkdolukd wpfyg;wnf;
aeavh&Sdaom ol[lí igqkd\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-r[muyÜdeokwf

245/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQifr[muyÜdeonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
toQifr[muyÜde vmaeonfukd ta0;rSyif jrifaWmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf jzLpifaom
acgif;yg;aom tusifh&Sdaom ESmwH&Snfaom&[ef;
vmaeonfukd jrifMu ukef\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl\
toQifbk&m; jrifygukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef; onf BuD;aom wefckd;&Sd\? BuD;aom
tmEkabmf&Sd\? xkd&[ef; r0ifpm;zI;aom ormywfukd
&&ef rvG,ful? xkd&[ef;onf vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY

0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK) ukefaom trsKd; aumif;om;rsm;
vkdv;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom tusifhjrwl tqHk;jzpfaom
t&[wãzdkvftusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom
ÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\[k bpum;ukd
rdefY awmfrlNyD;aemuf p*gx mukd rdefYawmfrljyef\

]]tMuifolwdkYonf trsKd;tEG,fukd
pdppfavh&Sdukef\? xkdvltagif;wdkYwGif rif;rsKd;onf
jrwl/ tMuifolonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg; ç 0dZÆm&Spfyg; ç
p&Pwppf,fh ig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHk\? xkdolonf
ewfvltaygif;ü jrwl/

aerif;onf aeYtcgüom xGef;vif;awmufyEkdif\? vonf
nOfhtcgüom xGef;vif;awmufyEkdif\? rif;onf
csyf0wfwefqm 0wfqifrSomvQif awmuf yEkdif\?
&[EÅmonf psmef0ifpm;rSomvQif awmufyEkdif\?
pifppfaomfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;onfomvQif
tvHk;pHkaom nOfhaeYwdkYywfVHk; wefckd;jzifh
awmufy\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-o[m,uokwf

246/ om0w→ded'gef;/ xkdtcg toQifr[muyÜde\
twlae wynfhjzpfukefaom oli,fcsif; &[ef;
ESpfyg;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;wdkY
ta0;rS vmaeonfukd jrifawmfrlvQif
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY uyÜde\
twlaewynfhjzpfukefaom oli,fcsif;&[ef;wdkY
vmaeonfukd oifwdkY jrifukef\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl\
toQifbk&m; jrifyg\[k (avQmufukef\)/ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
BuD;aom wefckd;&Sdukef\? BuD;aom
tmEkabmf&Sdukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkY r0ifpm;zl;aom

ormywfwdkYukd &&ef rvG,ful? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK)
ukefaom trsKd;aumif;om;rsm; vkdvM;tyfaom
twkr&Sdaom tusifhjrwf\ tqHk;jzpfaom
t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyif ukd,fwkdif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeukef\[k
rdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf þ*gx mukd rdefYawmfrljyef\-

]]pifppf oli,fcsif;jzpfukefaom þ&[ef;wdkYonf
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umv ywfvHk; nDnGwfaom
oabm&Sdukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkY\
olawmfaumif;w&m;onf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrltyfaom olawmfaumif;w&m;ESifh nDrQV

t&d,mwdkY a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;jzifh
toQifuyÜdeonf aumif;pGm qHk;r xm;tyfukefaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf pifppf AkdvfygESifh wuGaom
udavomrm&fukd atmifí tqHk;pGefaom ukd,fukd
aqmifukef\}}[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

bdu©KoH,kwfNyD;V

ed'ge0*³/₄oH,kwf NyD;V
